

IMS
MATHS
BOOK-06

Vector Analysis

Paper - I

Section - B

IMS

(INSTITUTE OF MATHEMATICAL SCIENCES)

INSTITUTE FOR IAS/IFS EXAMINATION

NEW DELHI-110009

Mob: 09999197625

Syllabus:

Scalar and vector fields, differentiation of vector field of scalar variable; Gradient, divergence and curl in cartesian and cylindrical co-ordinates; Higher order derivatives; vector identities and vector equations.

Application to geometry; curves in space, curvature and torsion; Serret - Frenet's formulae.

Gauss and Stoke's theorems, Greens

identities.

Some basic Concepts:

Many physical quantities can be divided into broadly two types (i) scalars (ii) vectors.

A scalar is a quantity that is determined by its magnitude, its number of units measured on a suitable scale.

For example: length, temperature and voltage are scalars.

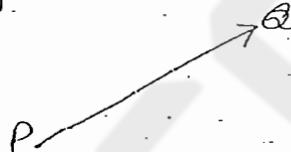
→ A vector is a quantity that is determined by both its magnitude and its direction.

For example: displacement, velocity, acceleration, and force are vectors.

→ A vector is represented by a directed line

segment -

i.e., \vec{PQ} represents a vector whose magnitude is the length PQ and direction is from P to Q .



The point P is called initial point (tail) of vector \vec{PQ} and Q is called the terminal point (or) head (or) tip.

→ Vectors are generally denoted by $\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c}$ etc

→ The magnitude of a vector \vec{a} is the +ve number which is the measure of its length and is denoted by $|\vec{a}|$ or a .

→ A vector of unit magnitude is called unit vector.

→ A vector of zero magnitude (which can have no direction) is called Zero (null) vector.

→ The vector \vec{QP} represents the negative of \vec{PQ} .

→ Two vectors \vec{a} & \vec{b} having the same magnitude and same (or parallel) directions said to be equal and we write $\vec{a} = \vec{b}$.

product of two vectors:

As a vector quantity involves magnitude and direction both, therefore it is difficult to assign a definite meaning to the product of two vectors, whether the product is a scalar or a vector quantity. Accordingly, there are two types of products of two vectors.

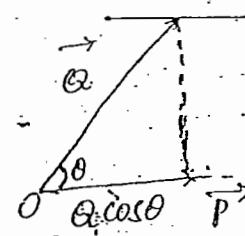
(i) Scalar product (or) dot product:

The scalar product or dot product of any two vectors is the product of the magnitude of the first vector and the component of the second vector in the direction of the first vector.

(or)

The scalar product or dot product of any two vectors is the product of the magnitude of the two vectors and the cosine of the angle between them.

If \vec{P} and \vec{Q} are any two vectors, then the scalar product—or dot product



of these vectors is given by

$$\vec{P} \cdot \vec{Q} = |\vec{P}| |\vec{Q}| \cos \theta \\ = P Q \cos \theta.$$

Note: By convention, we take ' θ ' to be the angle smaller than or equal to π so that $0 \leq \theta \leq \pi$.

The dot product of two vectors is a scalar quantity

Properties of Scalar product:

If \vec{P} , \vec{Q} and \vec{R} are any three vectors and k is a scalar quantity, then from

$$\vec{P} \cdot \vec{Q} = P Q \cos \theta$$

(1) $\vec{P} \cdot \vec{Q} = \vec{Q} \cdot \vec{P}$, i.e., the scalar product is commutative.

(2) $\vec{P} \cdot (\vec{Q} + \vec{R}) = \vec{P} \cdot \vec{Q} + \vec{P} \cdot \vec{R}$.
i.e., the scalar product is distributive over addition.

$$(3) (k\vec{P}) \cdot \vec{Q} = k(P \cdot \vec{Q}) = \vec{P} \cdot (k\vec{Q})$$

(4) If $\vec{P} \cdot \vec{Q} = 0$, and \vec{P} & \vec{Q} are not zero vectors then \vec{P} is perpendicular to \vec{Q} .

$$(5) \vec{P} \cdot \vec{P} = |\vec{P}| |\vec{P}| \cos 0^\circ = |\vec{P}|^2. \quad (\because \cos 0^\circ = 1)$$

(6) $\vec{P} \cdot \vec{P} > 0$ for any non-zero vector \vec{P} .

(7) $\vec{P} \cdot \vec{P} = 0$ only if $\vec{P} = 0$.

(8) \vec{P} , \vec{Q} are vectors in opposite direction

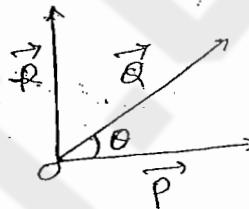
$$(\vec{P}, \vec{Q}) = 180^\circ \Rightarrow \cos(\vec{P}, \vec{Q}) = -1 \quad \text{B} \quad \vec{Q} \quad \vec{P} \quad \text{A} \\ \Rightarrow \vec{P} \cdot \vec{Q} = -|\vec{P}| |\vec{Q}|$$

(ii) Vector product or cross product of two vectors:

→ The vector product of any two vectors is another vector which is \perp to the plane formed by these two vectors. Its magnitude is equal to the product of the magnitudes of the two vectors and the sine of the angle between them.

→ If \vec{P} and \vec{Q} are two vectors then the cross product of \vec{P} and \vec{Q} is given by

$$\vec{P} \times \vec{Q} = P Q \sin \theta \hat{n}, \quad 0 \leq \theta \leq \pi$$
$$= \vec{R}$$



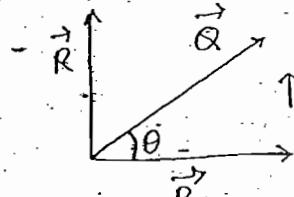
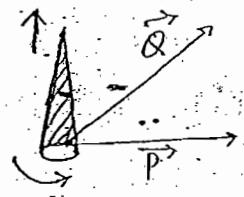
where P and Q are magnitudes of \vec{P} & \vec{Q} .

θ is the angle between $\vec{P} \& \vec{Q}$.

\hat{n} is a unit vector \perp to the plane containing $\vec{P} \& \vec{Q}$.

$$|\vec{P} \times \vec{Q}| = P Q \sin \theta.$$

→ The direction of the vector \vec{R} can be obtained from the right-handed screw.



The axis of the screw is perpendicular to the plane containing the vectors \vec{P} & \vec{Q} be turned from \vec{P} to \vec{Q} through an angle θ . Between them, the direction of the advancement of the screw gives the direction of the vector. i.e. $\vec{P} \times \vec{Q}$.

Properties of vector product or cross products.

- 1) \vec{P}, \vec{Q} and \vec{R} are any three vectors and K is a scalar quantity, then $|\vec{P} \times \vec{Q}| = PQ \sin \theta$.
- (1) $\vec{P} \times \vec{Q}$ is a vector
- (2) $\vec{P} \times \vec{Q} = -\vec{Q} \times \vec{P}$
- (3) If \vec{P} and \vec{Q} are non-zero vectors, and $\vec{P} \times \vec{Q} = 0$, then \vec{P} is parallel to \vec{Q} .
- (4) $\vec{P} \times \vec{P} = 0$, for any vector \vec{P} .
i.e., $\vec{P} \times \vec{P} = PP \sin 0^\circ = 0$
- (5) $\vec{P} \times (\vec{Q} + \vec{R}) = (\vec{P} \times \vec{Q}) + (\vec{P} \times \vec{R})$
- (6) $(\vec{P} + \vec{Q}) \times \vec{R} = (\vec{P} \times \vec{R}) + (\vec{Q} \times \vec{R})$
i.e, the vector product is distributive over addition.
- (7) $(K\vec{P}) \times \vec{Q} = K(\vec{P} \times \vec{Q}) = \vec{P} \times (K\vec{Q})$

Hence a position vector of a point $P(x, y, z)$ in space is $\vec{r} = \hat{x}i + \hat{y}j + \hat{z}k$. 5

$$\begin{aligned}\text{Now } \vec{OP}^2 &= \vec{OC}^2 + \vec{CP}^2 \\ &= (OB^2 + BC^2) + CP^2 \\ &= (OB^2 + OA^2) + OC^2 \\ &= OA^2 + OB^2 + OC^2 \\ \vec{OP}^2 &= x^2 + y^2 + z^2 \\ \therefore \vec{OP} &= \sqrt{x^2 + y^2 + z^2} \\ \Rightarrow |\vec{r}| &= \sqrt{x^2 + y^2 + z^2}.\end{aligned}$$

If a point in space has coordinates (x, y, z) , then its position vector $\vec{r} = \hat{x}i + \hat{y}j + \hat{z}k$. The vectors $\hat{x}i, \hat{y}j, \hat{z}k$ are known as the component vectors of \vec{r} along x, y and z axes respectively.

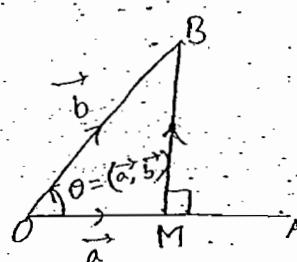
Projection of a Vector along another vector:

Let $\vec{a} \neq \vec{0}, \vec{b} \neq \vec{0}$. choose points O, A and B

s.t. $\vec{OA} = \vec{a}$ and $\vec{OB} = \vec{b}$.

Let $\angle AOB = \theta$.

From B draw BM perpendicular to \vec{OA} . Then OM is the projection of \vec{b} on \vec{a} .



From definition,

$$\begin{aligned}
 \vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} &= |\vec{a}| |\vec{b}| \cos\theta \\
 &= |\vec{a}| |\vec{b}| \cos\theta \\
 &= |\vec{a}| \cdot \vec{b} \cos\theta \\
 &= |\vec{a}| \cdot |\vec{b}| \cos\theta \\
 &= |\vec{a}| (\text{projection of } \vec{b} \text{ on } \vec{a})
 \end{aligned}$$

Similarly $\vec{b} \cdot \vec{a} = |\vec{b}| (\text{projection of } \vec{a} \text{ on } \vec{b})$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \Rightarrow \text{projection of } \vec{b} \text{ on } \vec{a} &= \frac{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b}}{|\vec{a}|} \\
 &= \frac{|\vec{a}| \cdot \vec{b}}{|\vec{a}|} \\
 &= \vec{a} \cdot \vec{b}
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Similarly projection of } \vec{a} \text{ on } \vec{b} &= \frac{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b}}{|\vec{b}|} \\
 (\because \vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} = \vec{b} \cdot \vec{a}) \\
 &= \vec{a} \cdot \vec{b}
 \end{aligned}$$

If \vec{a} , \vec{b} and \vec{c} are non-zero vectors and $\vec{a} \cdot \vec{c} = \vec{b} \cdot \vec{c}$ then $\vec{a} = \vec{b}$ (or) $(\vec{a} - \vec{b})$ is perpendicular to \vec{c} .

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Solu. } \vec{a} \cdot \vec{c} &= \vec{b} \cdot \vec{c} \\
 \Rightarrow (\vec{a} \cdot \vec{c}) - (\vec{b} \cdot \vec{c}) &= 0 \\
 \Rightarrow (\vec{a} \cdot \vec{c}) + (-\vec{b} \cdot \vec{c}) &= 0 \\
 \Rightarrow (\vec{a} - \vec{b}) \cdot \vec{c} &= 0 \\
 \Rightarrow (\vec{a} - \vec{b}) = 0 \quad (\text{or}) \quad (\vec{a} - \vec{b}) \perp \vec{c} \\
 \Rightarrow \vec{a} = \vec{b} \quad (\text{or}) \quad (\vec{a} - \vec{b}) \perp \vec{c}
 \end{aligned}$$

whose direction is along ox (or) ox' according as x is positive (or) negative.

iv) The component of \vec{OP} along y -axis is a vector whose magnitude is $|y|$ and whose direction is along oy (or) oy' according as y is +ve (or) -ve.

Components of a vector in three Dimensions

Let $P(x, y, z)$ be a point in three dimensional space with reference to ox, oy and oz as coordinate axes.

Then, $OA = x$, $OB = y$ and

$$OC = z$$

Let $\hat{i}, \hat{j}, \hat{k}$ be unit vectors

along ox, oy and oz respectively.

Then $\vec{OA} = x\hat{i}$, $\vec{OB} = y\hat{j}$ and $\vec{OC} = z\hat{k}$.

$$\text{we have } \vec{BC'} = \vec{OA} = x\hat{i}$$

$$\vec{C'P} = \vec{OC} = z\hat{k}$$

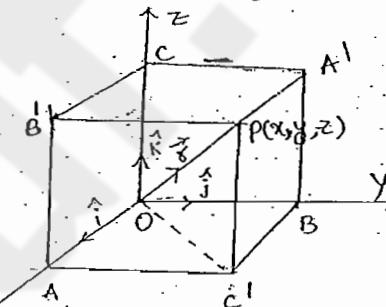
$$\vec{OP} = \vec{OC} + \vec{C'P}$$

$$= \vec{OB} + \vec{BC'} + \vec{C'P}$$

$$= \vec{OB} + \vec{OA} + \vec{OC}$$

$$= x\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k}$$

Let $\vec{OP} = \vec{r}$. Then $\vec{r} = x\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k}$



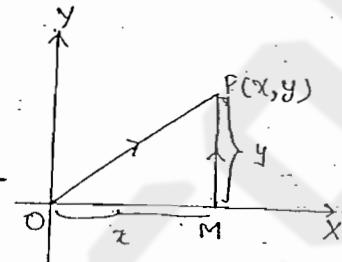
(4)

Components of Vectors :-

Let $P(x, y)$ be a point in a plane with reference OX & OY as the coordinate axes.
Then, $OM = x$, & $MP = y$

Let \hat{i}, \hat{j} be unit vectors along OX and OY respectively.
then $\vec{OM} = x\hat{i}$ and $\vec{MP} = y\hat{j}$.

Vectors \vec{OM} and \vec{MP} are known as the components of \vec{OP} along x -axis & y -axis respectively.



$$\text{Now } \vec{OP} = \vec{OM} + \vec{MP} \quad [\text{By triangle law of addition}]$$

$$\Rightarrow \vec{OP} = x\hat{i} + y\hat{j}$$

Let $\vec{OP} = \vec{r}$ then $\vec{r} = x\hat{i} + y\hat{j}$

$$\text{Now } |\vec{OP}|^2 = OM^2 + MP^2$$

$$\Rightarrow |\vec{OP}|^2 = x^2 + y^2$$

$$\Rightarrow |\vec{OP}| = \sqrt{x^2 + y^2}$$

$$\Rightarrow |\vec{r}| = \sqrt{x^2 + y^2}$$

Hence if a point 'P' in a plane has coordinates (x, y) then

i) $\vec{OP} = x\hat{i} + y\hat{j}$

ii) $|\vec{OP}| = \sqrt{x^2 + y^2}$

iii) the component of \vec{OP} along x -axis is

a vector $x\hat{i}$, whose magnitude is $|x|$ and =

→ We know that, $\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} = ab \cos \theta$.

where ' θ ' be the angle between
the vectors \vec{a} & \vec{b} .

for two mutually perpendicular vectors

$$\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} = ab \cos \frac{\pi}{2} = 0;$$

therefore if $\hat{i}, \hat{j}, \hat{k}$ are unit vectors
along three mutually \perp lar axes,

$$\text{then } \hat{i} \cdot \hat{j} = \hat{j} \cdot \hat{k} = \hat{k} \cdot \hat{i} = 0$$

Obviously two given vectors are
orthogonal iff $\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} = 0$.

→ the scalar product of two equal vectors
is given by. $\vec{a} \cdot \vec{a} = |\vec{a}| |\vec{a}| \cos 0$
 $= a \cdot a \cos 0 = a^2$ ($\because |\vec{a}| = a$)

i.e., the square of any vector is equal
to the square of its modulus.

thus, if $\hat{i}, \hat{j}, \hat{k}$ are unit vectors

$$\hat{i} \cdot \hat{i} = \hat{j} \cdot \hat{j} = \hat{k} \cdot \hat{k} = 1.$$

→ If $\vec{a} = a_1 \hat{i} + a_2 \hat{j} + a_3 \hat{k}$ and $\vec{b} = b_1 \hat{i} + b_2 \hat{j} + b_3 \hat{k}$

$$\text{then } \vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} = a_1 b_1 + a_2 b_2 + a_3 b_3$$

$$(\because \hat{i} \cdot \hat{j} = \hat{j} \cdot \hat{k} = \hat{k} \cdot \hat{i} = 0)$$

$$\& \hat{i} \cdot \hat{i} = \hat{j} \cdot \hat{j} = \hat{k} \cdot \hat{k} = 1)$$

* Angle between two non-zero vectors
 \vec{a} and \vec{b} :

Let $(\vec{a}, \vec{b}) = \theta$, then $\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} = |\vec{a}| |\vec{b}| \cos \theta$

$$\Rightarrow \cos \theta = \frac{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b}}{|\vec{a}| |\vec{b}|}$$

$$\Rightarrow \theta = \cos^{-1} \left(\frac{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b}}{|\vec{a}| \cdot |\vec{b}|} \right)$$

→ If $\vec{a} = a_1\hat{i} + a_2\hat{j} + a_3\hat{k}$; $\vec{b} = b_1\hat{i} + b_2\hat{j} + b_3\hat{k}$ are non-zero vectors and $(\vec{a}, \vec{b}) = \theta$.

then, $\cos\theta = \frac{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b}}{|\vec{a}| |\vec{b}|}$

$$= \frac{a_1b_1 + a_2b_2 + a_3b_3}{\sqrt{a_1^2 + a_2^2 + a_3^2} \sqrt{b_1^2 + b_2^2 + b_3^2}}$$

Note:

(1) If \vec{a} and \vec{b} are perpendicular then

$$a_1b_1 + a_2b_2 + a_3b_3 = 0$$

(2) If \vec{a} & \vec{b} are parallel, then ∃ a scalar 't' such that $a_1 = tb_1$, $a_2 = tb_2$, & $a_3 = tb_3$

→ For any two vectors \vec{a} and \vec{b} , the following are true

$$(i) |\vec{a} + \vec{b}|^2 = |\vec{a}|^2 + |\vec{b}|^2 + 2\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b}$$

$$(ii) |\vec{a} - \vec{b}|^2 = |\vec{a}|^2 + |\vec{b}|^2 - 2\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b}$$

$$(iii) (\vec{a} + \vec{b}) \cdot (\vec{a} - \vec{b}) = |\vec{a}|^2 - |\vec{b}|^2$$

$$(iv) |\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b}| \leq |\vec{a}| |\vec{b}|$$

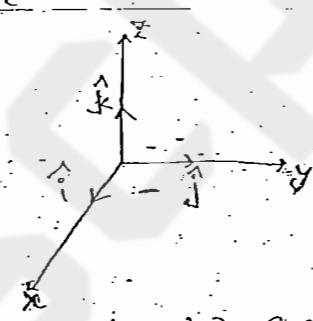
$$\begin{aligned} \text{SOP: (iv)} \quad |\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b}| &= | |\vec{a}| |\vec{b}| \cos(\vec{a}, \vec{b}) | \\ &= |\vec{a}| |\vec{b}| |\cos(\vec{a}, \vec{b})| \\ &\leq |\vec{a}| |\vec{b}| \quad (\because |\cos\theta| \leq 1) \end{aligned}$$

vector product in component form:

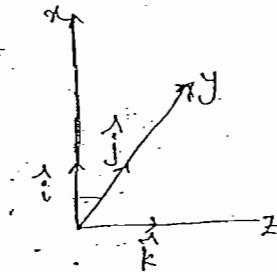
(7)

Let us express the vector product in component form w.r.t a cartesian coordinate system. But before we do so we would like to note that there are two types of such systems. Depending on the orientation of axes, they are termed as right-handed or left-handed.

By definition, a cartesian coordinate system is called right handed if the unit vectors $\hat{i}, \hat{j}, \hat{k}$ in the directions of positive x, y, z axes form a right handed triple. A cartesian co-ordinate system is called left-handed if $\hat{i}, \hat{j}, \hat{k}$ form a left-handed triple.



Right-handed cartesian
co-ordinate system.
fig(i)



left-handed
cartesian co-ordinate
system
fig(ii)

Now let two vectors \vec{a} and \vec{b} be given

$$\text{as } \vec{a} = a_1 \hat{i} + a_2 \hat{j} + a_3 \hat{k}; \quad \vec{b} = b_1 \hat{i} + b_2 \hat{j} + b_3 \hat{k}$$

where a_1, a_2, a_3 and b_1, b_2, b_3 are their components w.r.t a right-handed cartesian coordinate system.

Then

$$\begin{aligned}\vec{a} \times \vec{b} &= (a_1 \hat{i} + a_2 \hat{j} + a_3 \hat{k}) \times (b_1 \hat{i} + b_2 \hat{j} + b_3 \hat{k}) \\ &= a_1 b_1 \hat{i} \times \hat{i} + a_1 b_2 \hat{i} \times \hat{j} + a_1 b_3 \hat{i} \times \hat{k} \\ &\quad + a_2 b_1 \hat{j} \times \hat{i} + a_2 b_2 \hat{j} \times \hat{j} + a_2 b_3 \hat{j} \times \hat{k} \\ &\quad + a_3 b_1 \hat{k} \times \hat{i} + a_3 b_2 \hat{k} \times \hat{j} + a_3 b_3 \hat{k} \times \hat{k}\end{aligned}$$

NOW we have to know the cross product of the unit vectors $\hat{i}, \hat{j}, \hat{k}$ with themselves and each other to determine $\vec{a} \times \vec{b}$.

Let us consider the products $\hat{i} \times \hat{i}$ and $\hat{i} \times \hat{j}$.

From the definition of cross product,

$$|\hat{i} \times \hat{i}| = 1 \cdot 1 (\sin 0^\circ) = 0$$

$$\text{so } \hat{i} \times \hat{i} = \vec{0}$$

$$\text{And } |\hat{i} \times \hat{j}| = 1 \cdot 1 (\sin 90^\circ) = 1$$

According to the right hand rule the direction of $\hat{i} \times \hat{j}$ is along \hat{k} (fig(i))

$$\text{so that } \hat{i} \times \hat{j} = \hat{k}$$

Similarly, $\hat{j} \times \hat{j} = \vec{0}$ and $\hat{k} \times \hat{k} = \vec{0}$

$$\begin{aligned}\hat{j} \times \hat{k} &= \hat{i}, \quad \hat{k} \times \hat{i} = \hat{j} \\ \hat{j} \times \hat{i} &= -\hat{k}, \quad \hat{k} \times \hat{j} = -\hat{i}\end{aligned}$$

from above we can see a cyclic pattern in the cross products $\hat{i} \times \hat{j}, \hat{j} \times \hat{k}, \hat{k} \times \hat{i}$ etc.
It is a good way to remember these cross products.

15.

(8)

If we go around the circle clockwise all vector products are positive, i.e., $\hat{i} \times \hat{j} = \hat{k}$ and so on.

If we go in an anti-clockwise direction the cross products are negative. i.e., $\hat{j} \times \hat{i} = \hat{k}$. and so on.



Using the above results we can write the vector product in its component form:

$$\vec{a} \times \vec{b} = (a_2 b_3 - a_3 b_2) \hat{i} + (a_3 b_1 - a_1 b_3) \hat{j} + (a_1 b_2 - a_2 b_1) \hat{k}$$

$$= \begin{vmatrix} \hat{i} & \hat{j} & \hat{k} \\ a_1 & a_2 & a_3 \\ b_1 & b_2 & b_3 \end{vmatrix}$$

$$\rightarrow |\vec{a} \times \vec{b}|^2 + |\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b}|^2 = |\vec{a}|^2 |\vec{b}|^2$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{sol} \leftarrow & |\vec{a} \times \vec{b}|^2 + |\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b}|^2 \\
 & = |\vec{a}| |\vec{b}| \sin\theta \hat{n}|^2 + |\vec{a}| |\vec{b}| \cos\theta |^2 \\
 & = |\vec{a}|^2 |\vec{b}|^2 \sin^2\theta + |\vec{a}|^2 |\vec{b}|^2 \cos^2\theta \\
 & = |\vec{a}|^2 |\vec{b}|^2 (\sin^2\theta + \cos^2\theta) \\
 & = |\vec{a}|^2 |\vec{b}|^2
 \end{aligned}$$

which is known as Lagrange's Identity.

$$\rightarrow |\vec{a} \times \vec{b}| = |\vec{a}| |\vec{b}| \sin\theta \text{ where } \theta = (\vec{a}, \vec{b})$$

$$\Rightarrow \sin\theta = \frac{|\vec{a} \times \vec{b}|}{|\vec{a}| |\vec{b}|}$$

Scalar Triple Product

→ Let \vec{a} , \vec{b} and \vec{c} be three vectors. Then we call $(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \cdot \vec{c}$, the scalar triple product of \vec{a} , \vec{b} & \vec{c} . This is a real number.

→ If $(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \cdot \vec{c} = 0$, the following cases arise

i) Atleast one of the vectors \vec{a} , \vec{b} and \vec{c} should be zero vector.

ii), $\vec{a} \neq \vec{0}$, $\vec{b} \neq \vec{0}$, $\vec{c} \neq \vec{0}$ and \vec{c} is \perp lar to $\vec{a} \times \vec{b}$.

→ If $\vec{a} = a_1 \hat{i} + a_2 \hat{j} + a_3 \hat{k}$, $\vec{b} = b_1 \hat{i} + b_2 \hat{j} + b_3 \hat{k}$
 $\vec{c} = c_1 \hat{i} + c_2 \hat{j} + c_3 \hat{k}$ then

$$\vec{a} \cdot (\vec{b} \times \vec{c}) = \begin{vmatrix} a_1 & a_2 & a_3 \\ b_1 & b_2 & b_3 \\ c_1 & c_2 & c_3 \end{vmatrix}$$

Note: 1. we write the scalar triple product $(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \cdot \vec{c}$ as $[\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}]$ (or) $(\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c})$.

Properties of Scalar Triple Product

(q)

→ If $\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c}$ are cyclically permuted
the value of scalar triple product remains

same.

$$\text{i.e. } (\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \cdot \vec{c} = (\vec{b} \times \vec{c}) \cdot \vec{a} = (\vec{c} \times \vec{a}) \cdot \vec{b}$$

(or)

$$\vec{a} \cdot (\vec{b} \times \vec{c}) = \vec{b} \cdot (\vec{c} \times \vec{a}) = \vec{c} \cdot (\vec{a} \times \vec{b})$$

(or)

$$[\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}] = [\vec{b} \vec{c} \vec{a}] = [\vec{c} \vec{a} \vec{b}]$$

→ The change of cyclic order of vectors
in scalar triple product changes the sign of
the scalar triple product but not in magnitude

$$\text{i.e. } [\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}] = -[\vec{b} \vec{a} \vec{c}] = -[\vec{c} \vec{b} \vec{a}] \\ = -[\vec{a} \vec{c} \vec{b}]$$

→ In scalar triple product the positions
of dot and cross can be interchanged
provided that the cyclic order of
the vectors remains same.

$$\text{i.e. } (\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \cdot \vec{c} = \vec{a} \cdot (\vec{b} \times \vec{c})$$

→ the scalar triple product of three
vectors is zero if any two of them

are equal.

i.e. if two of the vectors $\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c}$ are equal then $[\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}] = 0$.

→ For any three vectors $\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c}$ and scalar λ ,
 $[\lambda \vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}] = \lambda [\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}]$.

→ The scalar triple product of three vectors is zero if any two of them are parallel or collinear.

i.e. If two of the vectors $\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c}$ are parallel (or) collinear then $[\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}] = 0$.

→ The necessary and sufficient condition for three non-zero non-collinear vectors $\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c}$ to be coplanar is that $[\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}] = 0$.

i.e. $\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c}$ are coplanar $\Leftrightarrow [\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}] = 0$.

→ For points with position vectors $\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c}$ and \vec{d} will be coplanar if

$$[\vec{d} \vec{b} \vec{c}] + [\vec{d} \vec{c} \vec{a}] + [\vec{d} \vec{a} \vec{b}] = [\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}]$$

→ If $\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c}, \vec{d}$ are four vectors, then

$$[\vec{a} + \vec{b} \vec{c} \vec{d}] = [\vec{a} \vec{c} \vec{d}] + [\vec{b} \vec{c} \vec{d}]$$

→ If $\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c}$ are not coplanar and they are adjacent sides of a parallelopiped, then the volume of parallelopiped is $[\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}]$.

→ If $A = (x_1, y_1, z_1)$; $B = (x_2, y_2, z_2)$; $C = (x_3, y_3, z_3)$ and $D = (x_4, y_4, z_4)$ are the vertices of a tetrahedron, then the volume of the tetrahedron

$$= \frac{1}{6} |[\vec{AB} \vec{AC} \vec{AD}]|$$

$$= \frac{1}{6} |[(x_2-x_1, y_2-y_1, z_2-z_1) (x_3-x_1, y_3-y_1, z_3-z_1),$$

$$(x_4-x_1, y_4-y_1, z_4-z_1)]|$$

$$= \frac{1}{6} \begin{vmatrix} x_2-x_1 & y_2-y_1 & z_2-z_1 \\ x_3-x_1 & y_3-y_1 & z_3-z_1 \\ x_4-x_1 & y_4-y_1 & z_4-z_1 \end{vmatrix}$$

Vector Triple Product

Let $\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c}$ be any three vectors, then the vectors $\vec{a} \times (\vec{b} \times \vec{c})$ and $(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \times \vec{c}$ are called vector triple products of $\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c}$.

Note :- i) If any one of \vec{a}, \vec{b} and \vec{c} is the zero vector, then $\vec{a} \times (\vec{b} \times \vec{c}) = (\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \times \vec{c} = \vec{0}$.

ii) If \vec{a} is parallel to \vec{b} , then $(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \times \vec{c} = \vec{0}$. ($\vec{a} \times \vec{b} = \vec{0}$)

iii) If \vec{c} is perpendicular to both \vec{a} & \vec{b} ,

then $(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \times \vec{c} = \vec{0}$.

→ For any vectors \vec{a} , \vec{b} and \vec{c}

$$(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \times \vec{c} = (\vec{a} \cdot \vec{c}) \vec{b} - (\vec{b} \cdot \vec{c}) \vec{a}.$$

Note:— 1. $\vec{a} \times (\vec{b} \times \vec{c}) = -((\vec{b} \times \vec{c}) \times \vec{a})$

$$= -((\vec{b} \cdot \vec{a}) \vec{c} - (\vec{c} \cdot \vec{a}) \vec{b})$$

$$= (\vec{a} \cdot \vec{c}) \vec{b} - (\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b}) \vec{c}$$

2. $(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \times \vec{c} \neq \vec{a} \times (\vec{b} \times \vec{c}),$

→ For any vectors \vec{a} , \vec{b} , \vec{c} and \vec{d}

$$(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \cdot (\vec{c} \times \vec{d}) = (\vec{a} \cdot \vec{c})(\vec{b} \cdot \vec{d}) - (\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d})(\vec{b} \cdot \vec{c})$$

$$= \begin{vmatrix} \vec{a} \cdot \vec{c} & \vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \\ \vec{b} \cdot \vec{c} & \vec{b} \cdot \vec{d} \end{vmatrix}$$

Sol:— $(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \cdot (\vec{c} \times \vec{d}) = (\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \cdot \vec{s}$ where

$$\vec{s} = \vec{c} \times \vec{d} =$$

$$= \vec{a} \cdot (\vec{b} \times \vec{s})$$

$$= \vec{a} \cdot [\vec{b} \times (\vec{c} \times \vec{d})]$$

$$= \vec{a} \cdot [(\vec{b} \cdot \vec{d}) \vec{c} - (\vec{b} \cdot \vec{c}) \vec{d}]$$

$$= (\vec{a} \cdot \vec{c})(\vec{b} \cdot \vec{d}) - (\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d})(\vec{b} \cdot \vec{c})$$

$$= \begin{vmatrix} \vec{a} \cdot \vec{c} & \vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \\ \vec{b} \cdot \vec{c} & \vec{b} \cdot \vec{d} \end{vmatrix}$$

21.

For any vectors $\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c}$ and \vec{d} ,

$$(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \times (\vec{c} \times \vec{d}) = [\vec{a} \vec{c} \vec{d}] \vec{b} - [\vec{b} \vec{c} \vec{d}] \vec{a}$$
$$= [\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{d}] \vec{c} - [\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}] \vec{d}$$

sol: $(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \times (\vec{c} \times \vec{d}) = (\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \times \vec{m}$

where $\vec{m} = \vec{c} \times \vec{d}$

$$= (\vec{a} \cdot \vec{m}) \vec{b} - (\vec{b} \cdot \vec{m}) \vec{a}$$

$$= (\vec{a} \cdot (\vec{c} \times \vec{d})) \vec{b} - (\vec{b} \cdot (\vec{c} \times \vec{d})) \vec{a}$$

$$= [\vec{a} \vec{c} \vec{d}] \vec{b} - [\vec{b} \vec{c} \vec{d}] \vec{a}$$

①

Now $(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \times (\vec{c} \times \vec{d}) = -(\vec{c} \times \vec{d}) \times (\vec{a} \times \vec{b})$

$$= -\{[\vec{c} \vec{a} \vec{b}] \vec{d} - [\vec{d} \vec{a} \vec{b}] \vec{c}\}$$

$$= [\vec{d} \vec{a} \vec{b}] \vec{c} - [\vec{c} \vec{a} \vec{b}] \vec{d}$$

$$= [\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{d}] \vec{c} - [\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}] \vec{d}$$

②

From ① & ② we have

$$(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \times (\vec{c} \times \vec{d}) = [\vec{a} \vec{c} \vec{d}] \vec{b} - [\vec{b} \vec{c} \vec{d}] \vec{a}$$

$$= [\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{d}] \vec{c} - [\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}] \vec{d}$$

Reciprocal system of vectors:

The sets of vectors $\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c}$ and $\vec{a}', \vec{b}', \vec{c}'$ are called reciprocal sets (or) system of vectors.

$$\text{if } \vec{a} \cdot \vec{a} = \vec{b} \cdot \vec{b} = \vec{c} \cdot \vec{c} = 1$$

$$\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} = \vec{a} \cdot \vec{c} = \vec{b} \cdot \vec{a} = \vec{c} \cdot \vec{a} = \vec{c} \cdot \vec{b} = \vec{b} \cdot \vec{c} = 0$$

The sets $\vec{a}, \vec{b}, \vec{c}$ and $\vec{a}', \vec{b}', \vec{c}'$ are reciprocal of vectors iff

$$\vec{a}' = \frac{\vec{b} \times \vec{c}}{\vec{a} \cdot (\vec{b} \times \vec{c})}, \quad \vec{b}' = \frac{\vec{c} \times \vec{a}}{\vec{a} \cdot (\vec{b} \times \vec{c})}$$

$$\vec{c}' = -\frac{\vec{a} \times \vec{b}}{\vec{a} \cdot (\vec{b} \times \vec{c})} \quad ; \text{ where } \vec{a} \cdot (\vec{b} \times \vec{c}) \neq 0$$

→ Prove that $(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \cdot (\vec{b} \times \vec{c}) \times (\vec{c} \times \vec{a}) = (\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c})^2$

Sol: W.K.T $\vec{a} \times (\vec{c} \times \vec{a}) = \vec{c}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{a}) - \vec{a}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{c})$.

Let $\vec{a} = \vec{b} \times \vec{c}$
then $(\vec{b} \times \vec{c}) \times (\vec{c} \times \vec{a}) = \vec{c}(\vec{b} \times \vec{c} \cdot \vec{a}) - \vec{a}(\vec{b} \times \vec{c} \cdot \vec{c})$

$$= \vec{c}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}) - \vec{a}(\vec{b} \times \vec{c} \times \vec{c})$$

$$[\because (\vec{b} \times \vec{c}) \times \vec{c} = \vec{b} \cdot (\vec{c} \times \vec{c})]$$

$$= -\vec{c}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}) \quad (\because \vec{c} \times \vec{c} = 0)$$

$$(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \cdot (\vec{b} \times \vec{c}) \times (\vec{c} \times \vec{a}) = (\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \cdot \vec{c}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c})$$

$$= (\vec{a} \times \vec{b} \cdot \vec{c})(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c})$$

$$= (\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c})(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c})$$

$$= (\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c})^2 \quad [\because \vec{a} \times \vec{b} \cdot \vec{c} = \vec{a} \cdot (\vec{b} \times \vec{c})]$$

Given the vectors, $\vec{a}' = \frac{\vec{b} \times \vec{c}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}}$, $\vec{b}' = \frac{\vec{c} \times \vec{a}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}}$ and $\vec{c}' = \frac{\vec{a} \times \vec{b}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}}$ show that if $\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c} \neq 0$ (12)

(i) $\vec{a}' \cdot \vec{a} = \vec{b}' \cdot \vec{b} = \vec{c}' \cdot \vec{c} = 1$,

(ii) $\vec{a}' \cdot \vec{b}' = \vec{a}' \cdot \vec{c}' = 0$, $\vec{b}' \cdot \vec{a}' = \vec{b}' \cdot \vec{c}' = 0$, $\vec{c}' \cdot \vec{a}' = \vec{c}' \cdot \vec{b}' = 0$,

(iii) if $\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c} = V$ then $\vec{a}' \cdot \vec{b}' \times \vec{c}' = \frac{V}{V}$,

(iv) \vec{a}' , \vec{b}' and \vec{c}' are non-coplanar if \vec{a} , \vec{b} and \vec{c} are non-coplanar.

$$(i) \vec{a}' \cdot \vec{a} = \vec{a} \cdot \vec{a}' = \vec{a} \cdot \frac{\vec{b} \times \vec{c}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}} = \frac{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}} = 1$$

$$\vec{b}' \cdot \vec{b} = \vec{b} \cdot \vec{b}' = \vec{b} \cdot \frac{\vec{c} \times \vec{a}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}} = \frac{\vec{b} \cdot \vec{c} \times \vec{a}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}} = \frac{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}} = 1$$

$$\vec{c}' \cdot \vec{c} = \vec{c} \cdot \vec{c}' = \vec{c} \cdot \frac{\vec{a} \times \vec{b}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}} = \frac{\vec{c} \cdot \vec{a} \times \vec{b}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}} = \frac{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}} = 1$$

$$(ii) \vec{a}' \cdot \vec{b} = \vec{b} \cdot \vec{a}' = \vec{b} \cdot \frac{\vec{b} \times \vec{c}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}} = \frac{\vec{b} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}} = \frac{\vec{b} \times \vec{b} \cdot \vec{c}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}} = 0$$

Similarly $\vec{a}' \cdot \vec{c} = \vec{c} \cdot \vec{a}' = 0$

$$\vec{b}' \cdot \vec{a} = \vec{a} \cdot \vec{b}' = 0, \quad \vec{b}' \cdot \vec{c} = \vec{c} \cdot \vec{b}' = 0$$

$$\vec{c}' \cdot \vec{a} = \vec{a} \cdot \vec{c}' = 0, \quad \vec{c}' \cdot \vec{b} = \vec{b} \cdot \vec{c}' = 0$$

$$(iii) \vec{a}' = \frac{\vec{b} \times \vec{c}}{V}, \quad \vec{b}' = \frac{\vec{c} \times \vec{a}}{V}, \quad \vec{c}' = \frac{\vec{a} \times \vec{b}}{V}$$

$$\text{Then } \vec{a}' \cdot \vec{b}' \times \vec{c}' = \frac{(\vec{b} \times \vec{c}) \cdot (\vec{c} \times \vec{a}) \times (\vec{a} \times \vec{b})}{V^3}$$

$$\frac{(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \cdot (\vec{b} \times \vec{c}) \times (\vec{c} \times \vec{a})}{V^3}$$

v³

$$= \frac{(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c})^2}{\sqrt{3}} = \frac{\sqrt{3}}{\sqrt{3}} = \frac{1}{\sqrt{3}}$$

iv) If \vec{a}, \vec{b} , and \vec{c} are non-coplanar $\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c} \neq 0$
 i.e. $[\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}] \neq 0$. then from part (iii) it follows
 that $\vec{a}' \cdot \vec{b}' \times \vec{c}' \neq 0$, so that \vec{a}', \vec{b}' and \vec{c}' are
 also non-coplanar.

124
2003

show that if \vec{a}', \vec{b}' and \vec{c}' are the
 reciprocals of the non-coplanar vectors \vec{a}, \vec{b} and \vec{c} ,
 then any vector \vec{r} may be expressed as

$$\vec{r} = (\vec{r} \cdot \vec{a}') \vec{a} + (\vec{r} \cdot \vec{b}') \vec{b} + (\vec{r} \cdot \vec{c}') \vec{c}.$$

so)

We know that

$$\vec{a}(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \times (\vec{c} \times \vec{d}) = \vec{b}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{c} \times \vec{d}) - \vec{c}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{d}) \\ = \vec{c}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{b}) - \vec{d}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{b} \times \vec{c}).$$

$$\text{we take } \vec{d}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{c} \times \vec{d}) - \vec{a}(\vec{d} \cdot \vec{c} \times \vec{d}) = \vec{c}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{d}) - \vec{d}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{c}).$$

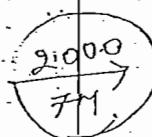
$$\Rightarrow \vec{d}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{c} \times \vec{d}) = \vec{a}(\vec{d} \cdot \vec{c} \times \vec{d}) - \vec{b}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{c} \times \vec{d}) \\ + \vec{c}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{d}).$$

$$\Rightarrow \vec{d} = \frac{\vec{a}(\vec{d} \cdot \vec{c} \times \vec{d})}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{d}} - \frac{\vec{b}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{c} \times \vec{d})}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{d}} + \frac{\vec{c}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{d})}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{d}} \quad (\because \vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{d} \\ = [\vec{a} \vec{d} \vec{d}] \neq 0).$$

Let $\vec{d} = \vec{r}$ then

$$\begin{aligned} \vec{r} &= \frac{\vec{a}(\vec{d} \cdot \vec{c} \times \vec{d})}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{d}} - \frac{\vec{b}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{c} \times \vec{d})}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{d}} + \frac{\vec{c}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{d})}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{d}} \vec{d} \\ &= \vec{r} \cdot \left(\frac{\vec{b} \times \vec{c}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{d}} \right) \vec{a} + \vec{r} \cdot \left(\frac{\vec{c} \times \vec{a}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{d}} \right) \vec{b} + \vec{r} \cdot \left(\frac{\vec{a} \times \vec{b}}{\vec{a} \cdot \vec{d} \times \vec{d}} \right) \vec{c} \\ &= (\vec{r} \cdot \vec{a}') \vec{a} + (\vec{r} \cdot \vec{b}') \vec{b} + (\vec{r} \cdot \vec{c}') \vec{c} \end{aligned}$$

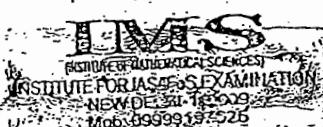
25

Simplify $(A+B) \cdot (B+C) \times (C+A)$.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Sol} \quad & (A+B) \cdot (B+C) \times (C+A) = (A+B) \cdot [(B+C) \times (C+A)] \\ & = (A+B) \cdot [B \times C + C \times B + (B+C) \times A] \\ & = (A+B) \cdot [B \times C + C \times A + B \times A + C \times A] \\ & = (A+B) \cdot [B \times C + B \times A + C \times A] \quad (\because C \times C = 0) \\ & = (A+B) \cdot [A \cdot (B \times C) + B \cdot (B \times A) + C \cdot (C \times A)] \\ & = A \cdot (B \times C) + B \cdot (A \times B) + C \cdot (A \times C) + C \cdot (B \times A) \\ & = A \cdot (B \times C) + B \cdot (A \times B) + C \cdot (A \times C) + A \cdot (B \times C) \\ & = 2 \cdot A \cdot (B \times C) \\ & = \underline{\underline{2 \cdot A \cdot B \times C}} \end{aligned}$$

(13)

26



B.10



MATHEM

ANNA
marking exp.

(14)

Vector Differential Calculus

This is the beginning of vector calculus, which involves two kinds of functions, vector functions and scalar functions.



Scalar function:

Let $S \subset \mathbb{R}$, if for each scalar (element) $t \in S$, \exists a unique real number $f(t)$, then $f(t)$ is said to be scalar function of the scalar variable t . Here ' S ' is called domain of $f(t)$ and $f(t)$ is a scalar quantity, so f is scalar function.

vector function of a scalar variable:

Let $S \subset \mathbb{R}$, if for each scalar $t \in S$, \exists a unique vector $\vec{f}(t)$ then $\vec{f}(t)$ is said

to be vector function of the scalar variable t .

Here $\vec{f}(t)$ is a vector quantity so $f(t)$ is a vector function.

Let $\vec{i}, \vec{j}, \vec{k}$ be the three mutually perpendicular unit vectors in three dimensional space then the vector function $\vec{f}(t)$ may be expressed in the form

$$\vec{f}(t) = f_1(t)\vec{i} + f_2(t)\vec{j} + f_3(t)\vec{k}.$$

Here $f_1(t), f_2(t), f_3(t)$ are real valued functions and are called the components of $\vec{f}(t)$.

Scalar field:

If to each point (x, y, z) of a region R in space there corresponds a unique number or scalar $\phi(x, y, z)$, then ϕ is called a scalar function of position or scalar point function and we say that a scalar field ϕ has been defined in R .

Ex: 1) The temperature at any point within or on the earth's surface at a certain time defines a scalar field.

2) $\phi(x, y, z) = x^3 y - z^2$ defines a scalar field.

vector field: If to each point (x, y, z) of a region R in space there corresponds a vector $\vec{V}(x, y, z)$ then \vec{V} is called a vector function of position or vector point function and we say that a vector field \vec{V} has been defined in R .

Examples: 1) If the velocity at any point (x, y, z) within a moving fluid is known at a certain time, then a vector field is defined.

2) $\vec{V}(x, y, z) = xy^2\vec{i} - yz^2\vec{j} + zx^2\vec{k}$ defines a vector field.

NEW NOTES & MATHEMATICAL SOLUTIONS
INSTITUTE FOR IAS & COMPETITION
NEW DELHI 110009
Mob: 09999197625

E-10, 14, FLOOR, PLOT NO. 10

MATHEMATICS

By K. VENKANNA
The person who is a fan of teaching exp.

(15)

Limit of a vector function:

A vector function $\vec{f}(t)$ said to have limit 'L' when t tends to t_0 , if given $\epsilon > 0$.

\exists a $\delta > 0$ (depending on ϵ) such that

$$|\vec{f}(t) - L| < \epsilon \text{ whenever } 0 < |t - t_0| < \delta.$$

i.e., $\lim_{t \rightarrow t_0} \vec{f}(t) = L$ as $t \rightarrow t_0$

$$\text{i.e., } \lim_{t \rightarrow t_0} \vec{f}(t) = L$$

Note: Let $\lim_{t \rightarrow t_0} \vec{f}(t) = L$ and $\lim_{t \rightarrow t_0} \vec{g}(t) = M$ and λ is a constant

$$\text{then (1) } \lim_{t \rightarrow t_0} [\vec{f}(t) + \vec{g}(t)] = L + M \quad (3) \lim_{t \rightarrow t_0} [\vec{f}(t) \times \vec{g}(t)] = LM$$

$$(2) \lim_{t \rightarrow t_0} [\vec{f}(t) \cdot \vec{g}(t)] = LM \quad (4) \lim_{t \rightarrow t_0} [\lambda \vec{f}(t)] = \lambda L$$

Continuity of vector function:

A vector function $\vec{f}(t)$ is said to be continuous at $t = t_0$ if $\vec{f}(t_0)$ is defined.

(ii) given any $\epsilon > 0$ (however small) \exists a $\delta > 0$ (depending on ϵ) such that $|\vec{f}(t) - \vec{f}(t_0)| < \epsilon$ whenever $|t - t_0| < \delta$.

i.e., $\vec{f}(t) \rightarrow \vec{f}(t_0)$ as $t \rightarrow t_0$.

$$\text{i.e., } \lim_{t \rightarrow t_0} \vec{f}(t) = \vec{f}(t_0).$$

Note 1. The function f is said to be continuous on I if f is continuous at each point of I .

2. If f and g are continuous then $f+g$, fg and $f \times g$ are also continuous.

Derivative of a vector function with respect to a scalar:

Let $\vec{f}(t)$ be a vector function on an interval I and $t_0 \in I$. Then if $\lim_{t \rightarrow t_0} \frac{\vec{f}(t) - \vec{f}(t_0)}{t - t_0}$ exists, it is called the derivative of $\vec{f}(t)$ at t_0 and is denoted by $\vec{f}'(t_0)$ or $\left(\frac{d\vec{f}}{dt}\right)_{t=t_0}$.

Also it is said that $\vec{f}(t)$ is differentiable at $t=t_0$.

Note: 1. If $\vec{f}(t)$ is differentiable on I and $t_0 \in I$, then the derivative of $\vec{f}(t)$ at t_0 is denoted by $\frac{d\vec{f}}{dt}$.

2. If the changes in t , $\vec{f}(t)$ are denoted by δt and $\delta \vec{f}(t)$ respectively then we have

$$\frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} = \lim_{\delta t \rightarrow 0} \frac{\delta \vec{f}}{\delta t} = \lim_{\delta t \rightarrow 0} \frac{\vec{f}(t + \delta t) - \vec{f}(t)}{\delta t}$$

Higher order Derivatives:

Let $\vec{f}'(t)$ be differentiable on an interval I and

$\vec{f}'' = \frac{d\vec{f}'}{dt}$ be the derivative of \vec{f}' .

If $\lim_{t \rightarrow t_0} \frac{\vec{f}'(t) - \vec{f}'(t_0)}{t - t_0}$ exists for each $t \in I, t \neq t_0$

then \vec{f}'' is said to be differentiable on I .

Also $\vec{f}'''(t)$ is said to possess second derivative on I and is denoted by $\vec{f}'''(t)$ or $\frac{d^2\vec{f}}{dt^2}$.

Similarly the derivative of $\frac{d^2\vec{f}}{dt^2}$ is denoted by $\frac{d^3\vec{f}}{dt^3}$ and is called the third derivative of $\vec{f}(t)$ and so on.

$\frac{df}{dt}$, $\frac{d\vec{f}}{dt}$ are also denoted by \vec{f}' , \vec{f}'' respectively.

Let \vec{A} , \vec{B} and \vec{C} be three differentiable vector functions of scalar variable 't' and ϕ is a differentiable scalar function of the same variable 't', then

$$(1) \frac{d}{dt} (\vec{A} \pm \vec{B}) = \frac{d\vec{A}}{dt} \pm \frac{d\vec{B}}{dt}$$

$$(2) \frac{d}{dt} (\vec{A} \cdot \vec{B}) = \vec{A} \cdot \frac{d\vec{B}}{dt} + \frac{d\vec{A}}{dt} \cdot \vec{B}$$

$$(3) \frac{d}{dt} (\vec{A} \times \vec{B}) = \vec{A} \times \frac{d\vec{B}}{dt} + \frac{d\vec{A}}{dt} \times \vec{B}$$

$$(4) \frac{d}{dt} (\phi \vec{A}) = \phi \frac{d\vec{A}}{dt} + \vec{A} \frac{d\phi}{dt}$$

$$(5) \frac{d}{dt} [\vec{A} \cdot \vec{B} \cdot \vec{C}] = \left[\frac{d\vec{A}}{dt} \cdot \vec{B} \cdot \vec{C} \right] + \left[\vec{A} \cdot \frac{d\vec{B}}{dt} \cdot \vec{C} \right] + \left[\vec{A} \cdot \vec{B} \cdot \frac{d\vec{C}}{dt} \right]$$

$$(6) \frac{d}{dt} \{ \vec{A} \times (\vec{B} \times \vec{C}) \} = \frac{d\vec{A}}{dt} \times (\vec{B} \times \vec{C}) + \vec{A} \times \left(\frac{d\vec{B}}{dt} \times \vec{C} \right) + \vec{A} \times \left(\vec{B} \times \frac{d\vec{C}}{dt} \right)$$

Derivative of a constant vector:

A vector is said to be constant only if both its magnitude and direction are fixed.

If either of these changes, then the vector will change and thus it will not be constant.

Let \vec{A} be a constant vector function in the interval I and $t_0 \in I$ then $f(t_0) = 0$

Sol:- Let $\vec{f}(t) = c$, where c is a constant vector.

$$\text{then } \lim_{t \rightarrow t_0} \frac{\vec{f}(t) - \vec{f}(t_0)}{t - t_0} = \lim_{t \rightarrow t_0} \frac{c - c}{t - t_0} =$$

$$= \lim_{t \rightarrow t_0} (0) = 0$$

$$\left(\frac{df}{dt} \right)_{t=t_0} = \vec{f}(t_0) = 0$$

→ Derivative of a vector function in terms of its Components.

Let \vec{r} be a vector function of the scalar variable t .

Let $\vec{r} = x\vec{i} + y\vec{j} + z\vec{k}$ where the components x, y, z are scalar functions of the scalar

variable t and $\vec{i}, \vec{j}, \vec{k}$ are fixed unit vectors.

We have $\vec{r} + \delta\vec{r} = (x+\delta x)\vec{i} + (y+\delta y)\vec{j} + (z+\delta z)\vec{k}$
 $\therefore \delta\vec{r} = (\vec{r} + \delta\vec{r}) - \vec{r} = \delta x\vec{i} + \delta y\vec{j} + \delta z\vec{k}$.

$$\therefore \frac{\delta\vec{r}}{\delta t} = \frac{\delta x}{\delta t}\vec{i} + \frac{\delta y}{\delta t}\vec{j} + \frac{\delta z}{\delta t}\vec{k}.$$

$$\therefore \lim_{\delta t \rightarrow 0} \frac{\delta\vec{r}}{\delta t} = \lim_{\delta t \rightarrow 0} \left\{ \frac{\delta x}{\delta t}\vec{i} + \frac{\delta y}{\delta t}\vec{j} + \frac{\delta z}{\delta t}\vec{k} \right\}.$$

$$\therefore \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} = \frac{dx}{dt}\vec{i} + \frac{dy}{dt}\vec{j} + \frac{dz}{dt}\vec{k}.$$

Thus in order to differentiate a vector we should differentiate its components.

Note: If $\vec{r} = x\vec{i} + y\vec{j} + z\vec{k}$, then sometimes we also write it as $\vec{r} = (x, y, z)$.

By this notation,

$$\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} = \left(\frac{dx}{dt}, \frac{dy}{dt}, \frac{dz}{dt} \right)$$

$$\frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} = \left(\frac{d^2x}{dt^2}, \frac{d^2y}{dt^2}, \frac{d^2z}{dt^2} \right) \text{ and so on.}$$

Alternative method:

We have $\vec{r} = x\vec{i} + y\vec{j} + z\vec{k}$, where

$\vec{i}, \vec{j}, \vec{k}$ are constant vectors and so their derivatives will be zero.

33

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Now } \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} &= \frac{d}{dt}(x\vec{i} + y\vec{j} + z\vec{k}) \\
 &= \frac{dx}{dt}\vec{i} + \frac{dy}{dt}\vec{j} + \frac{dz}{dt}\vec{k} \quad (17) \\
 &= \frac{dx}{dt}\vec{i} + x\frac{d\vec{i}}{dt} + \frac{dy}{dt}\vec{j} + y\frac{d\vec{j}}{dt} + \frac{dz}{dt}\vec{k} + z\frac{d\vec{k}}{dt} \\
 &= \frac{dx}{dt}\vec{i} + \frac{dy}{dt}\vec{j} + \frac{dz}{dt}\vec{k} \\
 &\quad (\because \frac{d\vec{i}}{dt} = \frac{d\vec{j}}{dt} = \frac{d\vec{k}}{dt} = 0)
 \end{aligned}$$

Note: If f_1, f_2, f_3 are constant functions, then $\vec{f} = f_1\vec{i} + f_2\vec{j} + f_3\vec{k}$ is called a constant vector function.

* Some important results:

→ A vector function \vec{f} is constant iff $\frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} = 0$.

proof: Suppose \vec{f} is constant. Then $\frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} = 0$.

conversely suppose that $\frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} = 0$.

$$\text{Let } \vec{f} = f_1\vec{i} + f_2\vec{j} + f_3\vec{k}$$

$$\text{since } \frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} = 0 \Rightarrow \frac{df_1}{dt}\vec{i} + \frac{df_2}{dt}\vec{j} + \frac{df_3}{dt}\vec{k} = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow \frac{df_1}{dt} = 0, \frac{df_2}{dt} = 0, \frac{df_3}{dt} = 0.$$

$\Rightarrow f_1, f_2, f_3$ are constants.

$\Rightarrow \vec{f}$ is a constant vector function.

IFS-2008

→ A vector function \vec{f} is of constant magnitude iff $\vec{f} \cdot \frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} = 0$

proof Let \vec{f} be a vector of constant magnitude.

$$\text{Then } \vec{f} \cdot \vec{f} = |\vec{f}|^2 = \text{constant}.$$

$$\text{now differentiating, we get } \vec{f} \cdot \frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} + \frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} \cdot \vec{f} = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow 2(\vec{f} \cdot \frac{d\vec{f}}{dt}) = 0 \quad (\because \vec{f} \cdot \vec{f} = \text{constant})$$

$$\Rightarrow \vec{f} \cdot \frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} = 0.$$

Conversely suppose that

$$\vec{f} \cdot \frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} = 0.$$

$$\text{then } \frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{dt} (\vec{f} \cdot \vec{f}) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow \vec{f} \cdot \vec{f} = \text{const.}$$

$$\Rightarrow |\vec{f}|^2 = \text{const.}$$

$$\Rightarrow |\vec{f}| = \text{const.}$$

If \vec{a} is a differentiable vector function of the scalar variable t and if $|\vec{a}| = a$, then

$$(i) \frac{d}{dt} (\vec{a}^2) = 2a \frac{da}{dt} \quad \text{and (ii)} \quad \vec{a} \cdot \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = \vec{a} \cdot \frac{da}{dt}$$

$$\text{sol (i) we have } \vec{a}^2 = \vec{a} \cdot \vec{a} \\ = (a)(a) \cos 0 \\ = a^2$$

$$\therefore \frac{d}{dt} (\vec{a}^2) = \frac{d}{dt} (a^2) = 2a \frac{da}{dt}.$$

$$\text{(ii) we have } \frac{d}{dt} (\vec{a}^2) = \frac{d}{dt} (\vec{a} \cdot \vec{a}) \\ = \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} \cdot \vec{a} + \vec{a} \cdot \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} \\ = 2\vec{a} \cdot \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = ①$$

$$\text{Also } \frac{d}{dt} (\vec{a}^2) = \frac{d}{dt} (a^2)$$

$$= 2a \frac{da}{dt} \quad ②$$

from ① & ②, we have

$$2\vec{a} \cdot \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = 2a \frac{da}{dt}$$

$$\Rightarrow \boxed{\vec{a} \cdot \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = a \frac{da}{dt}.}$$

35.

→ If \vec{a} has constant length (fixed magnitude) then \vec{a} and $\frac{d\vec{a}}{dt}$ are perpendicular provided $|\frac{d\vec{a}}{dt}| \neq 0$.

Sol. Let $|\vec{a}| = a$ (constant)

Then $\vec{a} \cdot \vec{a} = a^2$ (constant)

$$\therefore \frac{d}{dt}(\vec{a} \cdot \vec{a}) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} \cdot \vec{a} + \vec{a} \cdot \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow 2\vec{a} \cdot \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow \vec{a} \cdot \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = 0$$

The scalar product of two vectors

\vec{a} and $\frac{d\vec{a}}{dt}$ is zero.

$\therefore \vec{a}$ is \perp to $\frac{d\vec{a}}{dt}$, provided $\frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} \neq 0$

is not null vector

i.e. provided $|\frac{d\vec{a}}{dt}| \neq 0$.

thus the derivative of a vector of constant length is perpendicular to the vector provided the vector itself is not constant.

→ If \vec{a} is a differentiable vector function of the scalar variable t , then

$$\frac{d}{dt}(\vec{a} \times \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt}) = \vec{a} \times \frac{d^2\vec{a}}{dt^2}$$

Sol. we have $\frac{d}{dt}(\vec{a} \times \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt}) = \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} \times \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} + \vec{a} \times \frac{d^2\vec{a}}{dt^2}$

$$= 0 + \vec{a} \times \frac{d^2\vec{a}}{dt^2}$$

$$= \vec{a} \times \frac{d^2\vec{a}}{dt^2}$$

→ A vector function $\vec{a}(t)$ has constant direction iff $\frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = 0$. 36.

proof Let $\vec{a}(t) = a \vec{A}(t)$

$$\text{where } a(t) = |\vec{a}(t)|$$

and $\vec{A}(t)$ is a vector function with unit magnitude, for every t in the domain of $\vec{a}(t)$.

$$\therefore \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt}(a \vec{A})$$

$$= a \frac{d\vec{A}}{dt} + \vec{A} \frac{da}{dt}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now } \vec{a} \times \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} &= \vec{a} \times \left(a \frac{d\vec{A}}{dt} + \vec{A} \frac{da}{dt} \right) \\ &= \left(\vec{a} \times \frac{d\vec{A}}{dt} \right) + \\ &\quad \vec{a} \times \frac{da}{dt} \vec{A} \\ &= \vec{a} \left(\vec{A} \times \frac{d\vec{A}}{dt} \right) + \vec{0} \\ &= \vec{a} \left(\vec{A} \times \frac{d\vec{A}}{dt} \right) \quad \text{--- (1)} \end{aligned}$$

Suppose $\vec{a}(t)$ has constant direction
then \vec{A} is constant.

$$\Rightarrow \frac{d\vec{A}}{dt} = \vec{0}$$

$$\Rightarrow \vec{a} \times \frac{d\vec{A}}{dt} = \vec{0} \quad \text{--- (2)}$$

$$\therefore \vec{a} \times \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = \vec{a} \left(\vec{A} \times \frac{d\vec{A}}{dt} \right) \quad (\text{by (1)})$$

$$= \vec{a}(\vec{0}) \quad (\text{by (2)})$$

$$\boxed{\vec{a} \times \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = \vec{0}}$$

consequently suppose it to

$$\vec{a} \times \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = 0$$

$$\text{then } \vec{a} \cdot (\vec{a} \times \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt}) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow \vec{a} \times \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = 0$$

Since \vec{a} is of unit length

$$\therefore \vec{a} \cdot \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = 0$$

$$\text{now } \vec{a} \times \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = 0, \vec{a} \cdot \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = 0$$

$\Rightarrow \vec{a}$ is constant.

$\Rightarrow \vec{a}$ has constant direction.

IIMS
INSTITUTE OF INDUSTRIAL SCIENCES
INSTITUTE FOR IAS/IITs EXAMINATION
NEW DELHI-110099
Mob: 09999197625

(19)

Ex: If \vec{r} is a vector function of a scalar t and \vec{a} is a constant vector, m a constant, differentiate the following w.r.t. t :

(i) $\vec{r} \cdot \vec{a}$ (ii) $\vec{r} \times \vec{a}$ (iii) $\vec{r} \times \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}$ (iv) $\vec{r} \cdot \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}$

(v) $\vec{r} + \frac{1}{t} \vec{r}$ (vi) $m \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right)^2$ (vii) $\frac{\vec{r} + \vec{a}}{\vec{r} + t\vec{a}}$ (viii) $\frac{\vec{r} \times \vec{a}}{\vec{r} \cdot \vec{a}}$

Sol: (i) Let $R = \vec{r} \cdot \vec{a}$

$$\text{Then } \frac{dR}{dt} = \frac{d(\vec{r} \cdot \vec{a})}{dt}$$

$$= \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \vec{a} + \vec{r} \cdot \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt}$$

$$= \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \vec{a} + \vec{r} \cdot 0 \quad (\because \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = 0, \text{as } \vec{a} \text{ is constant vector})$$

$$= \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \vec{a}$$

(iv) If $R = \vec{r} \cdot \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}$, then $\frac{dR}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt} \left[\vec{r} \cdot \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right]$

$$= \vec{r} \cdot \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} + \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}$$

$$= \vec{r} \cdot \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} + \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right)^2$$

(V) Let $R = \vec{r} + \frac{1}{\vec{r}}$. Then $\frac{dR}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt} \left\{ \vec{r} + \frac{1}{\vec{r}} \right\}$

$$= \frac{d}{dt} \left\{ \vec{r} + \frac{1}{\vec{r}} \right\} \quad (\because \vec{r} = x\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k}$$

$$= 2\vec{r} \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} - \frac{2}{\vec{r}^2} \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \quad \Rightarrow \vec{r} = \sqrt{x^2 + y^2 + z^2}$$

$$= 2\left(\vec{r} - \frac{1}{\vec{r}^2}\right) \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \quad \Rightarrow \vec{r} = \vec{r} + \frac{1}{\vec{r}^2}$$

$$= \underline{\underline{2\left(\vec{r} - \frac{1}{\vec{r}^2}\right) \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}}}$$

$$= \underline{\underline{2\left(\vec{r} - \frac{1}{\vec{r}^2}\right) \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}}} = \underline{\underline{\left(\vec{r}'\right)'}}$$

(VI) Let $R = m \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right)^2$. Then $\frac{dR}{dt} = m \frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right)^2$

$$= m \frac{d}{dt} \left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right]$$

$$= m \left[\frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \cdot \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} + \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right]$$

$$= m \left[2 \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right]$$

$$= \underline{\underline{2m \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}}}$$

(VII) Let $R = \frac{\vec{r} + \vec{a}}{\vec{r} + \vec{a}^2}$. Then $\frac{dR}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt} \left[\frac{\vec{r} + \vec{a}}{\vec{r} + \vec{a}^2} \right]$

$$= \frac{1}{\vec{r} + \vec{a}^2} \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} + \frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} \right) + \left\{ \frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{1}{\vec{r} + \vec{a}^2} \right) \right\} (\vec{r} + \vec{a})$$

$$= \frac{1}{\vec{r} + \vec{a}^2} \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right) + \left\{ \frac{(-1)}{(\vec{r} + \vec{a}^2)^2} \cdot \frac{d}{dt} (\vec{r} + \vec{a}^2) \right\} (\vec{r} + \vec{a})$$

$$= \frac{1}{\vec{r} + \vec{a}^2} \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right) + \left\{ \frac{(-1)}{(\vec{r} + \vec{a}^2)} \cdot 2\vec{r} \cdot \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right\} (\vec{r} + \vec{a})$$

$$= \frac{1}{\vec{r} + \vec{a}^2} \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right) - \frac{2\vec{r} \cdot d\vec{r}}{\vec{r} + \vec{a}^2} (\vec{r} + \vec{a})$$

$$= \underline{\underline{\frac{1}{\vec{r} + \vec{a}^2} \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right) - \frac{2\vec{r} \cdot d\vec{r}}{\vec{r} + \vec{a}^2} (\vec{r} + \vec{a})}}$$

(VIII) Let $R = \frac{\vec{r} \times \vec{a}}{\vec{r} \cdot \vec{a}}$. Then $\frac{dR}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt} \left[\frac{\vec{r} \times \vec{a}}{\vec{r} \cdot \vec{a}} \right]$

$$= \frac{1}{\vec{r} \cdot \vec{a}} \frac{d}{dt} (\vec{r} \times \vec{a}) + \left\{ \frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{1}{\vec{r} \cdot \vec{a}} \right) \right\} (\vec{r} \times \vec{a})$$

$$= \frac{1}{\vec{r} \cdot \vec{a}} \left(\frac{d\vec{r} \times \vec{a}}{dt} \right) + \left[\frac{-1}{(\vec{r} \cdot \vec{a})^2} \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \vec{a} \right) \right] (\vec{r} \times \vec{a})$$

$$= \frac{d\vec{r} \times \vec{a}}{\vec{r} \cdot \vec{a}} - \left\{ \frac{\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \vec{a}}{(\vec{r} \cdot \vec{a})^2} (\vec{r} \times \vec{a}) \right\}$$

$$= \underline{\underline{\frac{d\vec{r} \times \vec{a}}{\vec{r} \cdot \vec{a}} - \left\{ \frac{\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \vec{a}}{(\vec{r} \cdot \vec{a})^2} (\vec{r} \times \vec{a}) \right\}}}$$

39

problem :-

→ If $\vec{r} = \sin t \vec{i} + \cos t \vec{j} + t \vec{k}$, find

(i) $\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}$ (ii) $\frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2}$ (iii) $\left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right|$ (iv) $\left| \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right|$

(i) Given $\vec{r} = \sin t \vec{i} + \cos t \vec{j} + t \vec{k}$

$$\begin{aligned}\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} &= \frac{d}{dt} (\sin t \vec{i} + \cos t \vec{j} + t \vec{k}) \\ &= \frac{d(\sin t)}{dt} \vec{i} + \frac{d(\cos t)}{dt} \vec{j} + \frac{d(t)}{dt} \vec{k} \\ &= \cos t \vec{i} - \sin t \vec{j} + \vec{k}\end{aligned}$$

(ii) $\frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} = \frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right) = \frac{d}{dt} (\cos t \vec{i} - \sin t \vec{j} + \vec{k})$

$$\begin{aligned}&= \frac{d(\cos t)}{dt} \vec{i} - \frac{d(\sin t)}{dt} \vec{j} + \frac{d(1)}{dt} \vec{k} \\ &= -\sin t \vec{i} - \cos t \vec{j} + 0 \\ &= -\sin t \vec{i} - \cos t \vec{j}\end{aligned}$$

(iii) $\left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right| = \sqrt{(\cos t)^2 + (\sin t)^2 + (1)^2} = \sqrt{\cos^2 t + \sin^2 t + 1}$
 $= \sqrt{1+1} = \sqrt{2}$

(iv) $\left| \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right| = \sqrt{(-\sin t)^2 + (-\cos t)^2}$
 $= \sqrt{\sin^2 t + \cos^2 t}$
 $= 1$

→ If \vec{a}, \vec{b} are constant vectors, w is a constant and \vec{r} is a vector function of the scalar variable t given by $\vec{r} = \cos wt \vec{a} + \sin wt \vec{b}$.

Show that (i) $\frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} + w^2 \vec{r} = 0$ (ii) $\vec{r} \times \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} = w \vec{a} \times \vec{b}$.

Sol: Since \vec{a}, \vec{b} are constant vectors.

$$\frac{d\vec{a}}{dt} = 0, \quad \frac{d\vec{b}}{dt} = 0$$

(i) $\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt} (\cos wt \vec{a} + \sin wt \vec{b})$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \frac{d}{dt}(\cos wt) \vec{a} + \frac{d}{dt}(\sin wt) \vec{b} \\
 \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} &= -\omega \sin wt \vec{a} + \omega \cos wt \vec{b} \\
 \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} &= \frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right) \\
 &\stackrel{40}{=} \frac{d}{dt} \left(-\omega \sin wt \vec{a} + \omega \cos wt \vec{b} \right) \\
 &= \frac{d}{dt}(-\omega \sin wt) \vec{a} + \frac{d}{dt}(\omega \cos wt) \vec{b} \\
 &= -\omega \frac{d}{dt}(\sin wt) \vec{a} + \omega \frac{d}{dt}(\cos wt) \vec{b} \\
 &= -\omega (\omega \cos wt) \vec{a} + \omega (-\omega \sin wt) \vec{b} \\
 &= -\omega^2 \cos wt \vec{a} - \omega^2 \sin wt \vec{b} \\
 &= -\omega^2 (\cos wt \vec{a} + \sin wt \vec{b}) \\
 \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} &= -\omega^2 \vec{r} \quad (\because \vec{r} = \omega \sin wt \vec{a} + \omega \cos wt \vec{b}) \\
 \therefore \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} + \omega^2 \vec{r} &= 0.
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{(ii)} \quad \vec{r} \times \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} &= (\cos wt \vec{a} + \sin wt \vec{b}) \times (-\omega \sin wt \vec{a} - \omega \cos wt \vec{b}) \\
 &= -\omega \cos wt \sin wt \vec{a} \times \vec{a} + \omega \cos wt \vec{a} \times \vec{b} \\
 &\quad - \omega \sin wt \vec{b} \times \vec{a} - \omega \sin wt \cos wt \vec{b} \times \vec{b} \\
 &= \omega \cos^2 wt \vec{a} \times \vec{b} - \omega \sin^2 wt \vec{b} \times \vec{a} \\
 &\quad \left(\because \vec{a} \times \vec{a} = 0 \text{ & } \vec{b} \times \vec{b} = 0 \right) \\
 &= \omega \cos^2 wt \vec{a} \times \vec{b} + \omega \sin^2 wt \vec{a} \times \vec{b} \\
 &\quad \because \vec{a} \times \vec{a} = -(\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \\
 &= \omega (\cos^2 wt + \sin^2 wt) \vec{a} \times \vec{b} \\
 &= \omega \vec{a} \times \vec{b} \\
 \vec{r} \times \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} &= \underline{\omega \vec{a} \times \vec{b}}
 \end{aligned}$$

41

→ If $\vec{r} = a \cos t \vec{i} + a \sin t \vec{j} + at \tan k$,
 find $\left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right|$ and $\left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2}, \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{dt^3} \right]$

(21)

Sol:

Given $\vec{r} = a \cos t \vec{i} + a \sin t \vec{j} + at \tan k$.

$$\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} = -a \sin t \vec{i} + a \cos t \vec{j} + a \tan k$$

$$\frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} = -a \cos t \vec{i} - a \sin t \vec{j}$$

$$\frac{d^3\vec{r}}{dt^3} = a \sin t \vec{i} - a \cos t \vec{j}$$

$$\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} = \begin{vmatrix} i & j & k \\ -a \sin t & a \cos t & a \tan k \\ -a \cos t & -a \sin t & 0 \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= a^2 \sin t \tan k \vec{i} - a^2 \cos t \tan k \vec{j} + a^2 \vec{k}$$

$$\left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right| = \sqrt{(a^2 \sin t \tan k)^2 + (-a^2 \cos t \tan k)^2 + (a^2)^2}$$

$$= \sqrt{a^4 \sin^2 t \tan^2 k + a^4 \cos^2 t \tan^2 k + a^4}$$

$$= \sqrt{a^4 \tan^2 k (\sin^2 t + \cos^2 t) + a^4}$$

$$= \sqrt{a^4 \tan^2 k + a^4}$$

$$= \sqrt{a^4 (1 + \tan^2 k)} = \sqrt{a^4 (\sec^2 k)}$$

$$= a^2 \sec k$$

$$\text{Also } \left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2}, \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{dt^3} \right] = \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right) \cdot \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{dt^3}$$

$$\left\{ \therefore [\vec{a} \vec{b} \vec{c}] = (\vec{a} \times \vec{b}) \cdot \vec{c} \right.$$

$$= (a^2 \sin t \tan k \vec{i} - a^2 \cos t \tan k \vec{j} + a^2 \vec{k}) \cdot (a \sin t \vec{i} - a \cos t \vec{j})$$

$$= a^3 \sin^2 t \tan k \vec{i} \cdot \vec{i} + a^3 \cos^2 t \tan k \vec{j} \cdot \vec{j}$$

$$\left[\because \vec{i} \cdot \vec{j} = \vec{j} \cdot \vec{i} = \vec{k} \cdot \vec{i} \right]$$

$$= a^3 \sin t \tan \alpha + a^3 \cos t \tan \alpha$$

$$= a^3 \tan \alpha (\sin t + \cos t) \quad \left(\because \frac{\partial}{\partial t} = \vec{i} \cdot \vec{j} = 1 \right)$$

$$= \underline{a^3 \tan \alpha} \quad \boxed{\left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2}, \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{dt^3} \right] = a^3 \tan \alpha}$$

\rightarrow If $\frac{d\vec{u}}{dt} = \vec{\omega} \times \vec{u}$, $\frac{d\vec{v}}{dt} = \vec{\omega} \times \vec{v}$, show that

$$\frac{d}{dt}(\vec{u} \times \vec{v}) = \vec{\omega} \times (\vec{u} \times \vec{v})$$

$$\text{Soln: L.H.S. } \frac{d}{dt}(\vec{u} \times \vec{v}) = \frac{d\vec{u}}{dt} \times \vec{v} + \vec{u} \times \frac{d\vec{v}}{dt}$$

$$= (\vec{\omega} \times \vec{u}) \times \vec{v} + \vec{u} \times (\vec{\omega} \times \vec{v})$$

$$= (\vec{v} \cdot \vec{\omega}) \vec{u} - (\vec{u} \cdot \vec{\omega}) \vec{v} \quad \left[\begin{array}{l} \frac{d\vec{u}}{dt} = \vec{\omega} \times \vec{u} \\ \frac{d\vec{v}}{dt} = \vec{\omega} \times \vec{v} \end{array} \right]$$

$$+ (\vec{u} \cdot \vec{\omega}) \vec{v} - (\vec{v} \cdot \vec{\omega}) \vec{u}$$

$$= (\vec{v} \cdot \vec{\omega}) \vec{u} - (\vec{u} \cdot \vec{\omega}) \vec{v} \quad (\because \vec{u} \cdot \vec{v} = \vec{v} \cdot \vec{u})$$

$$= \vec{\omega} \times (\vec{u} \times \vec{v})$$

\rightarrow If \vec{R} be a unit vector in the direction of \vec{r} .
Prove that $\vec{R} \times \frac{d\vec{R}}{dt} = \frac{1}{r} \vec{r} \times \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}$, where $r = \sqrt{r^2}$

Sol^b: we have $\vec{r} = r \vec{R}$;

$$\Rightarrow \vec{R} = \frac{1}{r} \vec{r}$$

$$\therefore \frac{d\vec{R}}{dt} = \frac{1}{r} \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} - \frac{1}{r^2} \frac{dr}{dt} \vec{r}$$

$$\text{Hence } \vec{R} \times \frac{d\vec{R}}{dt} = \frac{1}{r} \vec{r} \times \left(\frac{1}{r} \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} - \frac{1}{r^2} \frac{dr}{dt} \vec{r} \right)$$

$$= \frac{1}{r^2} \vec{r} \times \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} - \frac{1}{r^3} \frac{dr}{dt} \vec{r} \times \vec{r}$$

$$= \frac{1}{r^2} \vec{r} \times \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \quad (\because \vec{r} \times \vec{r} = 0)$$

$$\therefore \vec{R} \times \frac{d\vec{R}}{dt} = \frac{1}{r^2} \vec{r} \times \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}$$

43

\rightarrow If $\vec{A} = 5t\vec{i} + t^2\vec{j} - t^3\vec{k}$ and $\vec{B} = \sin t\vec{i} - \cos t\vec{j}$, then find (a) $\frac{d}{dt}(\vec{A} + \vec{B})$, (b) $\frac{d}{dt}(\vec{A} \times \vec{B})$, (c) $\frac{d}{dt}(\vec{A} \cdot \vec{B})$. (22)

\rightarrow If $\vec{A} = t\vec{i} - \vec{j} + (2t+1)\vec{k}$ and $\vec{B} = (2t-3)\vec{i} + \vec{j} - t\vec{k}$, then find (a) $\frac{d}{dt}(\vec{A} \cdot \vec{B})$ (b) $\frac{d}{dt}(\vec{A} \times \vec{B})$ (c) $\frac{d}{dt}|\vec{A} + \vec{B}|$.

\rightarrow (d) $\frac{d}{dt}\left(\frac{\vec{A} \times \vec{B}}{dt}\right)$ at $t=1$

\rightarrow If $\vec{r} = e^t\vec{i} + \log(t+1)\vec{j} - \tan t\vec{k}$ then find.

$$\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2}, \left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right|, \left| \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right| \text{ at } t=0.$$

\rightarrow If $\vec{r} = a \cos t\vec{i} + a \sin t\vec{j} + bt\vec{k}$, then find $\left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right|$

\rightarrow If $\vec{r} = x\vec{i} + y\vec{j} + z\vec{k}$ and $x = 2 \sin 3t$, $y = 2 \cos 3t$, $z = 8t$ then show that $|\vec{r}'| = 10$ and $|\vec{r}''| = 18$

\rightarrow If $\vec{A} = \sin t\vec{i} + \cos t\vec{j} + t\vec{k}$, $\vec{B} = \cos t\vec{i} - \sin t\vec{j} - 8t\vec{k}$

and $\vec{C} = 2\vec{i} + 3\vec{j} - \vec{k}$ then find $\frac{d}{dt}(\vec{A} \times (\vec{B} \times \vec{C}))$ at $t=0$

\rightarrow If $\vec{A} = 3t^2\vec{i} - (t+4)\vec{j} + (t-2)\vec{k}$ and

$\vec{B} = \sin t\vec{i} + 3e^t\vec{j} - 3 \cos t\vec{k}$, find $\frac{d^2}{dt^2}(\vec{A} \times \vec{B})$ at $t=0$

\rightarrow If $\vec{r} = e^t(c \cos 2t + d \sin 2t)$ where c and d are constant

vectors, then show that $\frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} - 2 \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} + 5\vec{r} = 0$

\rightarrow If $\vec{r} = x\vec{i} + y\vec{j} + z\vec{k}$ and $x = \frac{2t+1}{t-1}$, $y = \frac{t}{t-1}$

$z = t+2$ then find $[\vec{r}' \vec{r}'' \vec{r}''']$

\rightarrow If $\vec{r} = 2t\vec{i} + t^2\vec{j} + \frac{t^3}{3}\vec{k}$ then show that

$$\frac{[\vec{r}' \vec{r}'' \vec{r}''']}{(\vec{r}' \times \vec{r}'')^2} = \frac{[\vec{r}' \vec{x} \vec{r}''']}{|\vec{r}'|^3} \text{ at } t=1$$

Differential Geometry

(21)

Differential Geometry involves a study of space-curves and surfaces. It differs essentially from algebraic geometry which deals with a much narrower and restricted class of curves and surfaces and employs algebra as its principal tool.

For example:

The theory of conic sections or quadric surfaces come under the purview of algebraic geometry whereas the study of curvature of a general curve or the tangent plane to a general surface pertain to differential geometry.

→ parametric representation of space curves.

There are two ways of representing a curve analytically.

One of them is to represent it as the intersection of two surfaces represented by two equations of the form -

$$F_1(x, y, z) = 0, F_2(x, y, z) = 0 \quad (1)$$

The other one is the parametric representation of the form

$$x = f(t), y = f_1(t), z = f_2(t) \quad (2)$$

where x, y, z are scalar functions of the scalar t , also represents a curve in three dimensional space.

Here (x, y, z) are co-ordinates of a current point of the curve.

The scalar variable t may range over a set of values $a \leq t \leq b$.

In vector notation, an equation of the form $\vec{r} = \vec{f}(t)$, represents a curve in three dimensional space if \vec{r} is the position vector of a current point on the curve. As t changes, \vec{r} will give position vectors of different points on the curve.

The vector $\vec{f}(t)$ can be expressed as $f_1(t)\hat{i} + f_2(t)\hat{j} + f_3(t)\hat{k}$.

Also if (x, y, z) are the co-ordinates of a current point on the curve whose position vector is \vec{r} , then $\vec{r} = x\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k}$.

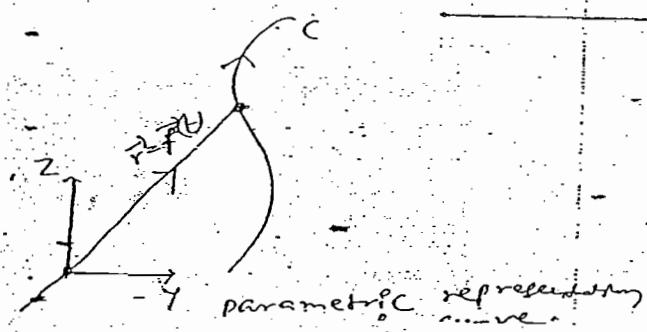
Therefore the single vector equation

$$\vec{r} = \vec{f}(t)$$

$$\text{i.e. } x\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k} = f_1(t)\hat{i} + f_2(t)\hat{j} + f_3(t)\hat{k}$$

is equivalent to the three parametric equations $x = f_1(t)$, $y = f_2(t)$, $z = f_3(t)$.

Thus a curve-surface may be defined as the locus of a point whose co-ordinates may be expressed as a function of a single parameter.



* Typical examples Kinds of curves

(24)

→ straight line:

A straight line L through a point with position vector \vec{a} in the direction of a constant vector \vec{b} can be represented in the form

$$\vec{r} = \vec{a} + t\vec{b}$$

$$= [a_1 + tb_1, a_2 + tb_2, a_3 + tb_3]$$

where $a_i = a_i i + a_j j + a_k k$

$$\vec{b} = b_1 i + b_2 j + b_3 k, t \in \mathbb{R}$$

Sol.

Let O be the origin
and $\vec{OA} = \vec{a}$.

Let L' be the straight line parallel to the given vector \vec{b} passing through 'A'.

Let 'P' be the point on L' and $\vec{OP} = \vec{r}$.

Then $\vec{AP} \parallel \vec{b}$:

$$\therefore \vec{AP} = t\vec{b}, t \in \mathbb{R}$$

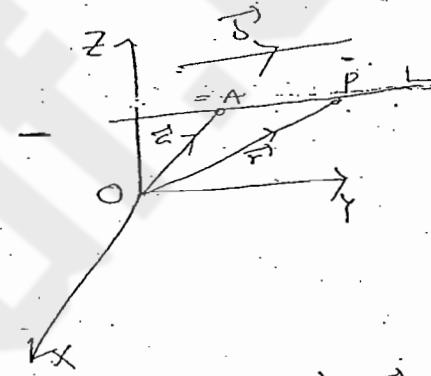
$$\text{Since } \vec{AP} = \vec{OP} - \vec{OA}$$

$$\vec{OP} = \vec{AP} + \vec{OA}$$

$$\vec{OP} = \vec{a} + t\vec{b}$$

$$\boxed{\vec{r} = \vec{a} + t\vec{b}}, t \in \mathbb{R}$$

This is the required vector equation
of the straight line.



→ ellipse, circle:

The vector function $\vec{r}(t) = [a \cos t, b \sin t, 0]$

$$\equiv a \cos t \hat{i} + b \sin t \hat{j}$$

represents an ellipse in the xy -plane with centre at the origin and principal axes in the direction of the x and y axes.

Since $\cos^2 t + \sin^2 t = 1$

$$\therefore \text{① we have } \frac{x^2}{a^2} + \frac{y^2}{b^2} = 1, z=0$$

If $b=a$, then ① represents a circle of radius 'a'.

→ A plane curve is a curve that lies in a plane in space.

→ A curve that is not plane is called a twisted curve.

For example:-

Circular helix

The twisted curve C represented by the vector

$$\vec{r}(t) = [a \cos t, a \sin t, ct]$$

$$\equiv a \cos t \hat{i} + a \sin t \hat{j} + ct \hat{k}; c \neq 0$$

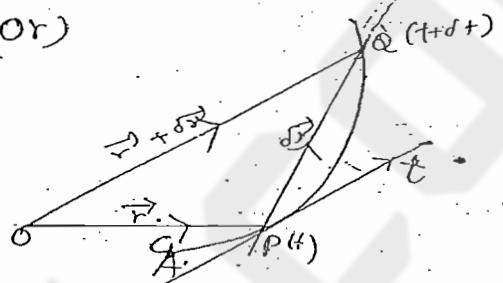
is called a circular helix.

Tangent to a curve:

The tangent to a curve 'C' at a point 'P' of 'C' is the limiting position of a straight line 'L' through 'P' and a point 'Q' of curve 'C' approaches 'P' along 'C'.

(Or)

Let $\vec{r} = \vec{f}(t)$ be a curve 'C' and 'P' be a point on the curve.



If $Q(\neq P)$ is a point on the curve then \overleftrightarrow{PQ} is called a secant line. If the secant line \overleftrightarrow{PQ} approaches the same limiting position as Q moves along the curve and approaches to 'P' from either sides, then the limiting position is called a tangent line to the curve at 'P'.

A vector parallel to the tangent at 'P' is called a tangent vector to the curve at 'P'.

Theorem

If $\vec{r} = \vec{f}(t)$ be a differentiable vector function represents a curve 'C' and 'P' is a point on the curve then the tangent vector to the curve at 'P' is $\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}$.

proof

Let \vec{r} , $\vec{r} + \delta\vec{r}$ be the position vectors of two neighbouring points P and Q on the curve 'c'.

Thus we have

$$\begin{aligned}\overrightarrow{OP} &= \vec{r} = \vec{f}(t) \\ \text{and } \overrightarrow{OQ} &= \vec{r} + \delta\vec{r} \\ &= \vec{f}(t + \delta t).\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}\therefore \overrightarrow{PQ} &= \overrightarrow{OQ} - \overrightarrow{OP} \\ &= (\vec{r} + \delta\vec{r}) - \vec{r} \\ &= \delta\vec{r}\end{aligned}$$

$$\therefore \delta\vec{r} = \overrightarrow{OQ} - \overrightarrow{OP}$$

$$\boxed{\delta\vec{r} = \vec{f}(t + \delta t) - \vec{f}(t)}.$$

$$\Rightarrow \frac{\delta\vec{r}}{\delta t} = \frac{\vec{f}(t + \delta t) - \vec{f}(t)}{\delta t}$$

thus, $\frac{\delta\vec{r}}{\delta t}$ is a vector parallel to the chord PQ.

$$\text{as } Q \rightarrow P$$

i.e. as $\delta t \rightarrow 0$, chord PQ \rightarrow tangent at P to the curve

$\therefore \lim_{\delta t \rightarrow 0} \frac{\delta\vec{r}}{\delta t} = \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}$ is a vector parallel to the tangent at P to the curve $\vec{r} = \vec{f}(t)$.

Unit tangent vector

Suppose in place of the scalar parameter 't', we take the parameter as 's' where 's' denotes the arc length measured along the curve from some fixed point A on the curve.

Thus arc AP = s and arc AQ = s + ss.

Then $\frac{d\vec{r}}{ds}$ will be a vector along the tangent at P to the curve and in the direction of s increasing.

Also

$$\left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \right| = \frac{dr}{ds} = \frac{\sqrt{s^2 + ss^2}}{ss} = \frac{\sqrt{s^2(1+s^2)}}{ss} = \frac{\sqrt{s^2}}{s} = \frac{1}{s}$$

Chord PQ
arc PQ

= L.

Thus $\frac{d\vec{r}}{ds}$ is a unit vector along the tangent at P in the direction of s increasing. we denote it by 'T'. i.e. $T = \frac{d\vec{r}}{ds}$

if x, y, z are cartesian co-ordinates of P we have

$$\begin{aligned} \vec{r} &= x\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k} \\ \Rightarrow \frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} &= \frac{dx}{ds}\hat{i} + \frac{dy}{ds}\hat{j} + \frac{dz}{ds}\hat{k} \end{aligned}$$

$$\Rightarrow T = \frac{dx}{ds} \hat{i} + \frac{dy}{ds} \hat{j} + \frac{dz}{ds} \hat{k} \quad (\because T = \frac{d\vec{r}}{ds})$$

$$\Rightarrow |T| = \sqrt{\left(\frac{dx}{ds}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{dy}{ds}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{dz}{ds}\right)^2}$$

$$\Rightarrow 1 = \sqrt{\left(\frac{dx}{ds}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{dy}{ds}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{dz}{ds}\right)^2} \quad (\because |T| = 1)$$

$$\Rightarrow 1 = \left(\frac{dx}{ds}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{dy}{ds}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{dz}{ds}\right)^2$$

$$\Rightarrow 1 = \left(\frac{dx}{dt}\right) \left(\frac{dt}{ds}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{dy}{dt}\right) \left(\frac{dt}{ds}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{dz}{dt}\right)^2 \left(\frac{dt}{ds}\right)^2$$

$$\Rightarrow \left(\frac{ds}{dt}\right)^2 = \left(\frac{dx}{dt}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{dy}{dt}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{dz}{dt}\right)^2 \quad \text{where } t \text{ is any parameter}$$

$$\Rightarrow \left(\frac{ds}{dt}\right)^2 = \left|\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}\right|^2$$

$$\Rightarrow \boxed{\frac{ds}{dt} = \left|\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}\right|}$$

Note: we shall denote differentiation w.r.t arc length's by using primes (ie, dashes) and differentiation w.r.t any other parameter

't with dots.'

i.e., \ddot{x}' for $\frac{dx}{ds}$, \ddot{x}'' for $\frac{d^2x}{ds^2}$.

and \ddot{x} for $\frac{dx}{dt}$, \ddot{x} for $\frac{d^2x}{dt^2}$ etc.

* Serret-Frenet formulae:-

The set of relations involving the derivatives of the fundamental vectors T, N, B is known collectively as the Serret-Frenet formulae given by

$$\textcircled{1} \frac{dT}{ds} = kN, \textcircled{2} \frac{dB}{ds} = -TN, \quad \textcircled{3} \frac{dN}{ds} = \tau B + kT.$$

where τ is a scalar called the torsion.

The quantity $\rho = \frac{1}{\tau}$ is called the radius of the torsion.

* Principal Normal vector :-

Any line perpendicular to the tangent to a curve at a point 'P' is called a normal line at 'P'.

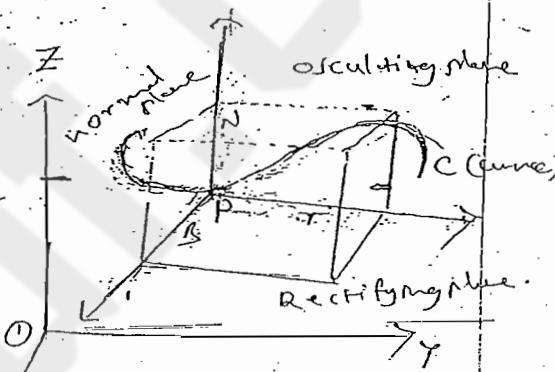
The normal line lying in the osculating plane is called the principal normal at 'P'.

The unit principal normal is denoted by N .

The osculating plane to a curve at a point is the plane containing the tangent and principal normal at 'P'.

Normal plane:-

The plane through the point 'P' perpendicular to the tangent at 'P' is called the normal plane at 'P'.



Rectifying plane :-

The plane through the point 'p', perpendicular to the principal normal N is called rectifying plane.

Binormal !

Let T be the unit tangent vector, N be the unit principal normal vector to the curve at a point 'p'.

If B is the unit vector perpendicular to both T and N such that T, N, B form a right handed system then B is called binormal vector to the curve at 'p'.

Hence the binormal is the perpendicular to the osculating plane.

Right-handed system of T, N, B :-

The vectors T, N, B form a right handed system of unit vectors.

$$\therefore T \cdot T = 1, N \cdot N = 1, B \cdot B = 1; T \cdot N = N \cdot B = B \cdot T = 0.$$

$$\text{and } T \times N = B, N \times B = T, B \times T = aN.$$

$$\Rightarrow T \times T = N \times N = B \times B = 0.$$

Proof of Serret-Frenet formulae:

$$\textcircled{1} \quad \frac{dT}{ds} = kN.$$

Let $\vec{r}(t)$ be the position vector of the point 'p' on the curve, then the unit vector T at p is given by $\frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} = T$.

Since $|T| = 1$, i.e. T is of constant magnitude we have $T \cdot \frac{dT}{ds} = 0$.

∴ $\frac{d\tau}{ds}$ is perpendicular to τ . [2]
But we know that $\frac{d\tau}{ds}$ lies in the osculating plane.

∴ $\frac{d\tau}{ds}$ is parallel to $N \Rightarrow \frac{d\tau}{ds} = \text{constant scalar}$
by convention, we take the sign
 $\Rightarrow \frac{d\tau}{ds} = kN$ for some scalar 'k'. (1)

curvature:— If τ is the unit tangent vector to the curve $\vec{r}(t)$ at a point then the rate of change of τ w.r.t 's' is called curvature of the curve at 'P'. It is denoted by k .
The reciprocal of k is called radius of curvature of the curve at 'P'. It is denoted by r i.e. $r = \frac{1}{k}$.

Note: $| \frac{d\tau}{ds} | = k$. (from (1), $|N|=1$).

(2) $\frac{dB}{ds} = -\gamma N$.

since $|B|=1$
i.e. B is of constant magnitude.

$$\therefore \frac{dB}{ds} = 0$$

∴ $\frac{dB}{ds}$ is perpendicular to B .
we know that $\frac{dB}{ds}$ lies in the osculating plane

Now we have

$$B \cdot \tau = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow B \cdot \frac{d\tau}{ds} + \frac{dB}{ds} \cdot \tau = 0 \quad (\text{by diff. notation}).$$

$$\Rightarrow 0 + kN \cdot \tau = 0. \quad (\because \frac{d\tau}{ds} = kN).$$

$$\Rightarrow \frac{d\tau}{ds} \cdot T + (\kappa N) k = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow \frac{d\tau}{ds} \cdot T = 0 \quad (\because N \neq 0)$$

$$\Rightarrow T \cdot \frac{d\tau}{ds} = 0.$$

$$\Rightarrow \frac{d\tau}{ds} \text{ is } \perp \text{ to } T.$$

since $\frac{d\tau}{ds}$ lies in the osculating plane

so it must be parallel to N .

$$\therefore \frac{d\tau}{ds} = \pm \tau N.$$

$$\text{By convention, } \frac{d\tau}{ds} = -\tau N. \quad (ii)$$

Torsion:- If B is the binormal vector to the curve $\vec{r}(s)$ at a point P . Then the rate of change of B w.r.t. s is called torsion of the curve at P . It is denoted by τ .

The reciprocal of τ is called the radius of torsion and is denoted by σ .

$$\text{Then } \sigma = \frac{1}{\tau}.$$

Note:- $\left[\frac{d\tau}{ds} \right] = \tau \quad (\text{from (ii), TN} \perp \text{Z})$.

$$(iii) \quad \frac{dN}{ds} = \tau B - kT$$

Now we have $B \times T = N$.

$$\Rightarrow B \times \frac{dT}{ds} + \frac{d\tau}{ds} \times T = \frac{dN}{ds} \quad (\text{by diff. wrt } s).$$

$$\Rightarrow B \times (kN) + (\tau N) \times T = \frac{dN}{ds}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \Rightarrow \frac{dN}{ds} &= k(B \times N) - \tau(N \times T) \\ &= k(-T) - \tau(-B) \\ &= \tau B - kT \end{aligned}$$

→ If k is the curvature and τ is the torsion of a curve $\vec{r}(s)$ then $k = \left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2} \right|$ and

$$\tau = \left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{ds}, \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2}, \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{ds^3} \right] / \left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2} \right|^2$$

Now we know that $T = \frac{d\vec{r}}{ds}$

$$\text{and } KN = \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now } \frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2} &= TXKN \\ &= K(TXN) \\ &= KB \quad (\because TXN = B) \end{aligned}$$

$$\therefore k = \left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2} \right| \quad \text{--- (1)}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2} &= \frac{d}{ds} \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \right) = \frac{d}{ds}(KN) \\ &= K \frac{dN}{ds} + \frac{dK}{ds} N \\ &= K(CB - KT) + \frac{dK}{ds} N \end{aligned}$$

$$(\because \frac{dN}{ds} = TB - KT)$$

$$= KCB - K^2 T + \frac{dK}{ds} N$$

$$\left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{ds}, \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2}, \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{ds^3} \right] = \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2} \right) \cdot \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{ds^3} \quad (\because [A B C] = (A \vec{B} \cdot \vec{C}) \vec{B})$$

$$= KB \cdot (KCB - K^2 T + \frac{dK}{ds} N)$$

$$= K^2 CB - K^3 (B \cdot T) + K \frac{dK}{ds} (B \cdot N)$$

$$= K^2 B \quad (\because B \cdot B = 1; B \cdot T = 0 \text{ and } B \cdot N = 0)$$

58.

$$\Rightarrow \kappa = \left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2} \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{ds^3} \right]$$

$$\therefore \tau = \frac{\left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{dt^3} \right]}{\left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right|^2} \quad (\text{by } ①)$$

→ If κ is the curvature and τ is the torsion of a curve $\vec{r}(t)$ then $\kappa = \left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right| / \left| \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{dt^3} \right|^3$

$$\text{and } \tau = \left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{dt^3} \right] / \left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right|^2$$

$$\text{soln: } w.k.t \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right) = \frac{ds}{dt}$$

$$\therefore \frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} = \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \frac{dt}{ds} \quad \text{--- } ①$$

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2} &= \frac{d}{ds} \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \right) \\ &= \frac{d}{ds} \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \frac{dt}{ds} \right) \\ &= \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \frac{d^2t}{ds^2} + \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \left(\frac{dt}{ds} \right)^2 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{ds^3} &= \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \frac{d^2t}{ds^2} + \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \frac{dt}{ds} \frac{dt}{ds} \frac{dt}{ds^2} + 2 \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \frac{dt}{ds} \frac{dt}{ds} \frac{dt}{ds^2} \\ &\quad + \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{dt^3} \left(\frac{dt}{ds} \right)^3 \end{aligned}$$

$$= \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \frac{d^2t}{ds^3} + 3 \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \frac{dt}{ds} \frac{dt}{ds^2} + \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{dt^3} \left(\frac{dt}{ds} \right)^3$$

$$\text{Now } \frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds} = \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \frac{dt}{ds} \times \left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \frac{d^2t}{ds^2} + \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \left(\frac{dt}{ds} \right)^2 \right]$$

59



$$= \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right) \left(\frac{dt}{ds} \right)^3$$

$$\therefore k = \left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right| \\ = \left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right| / \left(\frac{ds}{dt} \right)^3$$

$$= \left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right| / \left(\frac{ds}{dt} \right)^3$$

$$\left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \cdot \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \cdot \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{ds^3} \right] = \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2} \right) - \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{ds^3}$$

$$= \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right) \left(\frac{dt}{ds} \right)^3 \left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2} + 3 \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2} \right. \\ \left. + \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{dt^3} \left(\frac{dt}{ds} \right)^3 \right]$$

$$= \left[\left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right) \cdot \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{dt^3} \right] \left(\frac{dt}{ds} \right)^6$$

$$= \left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \cdot \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{dt^3} \right] \cdot \left(\frac{dt}{ds} \right)^6$$

$$\Gamma = \left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \cdot \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2} \cdot \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{ds^3} \right]$$

$$= \frac{\left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{ds^2} \right|^2}{\left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right|^2 \cdot \left(\frac{dt}{ds} \right)^6}$$

$$\Gamma = \frac{\left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \cdot \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{dt^3} \right]}{\left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right|^2}$$

²⁰⁰⁴ Show that the Frenet-Serret formulae
can be written in the form $\frac{d\vec{T}}{ds} = \vec{\omega} \times \vec{T}$,
 $\frac{d\vec{N}}{ds} = \vec{\omega} \times \vec{N}$ and $\frac{d\vec{B}}{dt} = \vec{\omega} \times \vec{B}$,
where $\vec{\omega} = \gamma \vec{T} + k \vec{B}$.

Sol: $\vec{\omega} \times \vec{T} = (\gamma \vec{T} + k \vec{B}) \times \vec{T}$
= $\gamma \vec{T} \times \vec{T} + k \vec{B} \times \vec{T}$
= $0 + k \vec{N}$. ($\vec{B} \times \vec{T} = \vec{N}$)
= $k \vec{N}$
= $\frac{d\vec{N}}{ds}$

$$\begin{aligned}\vec{\omega} \times \vec{N} &= (\gamma \vec{T} + k \vec{B}) \times \vec{N} \\ &= \gamma \vec{T} \times \vec{N} + k \vec{B} \times \vec{N} \\ &= \gamma \vec{B} - k \vec{T} \\ &= \frac{d\vec{B}}{ds}\end{aligned}$$

(T.N.B)

$$\begin{aligned}\vec{\omega} \times \vec{B} &= (\gamma \vec{T} + k \vec{B}) \times \vec{B} \\ &= \gamma \vec{T} \times \vec{B} + k \vec{B} \times \vec{B} \\ &= -\gamma \vec{B} + 0 \\ &= -\gamma \vec{B}\end{aligned}$$

IMIS

INSTITUTE OF MATHEMATICAL SCIENCES
INSTITUTE FOR IAS/IFS EXAMINATION
NEW DELHI-110039
Mob: 09999197625

(31)

Ques. 51. Problems

→ for the curve $x = 3 \cos t$, $y = 3 \sin t$, $z = 6t$,
find T , N , B and k .

Sol. The position vector for any point on the curve is $\vec{r} = 3 \cos t \hat{i} + 3 \sin t \hat{j} + 6t \hat{k}$.

$$\therefore \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} = -3 \sin t \hat{i} + 3 \cos t \hat{j} + 6 \hat{k} \quad \text{--- (1)}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now } \frac{ds}{dt} &= \left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right| \\ &= \sqrt{9 \sin^2 t + 9 \cos^2 t + 36} \\ &= \sqrt{9(1) + 36} \\ &= 5 \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Now } T = \frac{d\vec{r}}{ds} = \frac{\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}}{\frac{ds}{dt}} = \frac{1}{5} (-3 \sin t \hat{i} + 3 \cos t \hat{j} + 6 \hat{k}).$$

$$\therefore \frac{dT}{dt} = \frac{1}{5} (-3 \cos t \hat{i} + 3 \sin t \hat{j})$$

$$\therefore \frac{dT}{ds} = \frac{dT/dt}{ds/dt} = \frac{1}{25} (-3 \cos t \hat{i} - 3 \sin t \hat{j}).$$

$$\therefore \text{curvature } k = \left| \frac{dT}{ds} \right|$$

$$= \sqrt{\left(\frac{-3 \cos t}{25}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{-3 \sin t}{25}\right)^2}$$

$$\boxed{k = \frac{3}{25}}$$

we know that

$$\frac{dT}{ds} = k N$$

$$\Rightarrow N = \frac{1}{k} \frac{dT}{ds}$$

$$= \frac{25}{3} \left(\frac{1}{25}\right) \left(-3 \cos t \hat{i} - 3 \sin t \hat{j}\right)$$

$$= \frac{1}{3} (-3 \cos t \hat{i} - 3 \sin t \hat{j}).$$

$$= -(\cos t^{\circ} - \sin t^{\circ})$$

$$\theta = T \times N$$

$$= \begin{vmatrix} i & j & k \\ \frac{3}{5} \sin t^{\circ} & \frac{1}{5} \cos t^{\circ} & \frac{4}{5} \\ -\cos t^{\circ} & -\sin t^{\circ} & 0 \end{vmatrix} = \frac{1}{5} (4 \sin t^{\circ} + 4 \cos t^{\circ} + 2k)$$

$$\therefore \frac{d\theta}{dt} = \frac{1}{5} (4 \cos t^{\circ} + 4 \sin t^{\circ})$$

$$\text{Now, } \frac{d\theta}{ds} = \frac{\frac{d\theta}{dt}}{\frac{ds}{dt}} = \frac{1}{25} (4 \cos t^{\circ} + 4 \sin t^{\circ}) = \frac{4}{25} (\cos t^{\circ} + \sin t^{\circ}).$$

We know that

$$\frac{d\theta}{ds} = -\gamma N.$$

$$\Rightarrow \frac{4}{25} (\cos t^{\circ} + \sin t^{\circ}) = -\gamma (-\cos t^{\circ} - \sin t^{\circ}).$$

$$\Rightarrow \boxed{\frac{4}{25} = \gamma}$$

Note:- whenever only finding k and γ , you can better to use the

$$\text{formulae: } k = \frac{\left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right|}{\left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right|^3} \quad 8$$

$$\gamma = \frac{\left[\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \cdot \frac{d^3\vec{r}}{dt^3} \right]}{\left| \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right|^2}$$

Q63) \rightarrow for the curve

PPS 2005 $x = a \cos t, y = a \sin t, z = bt$. Show that

$$K = \frac{a}{a^2 + b^2}, T = \frac{b}{\sqrt{a^2 + b^2}}$$

\rightarrow Show that the torsion τ for the space curve $x = \frac{2t+1}{t-1}, y = \frac{t^2}{t-1}, z = t+2$ is

Zero.

\rightarrow find the curvature K and torsion T

for the space curve $x = t - \sin t, y = 1 - \cos t,$

$$z = t.$$

\rightarrow find the curvature K and torsion τ

for the space curve $\vec{r} = e^t i - e^t j + t k$.

2002 \rightarrow find the curvature K for the space curve:

$x = a \cos \theta, y = a \sin \theta, z = a \tan \theta$.

2005 \rightarrow find the curvature and the torsion of

the space curve $x = a(3u - u^3), y = 3u^2,$

$$z = a(3u + u^3).$$

2007 \rightarrow find the curvature and torsion at any point of the curve $x = a \cos 2t, y = a \sin 2t$

$$z = 2a \sin t$$

\rightarrow find T, N, B , Curvature K ; torsion τ for the space curve

$$(i) x = t, y = t^2, z = \frac{2}{3}t^3 \text{ at } t=1$$

$$(ii) x = a \cos \theta, y = a \sin \theta, z = a \theta \cos \theta$$

→ Find the curvature κ and τ for the Space Curve.

(i) $\sigma = 3t^2 i + 3t^3 j + 3t^3 k$ (ii) $\sigma = (3t-t^3)i + 3t^2 j + (3t+t^3)k$

(iii) $\sigma = t^2 i + t^3 j + t^3 k$ at $t=1$. (iv) $x = \frac{t}{2}$, $y = \frac{t^2}{4}$, $z = \frac{t^3}{12}$

(v) $x = t - \frac{t^3}{3}$, $y = t^2$, $z = t + \frac{t^3}{3}$

(vi) $x = \theta - \sin\theta$, $y = 1 - \cos\theta$, $z = 4\sin\theta/6$

(vii) $x = t$, $y = t^2$, $z = 2t^3/3$ at $(\sqrt{3}, 3, 2\sqrt{3})$.

→ Find the unit tangent vector at any point on the curve $x = t^2 + 2$, $y = 4t - 5$, $z = 2t^2 - 6t$. Also determine the unit tangent vector at $t=2$.

PPS-200V
→ for the space curve $x = t - \frac{1}{2}t^2$, $y = t^2$,
 $z = t + \frac{1}{2}t^2$ show that

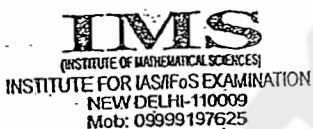
$$\kappa = \tau = \frac{1}{(1+t^2)^{3/2}}$$

→ for the curve $\vec{r} = e^u(i-j) + \sqrt{2}uk$,

show that $k = -\tau = \frac{\sqrt{2}}{(e^u + e^{-u})^{3/2}}$

PPS-2001
BMS-2008

→ for the space curve $x = t$, $y = tv$, $z = \frac{t^2}{2}$ (B)
find the values of κ and τ at $t=1$.

Set II

Gradient, Divergence and Curl

§ 1. Partial Derivatives of Vectors.

Suppose \mathbf{r} is a vector depending on more than one scalar variable. Let $\mathbf{r} = \mathbf{f}(x, y, z)$ i.e. let \mathbf{r} be a function of three scalar variables x, y and z . The partial derivative of \mathbf{r} with respect to x is defined as

$$\frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial x} = \lim_{\delta x \rightarrow 0} \frac{\mathbf{f}(x + \delta x, y, z) - \mathbf{f}(x, y, z)}{\delta x}$$

if this limit exists. Thus $\partial \mathbf{r} / \partial x$ is nothing but the ordinary derivative of \mathbf{r} with respect to x provided the other variables y and z are regarded as constants. Similarly we may define the partial derivatives $\frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial y}$ and $\frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial z}$.

Higher partial derivatives can also be defined as in Scalar Calculus. Thus, for example,

$$\frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{r}}{\partial x^2} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial x} \right), \quad \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{r}}{\partial y^2} = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial y} \right), \quad \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{r}}{\partial z^2} = \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \left(\frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial z} \right),$$

$$\frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{r}}{\partial x \partial y} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial y} \right), \quad \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{r}}{\partial y \partial x} = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial x} \right).$$

If \mathbf{r} has continuous partial derivatives of the second order at least, then, $\frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{r}}{\partial x \partial y} = \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{r}}{\partial y \partial x}$ i.e. the order of differentiation is immaterial. If $\mathbf{r} = \mathbf{f}(x, y, z)$ the total differential $d\mathbf{r}$ of \mathbf{r} is given by

$$d\mathbf{r} = \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial x} dx + \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial y} dy + \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial z} dz.$$

§ 2. The Vector Differential Operator Del. (∇).

The vector differential operator ∇ (read as *del* or *nabla*) is defined as

$$\nabla = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \equiv \mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z}$$

and operates distributively.

VECTORS MADE EASY

The vector operator ∇ can generally be treated to behave as an ordinary vector. It possesses properties like ordinary vectors.

The symbols $\frac{\partial}{\partial x}, \frac{\partial}{\partial y}, \frac{\partial}{\partial z}$ can be treated as its components along i, j, k .

§ 3. Gradient of a scalar Field. Definition.

Let $f(x, y, z)$ be defined and differentiable at each point (x, y, z) in a certain region of space (i.e., defines a differentiable scalar field). Then the gradient of f , written as ∇f or $\text{grad } f$, is defined as

$$\nabla f = \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} i + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} j + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} k \right) f = \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} i + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} j + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} k.$$

[Kerala 1975; Allahabad 79]

It should be noted that ∇f is a vector whose three successive components are $\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}, \frac{\partial f}{\partial y}$, and $\frac{\partial f}{\partial z}$. Thus the gradient of a scalar field defines a vector field. If f a scalar point function, then ∇f is a vector point function.

§ 4. Formulas involving gradient.

Theorem 1. Gradient of the sum of two scalar point functions.
If f and g are two scalar point functions, then

$$\text{grad}(f+g) = \text{grad } f + \text{grad } g$$

or

$$\nabla(f+g) = \nabla f + \nabla g.$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Proof. } &\text{We have } \nabla(f+g) = \left(i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) (f+g) \\ &= i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (f+g) + j \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (f+g) + k \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (f+g) \\ &= i \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} + i \frac{\partial g}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} + j \frac{\partial g}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} + k \frac{\partial g}{\partial z} \\ &= \left(i \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \right) + \left(i \frac{\partial g}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial g}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial g}{\partial z} \right) \\ &= \left(i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) f + \left(i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) g \\ &= \nabla f + \nabla g = \text{grad } f + \text{grad } g. \end{aligned}$$

Similarly, we can prove that $\nabla(f-g) = \nabla f - \nabla g$.

Theorem 2. Gradient of a constant. The necessary and sufficient condition for a scalar point function to be constant is that

$$\nabla f = 0.$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

2

Proof. If $f(x, y, z)$ is constant, then

$$\frac{\partial f}{\partial x} = 0, \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} = 0, \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} = 0.$$

Therefore $\text{grad } f = i \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} = 0i + 0j + 0k = \mathbf{0}$.

Hence the condition is necessary.

Conversely, let $\text{grad } f = \mathbf{0}$. Then $i \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} = \mathbf{0}$

Therefore $\frac{\partial f}{\partial x} = 0, \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} = 0, \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} = 0$.

$\therefore f$ must be independent of x, y and z .

$\therefore f$ must be a constant. Hence the condition is sufficient.

Theorem 3. Gradient of the product of two scalar point functions. If f and g are scalar point functions, then

$$\text{grad } (fg) = f \text{grad } g + g \text{grad } f$$

or

$$\nabla (fg) = f \nabla g + g \nabla f.$$

[Meerut 1972; Bombay 69]

Proof. We have $\nabla (fg) = \left(i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) (fg)$

$$= i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (fg) + j \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (fg) + k \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (fg)$$

$$= i \left(f \frac{\partial g}{\partial x} + g \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \right) + j \left(f \frac{\partial g}{\partial y} + g \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \right) + k \left(f \frac{\partial g}{\partial z} + g \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \right)$$

$$= f \left(i \frac{\partial g}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial g}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial g}{\partial z} \right) + g \left(i \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \right)$$

$$= f \nabla g + g \nabla f = f \text{grad } g + g \text{grad } f.$$

In particular if c is a constant, then

$$\nabla (cf) = c \nabla f + f \nabla c = c \nabla f + 0 = c \nabla f.$$

Theorem 4. Gradient of the Quotient of two scalar functions. If f and g are two scalar point functions, then

$$\nabla \left(\frac{f}{g} \right) = \frac{g \nabla f - f \nabla g}{g^2} \quad [\text{Jiwaji 1982}]$$

Proof. We have $\nabla \left(\frac{f}{g} \right) = \left(i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \left(\frac{f}{g} \right)$

$$= i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{f}{g} \right) + j \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{f}{g} \right) + k \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \left(\frac{f}{g} \right)$$

$$\text{But } \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{f}{g} \right) = \frac{g \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} - f \frac{\partial g}{\partial x}}{g^2}, \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{f}{g} \right) = \frac{g \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} - f \frac{\partial g}{\partial y}}{g^2},$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$\text{and } \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \left(\frac{f}{g} \right) = \frac{g \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} - f \frac{\partial g}{\partial z}}{g^2}$$

$$\therefore \nabla \left(\frac{f}{g} \right) = \frac{1}{g^2} \left\{ \mathbf{i} \left(g \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} - f \frac{\partial g}{\partial x} \right) + \mathbf{j} \left(g \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} - f \frac{\partial g}{\partial y} \right) + \mathbf{k} \left(g \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} - f \frac{\partial g}{\partial z} \right) \right\}$$

$$= \frac{1}{g^2} \left\{ g \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \right) - f \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial g}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial g}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial g}{\partial z} \right) \right\}$$

$$= \frac{1}{g^2} \left\{ g \nabla f - f \nabla g \right\}$$

Solved Examples

Ex. 1. If $\mathbf{F} = e^{xy} \mathbf{i} + (x-2y) \mathbf{j} + x \sin y \mathbf{k}$, calculate

$$(i) \frac{\partial \mathbf{F}}{\partial x}, (ii) \frac{\partial \mathbf{F}}{\partial y}, (iii) \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{F}}{\partial x^2}, (iv) \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{F}}{\partial x \partial y}, (v) \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{F}}{\partial y^2}$$

$$\text{Sol. } (i) \frac{\partial \mathbf{F}}{\partial x} = \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (e^{xy}) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x-2y) \right] \mathbf{j} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x \sin y) \right] \mathbf{k}$$

$$= (ye^{xy}) \mathbf{i} + (1) \mathbf{j} + (\sin y) \mathbf{k} = ye^{xy} \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \sin y \mathbf{k},$$

$$(ii) \frac{\partial \mathbf{F}}{\partial y} = \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (e^{xy}) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x-2y) \right] \mathbf{j} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x \sin y) \right] \mathbf{k}$$

$$= xe^{xy} \mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j} + x \cos y \mathbf{k},$$

$$(iii) \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{F}}{\partial x^2} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\partial \mathbf{F}}{\partial x} \right) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} [ye^{xy} \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \sin y \mathbf{k}]$$

$$= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (ye^{xy}) \right] \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \mathbf{j} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (\sin y) \right] \mathbf{k}$$

$$= y^2 e^{xy} \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{0} + 0 \mathbf{k} = y^2 e^{xy} \mathbf{i},$$

$$(iv) \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{F}}{\partial x \partial y} = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{\partial \mathbf{F}}{\partial x} \right) = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} [ye^{xy} \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \sin y \mathbf{k}]$$

$$= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (ye^{xy}) \right] \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial y} \sin y \right) \mathbf{k}$$

$$= (e^{xy} + xy e^{xy}) \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{0} + \cos y \mathbf{k}$$

$$= e^{xy} (xy+1) \mathbf{i} + \cos y \mathbf{k},$$

$$(v) \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{F}}{\partial y^2} = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{\partial \mathbf{F}}{\partial y} \right) = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} [xe^{xy} \mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j} + x \cos y \mathbf{k}]$$

$$= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (xe^{xy}) \right] \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-2\mathbf{j}) + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x \cos y) \right] \mathbf{k}$$

$$= x^2 e^{xy} \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{0} - x \sin y \mathbf{k} = x^2 e^{xy} \mathbf{i} - x \sin y \mathbf{k}.$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

Ex. 2. If $\phi(x, y, z) = xy^2z$ and $\mathbf{f} = xz\mathbf{i} - xy\mathbf{j} + yz^2\mathbf{k}$, show that $\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (\phi \mathbf{f})$ at $(2, -1, 1)$ is $4\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j}$. [Garhwal 1985]

Sol. We have $\phi \mathbf{f} = xy^2z(xz\mathbf{i} - xy\mathbf{j} + yz^2\mathbf{k})$

$$= x^2y^2z^2\mathbf{i} - x^2y^3z^2\mathbf{j} + xy^3z^3\mathbf{k}.$$

$$\therefore \frac{\partial}{\partial x}(\phi \mathbf{f}) = 2xy^2z^2\mathbf{i} - 2xy^3z^2\mathbf{j} + y^3z^3\mathbf{k},$$

$$\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2}(\phi \mathbf{f}) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x}(\phi \mathbf{f}) \right] = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} [2xy^2z^2\mathbf{i} - 2xy^3z^2\mathbf{j} + y^3z^3\mathbf{k}]$$

$$= 2y^2z^2\mathbf{i} - 2y^3z\mathbf{j} + 0\mathbf{k} = 2y^2z^2\mathbf{i} - 2y^3z\mathbf{j},$$

$$\text{and } \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (\phi \mathbf{f}) = \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \left[\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} (\phi \mathbf{f}) \right] = \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2y^2z^2\mathbf{i} - 2y^3z\mathbf{j})$$

$$= 4y^2z\mathbf{i} - 2y^3\mathbf{j}.$$

$$\therefore \text{at the point } (2, -1, 1), \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (\phi \mathbf{f}) = 4(-1)^2 \cdot 1\mathbf{i} - 2(-1)^3 \mathbf{j} = 4\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j}.$$

Ex. 3. If $\mathbf{f} = (2x^2y - x^4)\mathbf{i} + (e^{xy} - y \sin x)\mathbf{j} + x^2 \cos y\mathbf{k}$, verify that

$$\frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{f}}{\partial y \partial x} = \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{f}}{\partial x \partial y}$$

[Agra 1981]

$$\text{Sol. We have } \frac{\partial \mathbf{f}}{\partial x} = \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2x^2y - x^4) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (e^{xy} - y \sin x) \right] \mathbf{j} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2 \cos y) \right] \mathbf{k}$$

$$= (4xy - 4x^3)\mathbf{i} + (ye^{xy} - y \cos x)\mathbf{j} + 2x \cos y\mathbf{k}.$$

$$\frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{f}}{\partial x \partial y} = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{\partial \mathbf{f}}{\partial x} \right) = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} [(4xy - 4x^3)\mathbf{i} + (ye^{xy} - y \cos x)\mathbf{j} + 2x \cos y\mathbf{k}]$$

$$= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (4xy - 4x^3) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (ye^{xy} - y \cos x) \right] \mathbf{j} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2x \cos y) \right] \mathbf{k}$$

$$= (4x)\mathbf{i} + (e^{xy} + xy e^{xy} - \cos x)\mathbf{j} + (-2x \sin y)\mathbf{k}$$

$$= 4x\mathbf{i} + (e^{xy} + xy e^{xy} - \cos x)\mathbf{j} - 2x \sin y\mathbf{k}. \quad \dots(1)$$

$$\text{Again } \frac{\partial \mathbf{f}}{\partial y} = \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2x^2y - x^4) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (e^{xy} - y \sin x) \right] \mathbf{j} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2 \cos y) \right] \mathbf{k}$$

$$= 2x^2\mathbf{i} + (xe^{xy} - \sin x)\mathbf{j} - x^2 \sin y\mathbf{k}.$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$\begin{aligned}\frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{f}}{\partial y \partial x} &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \right) = \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2x^2) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (xe^{xy} - \sin x) \right] \mathbf{j} \\ &\quad - \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2 \sin y) \right] \mathbf{k}\end{aligned}$$

$$= 4x \mathbf{i} + (e^{xy} + xy e^{xy} - \cos x) \mathbf{j} - 2x \sin y \mathbf{k}. \quad \dots (2)$$

From (1) and (2), we have $\frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{f}}{\partial x \partial y} = \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{f}}{\partial y \partial x}$.

Ex. 4. If $\mathbf{u} = xyz \mathbf{i} + xz^2 \mathbf{j} - y^3 \mathbf{k}$ and $\mathbf{v} = x^3 \mathbf{i} - xyz \mathbf{j} + x^2 z \mathbf{k}$, calculate $\frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{u}}{\partial y^2} \times \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{v}}{\partial x^2}$ at the point (1, 1, 0).

$$\begin{aligned}\text{Sol. We have } \frac{\partial \mathbf{u}}{\partial y} &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (xyz) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (xz^2) \right] \mathbf{j} - \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (y^3) \right] \mathbf{k} \\ &= xz \mathbf{i} + 0 \mathbf{j} - 3y^2 \mathbf{k} = xz \mathbf{i} - 3y^2 \mathbf{k}\end{aligned}$$

$$\text{and } \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{u}}{\partial y^2} = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{\partial \mathbf{u}}{\partial y} \right) = 0 \mathbf{i} - 6y \mathbf{k} = -6y \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\begin{aligned}\text{Again } \frac{\partial \mathbf{v}}{\partial x} &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^3) \right] \mathbf{i} - \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (xyz) \right] \mathbf{j} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2 z) \right] \mathbf{k} \\ &= 3x^2 \mathbf{i} - yz \mathbf{j} + 2xz \mathbf{k}\end{aligned}$$

$$\text{and } \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{v}}{\partial x^2} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\partial \mathbf{v}}{\partial x} \right) = 6x \mathbf{i} - 0 \mathbf{j} + 2z \mathbf{k} = 6x \mathbf{i} + 2z \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\begin{aligned}\therefore \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{u}}{\partial y^2} \times \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{v}}{\partial x^2} &= (-6y \mathbf{k}) \times (6x \mathbf{i} + 2z \mathbf{k}) \\ &= -36xy \mathbf{k} \times \mathbf{i} - 12yz \mathbf{k} \times \mathbf{k} \\ &= -36xy \mathbf{j} \quad [\because \mathbf{k} \times \mathbf{i} = \mathbf{j} \text{ and } \mathbf{k} \times \mathbf{k} = 0]\end{aligned}$$

at the point (1, 1, 0), we have $\frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{u}}{\partial y^2} \times \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{v}}{\partial x^2} = -36 \mathbf{j}$.

Ex. 5. If $\mathbf{A} = x^2 yz \mathbf{i} - 2xz^3 \mathbf{j} + xz^2 \mathbf{k}$, $\mathbf{B} = 2z \mathbf{i} + y \mathbf{j} - x^2 \mathbf{k}$, find the value of $\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x \partial y} (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B})$ at (1, 0, -2). [Kanpur 1985, 81]

$$\begin{aligned}\text{Sol. We have } \mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B} &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ x^2 yz & -2xz^3 & xz^2 \\ 2z & y & -x^2 \end{vmatrix} \\ &= (2x^3 z^3 - xyz^2) \mathbf{i} + (2xz^3 + x^4 yz) \mathbf{j} + (x^2 y^2 z + 4xz^4) \mathbf{k}.\end{aligned}$$

$$\therefore \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) = -xz^2 \mathbf{i} + x^4 z \mathbf{j} + 2x^2 yz \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\text{Again, } \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x \partial y} (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) \right\}$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$= -z^2 \mathbf{i} + 4x^3z \mathbf{j} + 4xyz \mathbf{k}. \quad (1)$$

Putting $x=1, y=0$ and $z=-2$ in (1), we get the required derivative at the point $(1, 0, -2) = -4\mathbf{i} - 8\mathbf{j}$.

Ex. 6. If $f(x, y, z) = 3x^2y - y^3z^2$, find grad f at the point $(1, -2, -1)$. [Agra 1978; Rohilkhand 83].

Sol. We have

$$\begin{aligned}\text{grad } f &= \nabla f = \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) (3x^2y - y^3z^2) \\ &= \mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (3x^2y - y^3z^2) + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (3x^2y - y^3z^2) + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (3x^2y - y^3z^2) \\ &= \mathbf{i} (6xy) + \mathbf{j} (3x^2 - 3y^2z^2) + \mathbf{k} (-2y^3z) \\ &= 6xy \mathbf{i} + (3x^2 - 3y^2z^2) \mathbf{j} - 2y^3z \mathbf{k}.\end{aligned}$$

Putting $x=1, y=-2, z=-1$, we get

$$\begin{aligned}\nabla f &= 6(1)(-2) \mathbf{i} + \{3(1)^2 - 3(-2)^2(-1)^2\} \mathbf{j} \\ &\quad - 2(-2)^3(-1) \mathbf{k} \\ &= -12\mathbf{i} - 9\mathbf{j} - 16\mathbf{k}.\end{aligned}$$

Ex. 7. If $r = |\mathbf{r}|$ where $\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}$, prove that

$$(i) \quad \nabla f(r) = f'(r) \nabla r, \quad (ii) \quad \nabla r = \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r}, \quad [\text{Rohilkhand 1984}]$$

$$(iii) \quad \nabla f(r) \times \mathbf{r} = 0, \quad (iv) \quad \nabla \left(\frac{1}{r} \right) = -\frac{\mathbf{r}}{r^3}, \quad [\text{Meerut 1991}]$$

$$(v) \quad \nabla \log |\mathbf{r}| = \frac{\mathbf{r}}{r^2}, \quad [\text{Meerut 1991; Kanpur 88}]$$

$$(vi) \quad \nabla \cdot \mathbf{r}^n = n \mathbf{r}^{n-2} \mathbf{r}. \quad [\text{Kanpur 1986; Agra 86; Rohilkhand 90; Garhwal 84}]$$

Sol. If $\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}$, then $r = |\mathbf{r}| = \sqrt{x^2 + y^2 + z^2}$.

$$r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2.$$

$$(i) \quad \nabla f(r) = \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) f(r)$$

$$= \mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} f(r) + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} f(r) + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} f(r)$$

$$= \mathbf{i} f'(r) \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} f'(r) \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} f'(r) \frac{\partial r}{\partial z}$$

$$= f'(r) \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial r}{\partial z} \right) = f'(r) \nabla r.$$

$$(ii) \quad \text{We have } \nabla r = \mathbf{i} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial r}{\partial z}.$$

$$\text{Now } r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2; \quad \therefore \quad 2r \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = 2x \text{ i.e., } \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = \frac{x}{r}.$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

Similarly $\frac{\partial r}{\partial y} = \frac{y}{r}$ and $\frac{\partial r}{\partial z} = \frac{z}{r}$.

$$\nabla r = \frac{x}{r} \mathbf{i} + \frac{y}{r} \mathbf{j} + \frac{z}{r} \mathbf{k} = \frac{1}{r} (xi + yj + zk) = \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} = \hat{\mathbf{r}}$$

(iii) We have as in part (i), $\nabla f(r) = f'(r) \nabla r$.

But as in part (ii) $\nabla r = \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r}$.

$$\therefore \nabla f(r) = f'(r) \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \nabla f(r) \times \mathbf{r} &= \left\{ f'(r) \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right\} \times \mathbf{r} = \left\{ \frac{1}{r} f'(r) \right\} (\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{r}) \\ &= 0, \text{ since } \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{r} = 0. \end{aligned}$$

$$(iv) \quad \text{We have } \nabla \left(\frac{1}{r} \right) = \mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{1}{r} \right) + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{1}{r} \right) + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \left(\frac{1}{r} \right)$$

$$= \mathbf{i} \left(-\frac{1}{r^2} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} \right) + \mathbf{j} \left(-\frac{1}{r^2} \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} \right) + \mathbf{k} \left(-\frac{1}{r^2} \frac{\partial r}{\partial z} \right)$$

$$= -\frac{1}{r^2} \left(\frac{\partial r}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial r}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right)$$

$$= -\frac{1}{r^2} \left(\frac{x}{r} \mathbf{i} + \frac{y}{r} \mathbf{j} + \frac{z}{r} \mathbf{k} \right) \quad [\text{see part (ii)}]$$

$$= -\frac{1}{r^3} (xi + yj + zk) = -\frac{1}{r^3} \mathbf{r}$$

(v) We have $\nabla \log |\mathbf{r}| = \nabla \log r$

$$= \mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \log r + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \log r + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \log r$$

$$= \frac{1}{r} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{1}{r} \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{1}{r} \frac{\partial r}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} = \frac{1}{r} \left(\frac{x}{r} \mathbf{i} + \frac{y}{r} \mathbf{j} + \frac{z}{r} \mathbf{k} \right)$$

$$= \frac{1}{r^2} (xi + yj + zk) = \frac{1}{r^2} \mathbf{r}$$

$$(vi) \quad \text{We have } \nabla r^n = \mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} r^n + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} r^n + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} r^n$$

$$= \mathbf{i} n r^{n-1} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} n r^{n-1} \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} n r^{n-1} \frac{\partial r}{\partial z} = n r^{n-1} \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial r}{\partial z} \right)$$

$$= n r^{n-1} \nabla r$$

$$= n r^{n-1} \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r}$$

$$\left[\because \nabla r = \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \text{ as in part (ii)} \right]$$

$$= n r^{n-2} \mathbf{r}$$

Ex. 8. Prove that $f(u) \nabla u = \nabla \int f(u) du$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

Sol. We have $\nabla \int f(u) du$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \sum i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left\{ \int f(u) du \right\} \\
 &= \sum i \left\{ \frac{d}{du} \int f(u) du \right\} \frac{\partial u}{\partial x} = \sum i f(u) \frac{\partial u}{\partial x} = f(u) \sum i \frac{\partial u}{\partial x} = f(u) \nabla u.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 9. Show that

$$(i) \quad \text{grad}(\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) = \mathbf{a}, \quad (ii) \quad \text{grad}[\mathbf{r}, \mathbf{a}, \mathbf{b}] = \mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{b},$$

where \mathbf{a} and \mathbf{b} are constant vectors. [Rohilkhand 1981; Kanpur 87]

Sol. (i) Let $\mathbf{a} = a_1 \mathbf{i} + a_2 \mathbf{j} + a_3 \mathbf{k}$. Then a_1, a_2, a_3 are constants. Also $\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}$.

$$\therefore \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a} = a_1 x + a_2 y + a_3 z.$$

$$\therefore \text{grad}(\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) = \nabla(r \cdot \mathbf{a}) = \nabla(a_1 x + a_2 y + a_3 z)$$

$$= i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (a_1 x + a_2 y + a_3 z) + j \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (a_1 x + a_2 y + a_3 z) + k \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (a_1 x + a_2 y + a_3 z)$$

$$= a_1 \mathbf{i} + a_2 \mathbf{j} + a_3 \mathbf{k} = \mathbf{a}.$$

(ii) $\text{grad}[\mathbf{r}, \mathbf{a}, \mathbf{b}] = \text{grad}\{\mathbf{r} \cdot (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{b})\}$, where $\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{b}$ is a constant vector

$$= \mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{b} \text{ as in part (i).}$$

Ex. 10. If $\phi(x, y, z) = x^2y + y^2x + z^2$, find $\nabla\phi$ at the point (1, 1, 1). [Agra 1979]

Sol. We have $\nabla\phi = \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2y + y^2x + z^2) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2y + y^2x + z^2) \right] \mathbf{j} \\
 &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x^2y + y^2x + z^2) \right] \mathbf{k}
 \end{aligned}$$

$$= (2xy + y^2) \mathbf{i} + (x^2 + 2xy) \mathbf{j} + 2z \mathbf{k}.$$

Putting $x=1, y=1, z=1$, we get

$$\nabla\phi \text{ at the point } (1, 1, 1) = 3\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}.$$

Ex. 11. Find grad f , where f is given by

$$f = x^3 - y^3 + xz^2, \text{ at the point } (1, -1, 2). \quad [\text{Agra 1977}]$$

Sol. We have $\text{grad } f = \nabla f = \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^3 - y^3 + xz^2) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^3 - y^3 + xz^2) \right] \mathbf{j} \\
 &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x^3 - y^3 + xz^2) \right] \mathbf{k} \\
 &= (3x^2 + z^2) \mathbf{i} + (-3y^2) \mathbf{j} + 2xz \mathbf{k}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Putting $x=1, y=-1, z=2$, we get

VECTORS MADE EASY

∇f at the point $(1, -1, 2) = 7\mathbf{i} - 3\mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k}$.

Ex. 12. If $u = \underline{x} + \underline{y} + z$, $v = x^2 + y^2 + z^2$, $w = yz + zx + xy$, prove that

$$(\text{grad } u) \cdot [(\text{grad } v) \times (\text{grad } w)] = 0. \quad [\text{Kolhapur 1978}]$$

Sol. We have $\text{grad } u = \frac{\partial u}{\partial x}\mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial u}{\partial y}\mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial u}{\partial z}\mathbf{k}$
 $= 1\mathbf{i} + 1\mathbf{j} + 1\mathbf{k} = \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}$,

$$\text{grad } v = \frac{\partial v}{\partial x}\mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial v}{\partial y}\mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial v}{\partial z}\mathbf{k} = 2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j} + 2z\mathbf{k}$$

$$\text{and grad } w = \frac{\partial w}{\partial x}\mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial w}{\partial y}\mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial w}{\partial z}\mathbf{k}$$

 $= (y+z)\mathbf{i} + (z+x)\mathbf{j} + (x+y)\mathbf{k}$.

$\therefore \text{grad } u \cdot [(\text{grad } v) \times (\text{grad } w)]$ = scalar triple product of the vectors $\text{grad } u$, $\text{grad } v$ and $\text{grad } w$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \begin{vmatrix} 1 & 1 & 1 \\ 2x & 2y & 2z \\ y+z & z+x & x+y \end{vmatrix} = 2 \begin{vmatrix} 1 & 1 & 1 \\ x & y & z \\ y+z & z+x & x+y \end{vmatrix} \\ &= 2 \begin{vmatrix} 1 & 1 & 1 \\ x+y+z & x+y+z & x+y+z \\ y+z & z+x & x+y \end{vmatrix}; \text{ by } R_2 + R_3 \\ &= 2(x+y+z) \begin{vmatrix} 1 & 1 & 1 \\ 1 & 1 & 1 \\ y+z & z+x & x+y \end{vmatrix} \\ &= 2(x+y+z) \cdot 0, \end{aligned}$$

the first two rows of the determinant being identical.

$$= 0.$$

Ex. 13. If $\mathbf{F} = \left(y \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} - z \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \right) \mathbf{i} + \left(z \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} - x \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \right) \mathbf{j} + \left(x \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} - y \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \right) \mathbf{k}$,

prove that

$$(i) \mathbf{F} = \mathbf{r} \times \nabla f, (ii) \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{r} = 0, (iii) \mathbf{F} \cdot \nabla f = 0.$$

Sol. We have $\nabla f = \frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y}\mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z}\mathbf{k}$ and $\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$(i) \mathbf{r} \times \nabla f = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ x & y & z \\ \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= \left(y \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} - z \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \right) \mathbf{i} + \left(z \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} - x \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \right) \mathbf{j} + \left(x \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} - y \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \right) \mathbf{k} = \mathbf{F}$$

$$(ii) \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{r} = (\mathbf{r} \times \nabla f) \cdot \mathbf{r} \quad [\because \mathbf{F} = \mathbf{r} \times \nabla f]$$

= 0, because the value of a scalar triple product having two vectors equal is zero.

$$(iii) \mathbf{F} \cdot \nabla f = (\mathbf{r} \times \nabla f) \cdot \nabla f = [\mathbf{r}, \nabla f, \nabla f]$$

= 0, because the value of a scalar triple product having two vectors equal is zero.

$$\text{Ex. 14. Prove that } \mathbf{A} \cdot \left(\nabla \frac{1}{r} \right) = -\frac{\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{r}}{r^3}.$$

$$\text{Sol. First prove that } \nabla \frac{1}{r} = -\frac{\mathbf{r}}{r^3}.$$

[For its complete solution see Ex. 7, part (iv)]

$$\therefore \mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla \left(\frac{1}{r} \right) = \mathbf{A} \cdot \left(-\frac{\mathbf{r}}{r^3} \right) = -\frac{\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{r}}{r^3}.$$

$$\text{Ex. 15. Prove that } \nabla r^{-3} = -3r^{-5} \mathbf{r}. \quad [\text{Agra 1974}]$$

Sol. We have

$$\mathbf{r} = xi + yj + zk \text{ and } r = |\mathbf{r}| = \sqrt{x^2 + y^2 + z^2}$$

$$\text{so that } r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2.$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now } \nabla r^{-3} &= \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} r^{-3} \right) \mathbf{i} + \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial y} r^{-3} \right) \mathbf{j} + \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial z} r^{-3} \right) \mathbf{k} \\ &= -3r^{-4} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} - 3r^{-4} \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} - 3r^{-4} \frac{\partial r}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \\ &= -3r^{-4} \left(\frac{\partial r}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial r}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right). \end{aligned} \quad (1)$$

Differentiating both sides of $r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2$ partially w.r.t. x , we have

$$2r \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = 2x \quad \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = \frac{x}{r}$$

$$\text{Similarly, } \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} = \frac{y}{r} \text{ and } \frac{\partial r}{\partial z} = \frac{z}{r}$$

from (1), we have

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$\nabla r^{-3} = -3r^{-4} \left(\frac{x}{r} \mathbf{i} + \frac{y}{r} \mathbf{j} + \frac{z}{r} \mathbf{k} \right)$$

$$\therefore -3r^{-5} (\mathbf{xi} + \mathbf{yj} + \mathbf{zk}) = -3r^{-5} \mathbf{r}$$

Ex. 16. Prove that $\nabla\phi \cdot d\mathbf{r} = d\phi$.

Sol. We have $\nabla\phi = \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$ (1)

Also $\mathbf{r} = xi + yj + zk \Rightarrow d\mathbf{r} = dx \mathbf{i} + dy \mathbf{j} + dz \mathbf{k}$ (2)

From (1) and (2), $\nabla\phi \cdot d\mathbf{r}$

$$= \left(\frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right) \cdot (dx \mathbf{i} + dy \mathbf{j} + dz \mathbf{k})$$

$$= \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x} dx + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y} dy + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial z} dz = d\phi.$$

Ex. 17. Show that

$$\frac{d\phi}{ds} = \nabla\phi \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds}, \text{ where } \mathbf{r} = xi + yj + zk$$

and ϕ is a function of x, y and z .

Sol. We have $\nabla\phi = \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$ (1)

Also $\mathbf{r} = xi + yj + zk \Rightarrow \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds} = \frac{dx}{ds} \mathbf{i} + \frac{dy}{ds} \mathbf{j} + \frac{dz}{ds} \mathbf{k}$ (2)

From (1) and (2), we have

$$\nabla\phi \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds} = \left(\frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right) \cdot \left(\frac{dx}{ds} \mathbf{i} + \frac{dy}{ds} \mathbf{j} + \frac{dz}{ds} \mathbf{k} \right)$$

$$= \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x} \frac{dx}{ds} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y} \frac{dy}{ds} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial z} \frac{dz}{ds} = \frac{d\phi}{ds}$$

Ex. 18. ρ and p are two scalar point functions such that ρ is a function of p ; show that

$$\nabla\rho = \frac{d\rho}{dp} \nabla p$$

Sol. We have $\nabla\rho = \frac{\partial\rho}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial\rho}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial\rho}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$ (1)

Since ρ is a function of p , therefore

$$\frac{\partial\rho}{\partial x} = \frac{d\rho}{dp} \frac{\partial p}{\partial x}, \frac{\partial\rho}{\partial y} = \frac{d\rho}{dp} \frac{\partial p}{\partial y}, \frac{\partial\rho}{\partial z} = \frac{d\rho}{dp} \frac{\partial p}{\partial z}$$

\therefore from (1), we have

$$\nabla\rho = \frac{d\rho}{dp} \frac{\partial p}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{d\rho}{dp} \frac{\partial p}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{d\rho}{dp} \frac{\partial p}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$= \frac{dp}{dr} \left(\frac{\partial p}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial p}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial p}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right) = \frac{dp}{dr} \nabla p.$$

Ex. 19. If $\phi = (3r^2 - 4r^{1/2} + 6r^{-1/3})$, show that

$$\nabla \phi = 2(3 - r^{-3/2} - r^{-7/3}) \mathbf{r}.$$

Sol. We have $\mathbf{r} = xi + yj + zk$ and $r = |\mathbf{r}| = \sqrt{x^2 + y^2 + z^2}$
so that $r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2$.

Now ϕ is a function of r .

$$\begin{aligned} \therefore \nabla \phi &= \frac{d\phi}{dr} \nabla r \\ &= [6r - 4 \cdot \frac{1}{2} r^{-1/2} + 6 \cdot (-\frac{1}{3}) r^{-4/3}] \nabla r \\ &= (6r - 2r^{-1/2} - 2r^{-4/3}) \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \quad [\because \nabla r = \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r}] \\ &= (6 - 2r^{-3/2} - 2r^{-7/3}) \mathbf{r} = 2(3 - r^{-3/2} - r^{-7/3}) \mathbf{r}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 20. (i) Interpret the symbol $\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla$.

(ii) Show that $(\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \phi = \mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla \phi$.

(iii) Show that $(\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{r} = \mathbf{a}$.

Sol. (i) Let $\mathbf{a} = a_1 \mathbf{i} + a_2 \mathbf{j} + a_3 \mathbf{k}$. Then

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla &= (a_1 \mathbf{i} + a_2 \mathbf{j} + a_3 \mathbf{k}) \cdot \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \\ &= a_1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + a_2 \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + a_3 \frac{\partial}{\partial z}. \end{aligned}$$

Thus the symbol $\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla$ stands for the operator

$$a_1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + a_2 \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + a_3 \frac{\partial}{\partial z}.$$

$$(ii) (\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \phi = \left(a_1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + a_2 \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + a_3 \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \phi.$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Also } \mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla \phi &= (a_1 \mathbf{i} + a_2 \mathbf{j} + a_3 \mathbf{k}) \cdot \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right) \\ &= a_1 \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} + a_2 \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} + a_3 \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z}. \end{aligned}$$

Hence $(\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \phi = \mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla \phi$.

$$\begin{aligned} (iii) (\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{r} &= \left(a_1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + a_2 \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + a_3 \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \mathbf{r} \\ &= a_1 \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial x} + a_2 \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial y} + a_3 \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial z}. \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{But } \mathbf{r} = xi + yj + zk. \quad \therefore \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial x} = \mathbf{i}, \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial y} = \mathbf{j}, \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial z} = \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\therefore (\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{r} = a_1 \mathbf{i} + a_2 \mathbf{j} + a_3 \mathbf{k} = \mathbf{a}.$$

§ 8. Divergence of a vector point function.

Definition. Let \mathbf{V} be any given differentiable vector point function. Then the divergence of \mathbf{V} , written as,

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{V} \text{ or } \operatorname{div} \mathbf{V},$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{is defined as } \operatorname{div} \mathbf{V} &= \nabla \cdot \mathbf{V} = \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \cdot \mathbf{V} \\ &= \mathbf{i} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{V}}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{V}}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{V}}{\partial z} = \Sigma \mathbf{i} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{V}}{\partial x}. \end{aligned}$$

[Sagar 1983; Kerala 74; Bombay 70]

It should be noted that $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{V}$ is a scalar quantity. Thus the divergence of a vector point function is a scalar point function.

Theorem. If $\mathbf{V} = V_1 \mathbf{i} + V_2 \mathbf{j} + V_3 \mathbf{k}$ is a differentiable vector point function, then $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{V} = \frac{\partial V_1}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial V_2}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial V_3}{\partial z}$.

Proof. We have by definition

$$\operatorname{div} \mathbf{V} = \nabla \cdot \mathbf{V} = \mathbf{i} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{V}}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{V}}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{V}}{\partial z}.$$

$$\text{Now } \mathbf{V} = V_1 \mathbf{i} + V_2 \mathbf{j} + V_3 \mathbf{k}; \therefore \frac{\partial \mathbf{V}}{\partial x} = \frac{\partial V_1}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial V_2}{\partial x} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial V_3}{\partial x} \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{i} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{V}}{\partial x} = \mathbf{i} \cdot \left(\frac{\partial V_1}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial V_2}{\partial x} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial V_3}{\partial x} \mathbf{k} \right) = \frac{\partial V_1}{\partial x}.$$

$$\text{Similarly } \mathbf{j} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{V}}{\partial y} = \frac{\partial V_2}{\partial y} \text{ and } \mathbf{k} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{V}}{\partial z} = \frac{\partial V_3}{\partial z}.$$

$$\text{Hence } \operatorname{div} \mathbf{V} = \frac{\partial V_1}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial V_2}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial V_3}{\partial z}.$$

Solenoidal Vector. **Definition.** A vector \mathbf{V} is said to be solenoidal if $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{V} = 0$.

[Meerut 1991 S; Calcutta 75]

§ 9. Curl of a vector point function.

Definition. Let \mathbf{f} be any given differentiable vector point function. Then the curl or rotation of \mathbf{f} , written as $\nabla \times \mathbf{f}$, curl \mathbf{f} or rot \mathbf{f} is defined as

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$\text{curl } \mathbf{f} = \nabla \times \mathbf{f} = \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \times \mathbf{f}$$

$$= \mathbf{i} \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{f}}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{f}}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{f}}{\partial z} = \Sigma \mathbf{i} \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{f}}{\partial x}$$

[Sagar 1983; Bombay 86; Punjab 88]

It should be noted that $\text{curl } \mathbf{f}$ is a vector quantity. Thus the curl of a vector point function is a vector point function.

Theorem. If $\mathbf{f} = f_1 \mathbf{i} + f_2 \mathbf{j} + f_3 \mathbf{k}$ is a differentiable vector point function, then

$$\text{curl } \mathbf{f} = \left(\frac{\partial f_3}{\partial y} - \frac{\partial f_2}{\partial z} \right) \mathbf{i} + \left(\frac{\partial f_1}{\partial z} - \frac{\partial f_3}{\partial x} \right) \mathbf{j} + \left(\frac{\partial f_2}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial f_1}{\partial y} \right) \mathbf{k}.$$

Proof. We have by definition

$$\begin{aligned} \text{curl } \mathbf{f} &= \nabla \times \mathbf{f} = \mathbf{i} \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{f}}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{f}}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{f}}{\partial z} \\ &= \mathbf{i} \times \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (f_1 \mathbf{i} + f_2 \mathbf{j} + f_3 \mathbf{k}) + \mathbf{j} \times \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (f_1 \mathbf{i} + f_2 \mathbf{j} + f_3 \mathbf{k}) \\ &\quad + \mathbf{k} \times \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (f_1 \mathbf{i} + f_2 \mathbf{j} + f_3 \mathbf{k}) \\ &= \mathbf{i} \times \left(\frac{\partial f_1}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f_2}{\partial x} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f_3}{\partial x} \mathbf{k} \right) + \mathbf{j} \times \left(\frac{\partial f_1}{\partial y} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f_2}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f_3}{\partial y} \mathbf{k} \right) \\ &\quad + \mathbf{k} \times \left(\frac{\partial f_1}{\partial z} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f_2}{\partial z} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f_3}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right) \\ &= \left(\frac{\partial f_2}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial f_3}{\partial x} \right) \mathbf{i} + \left(\frac{\partial f_1}{\partial y} - \frac{\partial f_3}{\partial y} \right) \mathbf{j} + \left(\frac{\partial f_2}{\partial z} - \frac{\partial f_1}{\partial z} \right) \mathbf{k}. \end{aligned}$$

Note. It should be noted that the expression for $\text{curl } \mathbf{f}$ can be written immediately if we treat the operator ∇ as a vector quantity.

Thus

$$\text{Curl } \mathbf{f} = \nabla \times \mathbf{f} = \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \times (f_1 \mathbf{i} + f_2 \mathbf{j} + f_3 \mathbf{k})$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ f_1 & f_2 & f_3 \end{vmatrix} \\ &= \begin{vmatrix} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} & \mathbf{i} & \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} & \mathbf{j} & \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \mathbf{k} \\ f_2 & f_3 & f_1 & f_1 & f_3 & f_1 & f_2 & f_2 \end{vmatrix} \end{aligned}$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$= \left(\frac{\partial f_3}{\partial y} - \frac{\partial f_2}{\partial z} \right) \mathbf{i} + \left(\frac{\partial f_1}{\partial z} - \frac{\partial f_3}{\partial x} \right) \mathbf{j} + \left(\frac{\partial f_2}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial f_1}{\partial y} \right) \mathbf{k}$$

But we must take care that in the expansion of the determinant the operators $\frac{\partial}{\partial x}, \frac{\partial}{\partial y}, \frac{\partial}{\partial z}$ must precede the functions f_1, f_2, f_3 .

Irrational vector. Definition: A vector \mathbf{f} is said to be irrational if $\nabla \times \mathbf{f} = 0$.
[Meerut 1991 S]

§ 10. The Laplacian operator ∇^2 .

The Laplacian operator ∇^2 is defined as:

$$\nabla^2 = \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial z^2}$$

If f is a scalar point function, then

$$\nabla^2 f = \frac{\partial^2 f}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2 f}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2 f}{\partial z^2}$$

It should be noted that $\nabla^2 f$ is also a scalar quantity.

If \mathbf{f} is a vector point function, then

$$\nabla^2 \mathbf{f} = \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{f}}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{f}}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2 \mathbf{f}}{\partial z^2}$$

It should be noted that $\nabla^2 \mathbf{f}$ is also a vector quantity.

Laplace's equation. The equation $\nabla^2 f = 0$ is called Laplace's equation. A function which satisfies Laplace's equation is called a harmonic function.

Solved Examples

Ex. 1. Prove that $\text{div.} \mathbf{r} = 3$.

[Agra 1978; Rohilkhand 81; Kanpur 75; Gorakhpur 88]

Sol. We have $\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}$.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{By definition, } \text{div. } \mathbf{r} &= \nabla \cdot \mathbf{r} = \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \cdot \mathbf{r} \\ &= \mathbf{i} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial z} \\ &= \mathbf{i} \cdot \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} \cdot \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k} \cdot \mathbf{k} \quad \left[\because \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial x} = \mathbf{i}, \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial y} = \mathbf{j}, \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial z} = \mathbf{k} \right] \\ &= 1 + 1 + 1 = 3. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 2. Prove that $\text{curl } \mathbf{r} = 0$.

[Agra 1968; Kanpur 75, 79; Rohilkhand 76; Gorakhpur 88]

Sol. We have by definition

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$\text{Curl } \mathbf{r} = \nabla \times \mathbf{r} = \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \times \mathbf{r}$$

$$= \mathbf{i} \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial z}$$

$$\text{Now } \mathbf{r} = xi + yj + zk. \quad \therefore \quad \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial x} = \mathbf{i}, \quad \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial y} = \mathbf{j}, \quad \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial z} = \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\therefore \text{Curl } \mathbf{r} = \mathbf{i} \times \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k} \times \mathbf{k} = \mathbf{0} + \mathbf{0} + \mathbf{0} = \mathbf{0}.$$

Ex. 3. If $\mathbf{f} = x^2y \mathbf{i} - 2xz \mathbf{j} + 2yz \mathbf{k}$, find

(i) $\text{div } \mathbf{f}$, (ii) $\text{curl } \mathbf{f}$, (iii) $\text{curl curl } \mathbf{f}$. [Agra 1986]

Sol. (i) We have

$$\text{div } \mathbf{f} = \nabla \cdot \mathbf{f} = \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \cdot (x^2y \mathbf{i} - 2xz \mathbf{j} + 2yz \mathbf{k})$$

$$= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-2xz) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2yz) = 2xy + 0 + 2y = 2y(x+1).$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{(ii)} \quad \text{We have curl } \mathbf{f} &= \nabla \times \mathbf{f} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x^2y & -2xz & 2yz \end{vmatrix} \\ &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2yz) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (-2xz) \right] \mathbf{i} - \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2yz) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x^2y) \right] \mathbf{j} \\ &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (-2xz) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2y) \right] \mathbf{k} \\ &= (2z+2x) \mathbf{i} - 0 \mathbf{j} + (-2z-x^2) \mathbf{k} = (2x+2z) \mathbf{i} - (x^2+2z) \mathbf{k}. \end{aligned}$$

(iii) We have $\text{curl curl } \mathbf{f} = \nabla \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{f})$

$$= \nabla \times [(2x+2z) \mathbf{i} - (x^2+2z) \mathbf{k}]$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ 2x+2z & 0 & -x^2-2z \end{vmatrix} \\ &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-x^2-2z) \right] \mathbf{i} - \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (-x^2-2z) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2x+2z) \right] \mathbf{j} \\ &\quad + \left[0 - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2x+2z) \right] \mathbf{k} \\ &= 0 \mathbf{i} - (-2x-2) \mathbf{j} + (0-0) \mathbf{k} = (2x+2) \mathbf{j}. \end{aligned}$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

Ex. 4. Find the divergence and curl of the vector.

$$\mathbf{f} = (x^2 - y^2) \mathbf{i} + 2xy \mathbf{j} + (y^2 - xy) \mathbf{k}$$

[Agra 1982]

Sol. We have $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{f} = \nabla \cdot \mathbf{f}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \cdot [(x^2 - y^2) \mathbf{i} + 2xy \mathbf{j} + (y^2 - xy) \mathbf{k}] \\ &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2 - y^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2xy) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (y^2 - xy) \\ &= 2x + 2x + 0 = 4x. \end{aligned}$$

Also $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{f} = \nabla \times \mathbf{f}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \times [(x^2 - y^2) \mathbf{i} + 2xy \mathbf{j} + (y^2 - xy) \mathbf{k}] \\ &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x^2 - y^2 & 2xy & y^2 - xy \end{vmatrix} \\ &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (y^2 - xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2xy) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x^2 - y^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (y^2 - xy) \right] \mathbf{j} \\ &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2 - y^2) \right] \mathbf{k} \\ &= [(2y - x) - 0] \mathbf{i} + (0 + y) \mathbf{j} + (2y + 2y) \mathbf{k} \\ &= (2y - x) \mathbf{i} + y \mathbf{j} + 4y \mathbf{k}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 5. Find $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F}$ and $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}$ where

$$\mathbf{F} = \operatorname{grad} (x^3 + y^3 + z^3 - 3xyz)$$

Sol. We have $\mathbf{F} = \operatorname{grad} (x^3 + y^3 + z^3 - 3xyz)$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^3 + y^3 + z^3 - 3xyz) + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^3 + y^3 + z^3 - 3xyz) \\ &\quad + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x^3 + y^3 + z^3 - 3xyz) \\ &= (3x^2 - 3yz) \mathbf{i} + (3y^2 - 3xz) \mathbf{j} + (3z^2 - 3xy) \mathbf{k}. \end{aligned}$$

Now $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} = \nabla \cdot \mathbf{F}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (3x^2 - 3yz) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (3y^2 - 3xz) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (3z^2 - 3xy) \\ &= 6x + 6y + 6z = 6(x + y + z). \end{aligned}$$

Also $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = \nabla \times \mathbf{F}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ 3x^2 - 3yz & 3y^2 - 3xz & 3z^2 - 3xy \end{vmatrix} \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (3z^2 - 3xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (3y^2 - 3xz) \right] \mathbf{i} \\
 &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (3x^2 - 3yz) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (3z^2 - 3xy) \right] \mathbf{j} \\
 &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (3y^2 - 3xz) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (3x^2 - 3yz) \right] \mathbf{k} \\
 &= (-3x + 3x) \mathbf{i} + (-3y + 3y) \mathbf{j} + (-3z + 3z) \mathbf{k} \\
 &= 0\mathbf{i} + 0\mathbf{j} + 0\mathbf{k} = \mathbf{0}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 6. Given $\phi = 2x^3 y^2 z^4$, find $\operatorname{div}(\operatorname{grad} \phi)$.

Sol. We have $\operatorname{grad} \phi = \operatorname{grad} (2x^3 y^2 z^4)$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2x^3 y^2 z^4) + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2x^3 y^2 z^4) + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2x^3 y^2 z^4) \\
 &= 6x^2 y^2 z^4 \mathbf{i} + 4x^3 y z^4 \mathbf{j} + 8x^3 y^2 z^3 \mathbf{k}.
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Now } \operatorname{div}(\operatorname{grad} \phi) &= \nabla \cdot (\operatorname{grad} \phi) = \nabla \cdot (6x^2 y^2 z^4 \mathbf{i} + 4x^3 y z^4 \mathbf{j} \\
 &\quad + 8x^3 y^2 z^3 \mathbf{k}) \\
 &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (6x^2 y^2 z^4) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (4x^3 y z^4) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (8x^3 y^2 z^3) \\
 &= 12x y^2 z^4 + 4x^3 z^4 + 24x^3 y^2 z^2.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 7. If $\mathbf{f} = xy^2 \mathbf{i} + 2x^2 yz \mathbf{j} - 3yz^2 \mathbf{k}$, find $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{f}$ and $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{f}$.

What are their values at the point $(1, -1, 1)$?

[Rehilkhand 1982]

Sol. We have $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{f} = \nabla \cdot \mathbf{f}$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (xy^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2x^2 yz) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (-3yz^2) \\
 &= y^2 + 2x^2 z - 6yz.
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\therefore \operatorname{div} \mathbf{f} \text{ at } (1, -1, 1) = (-1)^2 + 2 \cdot 1^2 \cdot 1 - 6 \cdot (-1) \cdot 1 = 1 + 2 + 6 = 9.$$

Also $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{f} = \nabla \times \mathbf{f} =$

$$\begin{aligned}
 & \left| \begin{array}{ccc} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ xy^2 & 2x^2 yz & -3yz^2 \end{array} \right| \\
 &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-3yz^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2x^2 yz) \right] \mathbf{i} - \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (-3yz^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (xy^2) \right] \mathbf{j} \\
 &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2x^2 yz) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (xy^2) \right] \mathbf{k} \\
 &= (-3z^2 - 2x^2 y) \mathbf{i} - (0 - 0) \mathbf{j} + (4xyz - 2xy) \mathbf{k} \\
 &= -(3z^2 + 2x^2 y) \mathbf{i} + (4xyz - 2xy) \mathbf{k}.
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\therefore \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{f} \text{ at } (1, -1, 1) = -[3 \cdot 1^2 + 2 \cdot 1^2 \cdot (-1)] \mathbf{i}$$

$$+ [4 \cdot 1 \cdot (-1) \cdot 1 - 2 \cdot 1 \cdot (-1)] \mathbf{k}$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$= -\mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{k}$$

Ex. 8. If $\mathbf{F} = x^2z \mathbf{i} - 2y^3z^2 \mathbf{j} + xy^2z \mathbf{k}$, find $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F}$, $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}$ at $(1, -1, 1)$. [Garhwal 1979; Madras 78]

Sol. We have $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} = \nabla \cdot \mathbf{F}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x}(x^2z) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(-2y^3z^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(xy^2z) \\ &= 2xz - 6y^2z^2 + xy^2. \end{aligned}$$

$$\therefore \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} \text{ at } (1, -1, 1) = 2 \cdot 1 \cdot 1 - 6 \cdot (-1)^2 \cdot 1^2 + 1 \cdot (-1)^2 \\ = 2 - 6 + 1 = -3.$$

Also $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = \nabla \times \mathbf{F} =$

$$\begin{aligned} &\left| \begin{array}{ccc} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x^2z & -2y^3z^2 & xy^2z \end{array} \right| \\ &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y}(xy^2z) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(-2y^3z^2) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z}(x^2z) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x}(xy^2z) \right] \mathbf{j} \\ &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x}(-2y^3z^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(x^2z) \right] \mathbf{k} \\ &= (2xyz + 4y^3z) \mathbf{i} + (x^2 - y^2z) \mathbf{j} + (0 - 0) \mathbf{k} \\ &= 2(xy + 2y^2z) \mathbf{i} + (x^2 - y^2z) \mathbf{j}. \\ \therefore \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} \text{ at } (1, -1, 1) &= 2[1 \cdot (-1) \cdot 1 + 2 \cdot (-1)^2 \cdot 1] \mathbf{i} \\ &\quad + [1^2 - (-1)^2 \cdot 1] \mathbf{j} \\ &= 2(-1 - 2) \mathbf{i} + (1 - 1) \mathbf{j} = -6\mathbf{i} + 0\mathbf{j} \\ &= -6\mathbf{i}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 9. If $\mathbf{F} = (y^2 + z^2 - x^2) \mathbf{i} + (z^2 + x^2 - y^2) \mathbf{j} + (x^2 + y^2 - z^2) \mathbf{k}$, find $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{f}$ and $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{f}$.

Sol. We have $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{f} = \nabla \cdot \mathbf{f}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x}(y^2 + z^2 - x^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(z^2 + x^2 - y^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(x^2 + y^2 - z^2) \\ &= -2x - 2y - 2z = -2(x + y + z). \end{aligned}$$

Also $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{f} = \nabla \times \mathbf{f}$

$$\begin{aligned} &\left| \begin{array}{ccc} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ y^2 + z^2 - x^2 & z^2 + x^2 - y^2 & x^2 + y^2 - z^2 \end{array} \right| \\ &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y}(x^2 + y^2 - z^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(z^2 + x^2 - y^2) \right] \mathbf{i} \\ &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z}(y^2 + z^2 - x^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x}(x^2 + y^2 - z^2) \right] \mathbf{j} \end{aligned}$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$+ \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (z^2 + x^2 - y^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (y^2 + z^2 - x^2) \right] \mathbf{k}$$

$$= (2y - 2z) \mathbf{i} + (2z - 2x) \mathbf{j} + (2x - 2y) \mathbf{k}$$

$$\Rightarrow 2(y-z) \mathbf{i} + 2(z-x) \mathbf{j} + 2(x-y) \mathbf{k}$$

Ex. 10. If $\mathbf{f} = (x+y+1) \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + (-x-y) \mathbf{k}$, prove that
 $\mathbf{f} \cdot \text{curl } \mathbf{f} = 0$. [Kanpur 1988; Agra 86]

Sol. We have $\text{curl } \mathbf{f} = \nabla \times \mathbf{f}$

$$\begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x+y+1 & 1 & -x-y \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-x-y) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (1) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x+y+1) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (-x-y) \right] \mathbf{j}$$

$$+ \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (1) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x+y+1) \right] \mathbf{k}$$

$$= (-1-0) \mathbf{i} + (0+1) \mathbf{j} + (0-1) \mathbf{k} = -\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{f} \cdot \text{curl } \mathbf{f} = [(x+y+1) \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + (-x-y) \mathbf{k}] \cdot (-\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k})$$

$$= (x+y+1) \cdot (-1) + 1 \cdot 1 + (-x-y) \cdot (-1)$$

$$= -x-y-1+1+x+y=0$$

Ex. 11. If $u = 3x^2y$ and $v = xz^2 - 2y$, then find
 $\text{grad}[(\text{grad } u) \cdot (\text{grad } v)]$.

Sol. We have $\text{grad } u = \mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (3x^2y) + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (3x^2y) + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (3x^2y)$

$$= 6xy \mathbf{i} + 3x^2 \mathbf{j} + 0 \mathbf{k} = 6xy \mathbf{i} + 3x^2 \mathbf{j}$$

Also $\text{grad } v = \mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (xz^2 - 2y) + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (xz^2 - 2y) + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (xz^2 - 2y)$

$$= z^2 \mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j} + 2xz \mathbf{k}$$

$$\therefore (\text{grad } u) \cdot (\text{grad } v) = (6xy \mathbf{i} + 3x^2 \mathbf{j}) \cdot (z^2 \mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j} + 2xz \mathbf{k})$$

$$= 6xyz^2 - 6x^2$$

Hence $\text{grad}[(\text{grad } u) \cdot (\text{grad } v)] = \text{grad}(6xyz^2 - 6x^2)$

$$= \mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (6xyz^2 - 6x^2) + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (6xyz^2 - 6x^2) + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (6xyz^2 - 6x^2)$$

$$= (6yz^2 - 12x) \mathbf{i} + (6xz^2) \mathbf{j} + (12xyz) \mathbf{k}$$

Ex. 12. If $u = x^2 - y^2 + 4z$, show that $\nabla^2 u = 0$.

Sol. We have $\nabla^2 u = \left(\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial z^2} \right) u$

$$= \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial z^2}$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$\text{Now } \frac{\partial u}{\partial x} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2 - y^2 + 4z) = 2x.$$

$$\therefore \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial x^2} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\partial u}{\partial x} \right) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2x) = 2.$$

$$\text{Again } \frac{\partial u}{\partial y} = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2 - y^2 + 4z) = -2y.$$

$$\therefore \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial y^2} = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{\partial u}{\partial y} \right) = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-2y) = -2.$$

$$\text{Finally } \frac{\partial u}{\partial z} = \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x^2 - y^2 + 4z) = 4.$$

$$\therefore \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial z^2} = \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \left(\frac{\partial u}{\partial z} \right) = \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (4) = 0.$$

$$\therefore \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial z^2} = 2 - 2 + 0 = 0.$$

Hence $\nabla^2 u = 0$.

Ex. 13. If $\mathbf{f} = f_1 \mathbf{i} + f_2 \mathbf{j} + f_3 \mathbf{k}$, show that

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{f} = \nabla f_1 \cdot \mathbf{i} + \nabla f_2 \cdot \mathbf{j} + \nabla f_3 \cdot \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\text{Sol. We have } \nabla f_1 = \frac{\partial f_1}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f_1}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f_1}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\therefore \nabla f_1 \cdot \mathbf{i} = \left(\frac{\partial f_1}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f_1}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f_1}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right) \cdot \mathbf{i} = \frac{\partial f_1}{\partial x}.$$

$$\text{Similarly } \nabla f_2 \cdot \mathbf{j} = \frac{\partial f_2}{\partial y} \text{ and } \nabla f_3 \cdot \mathbf{k} = \frac{\partial f_3}{\partial z}.$$

$$\therefore \nabla f_1 \cdot \mathbf{i} + \nabla f_2 \cdot \mathbf{j} + \nabla f_3 \cdot \mathbf{k}$$

$$= \frac{\partial f_1}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial f_2}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial f_3}{\partial z} = \text{div } \mathbf{f} = \nabla \cdot \mathbf{f}.$$

Ex. 14. Prove that $\nabla \cdot (r^3 \mathbf{r}) = 6r^3$.

Sol. We have $\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}$.

$$\therefore r^3 \mathbf{r} = r^3 (x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}) = r^3 x\mathbf{i} + r^3 y\mathbf{j} + r^3 z\mathbf{k}.$$

$$\therefore \nabla \cdot (r^3 \mathbf{r}) = \text{div} (r^3 \mathbf{r}) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (r^3 x) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (r^3 y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (r^3 z).$$

$$= r^3 + 3r^2 x \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} + r^3 + 3r^2 y \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} + r^3 + 3r^2 z \frac{\partial r}{\partial z}$$

$$= 3r^5 + 3r^2 \left(x \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} + y \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} + z \frac{\partial r}{\partial z} \right) \quad \dots(1)$$

$$\text{Now } r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2.$$

$$\therefore 2r \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = 2x \text{ or } \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = \frac{x}{r}.$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

Similarly $\frac{\partial r}{\partial y} = \frac{y}{r}$ and $\frac{\partial r}{\partial z} = \frac{z}{r}$.

$$\begin{aligned}\therefore \text{from (1), } \nabla \cdot (r^3 \mathbf{r}) &= 3r^3 + 3r^3 \left(x \frac{x}{r} + y \frac{y}{r} + z \frac{z}{r} \right) \\ &= 3r^3 + 3r^3 \left(\frac{x^2 + y^2 + z^2}{r} \right) = 3r^3 + 3r^3 \frac{r^2}{r} \\ &= 3r^3 + 3r^3 = 6r^3.\end{aligned}$$

Ex. 15. Find the constants a, b, c so that the vector $\mathbf{F} = (x+2y+az) \mathbf{i} + (bx-3y-z) \mathbf{j} + (4x+cy+2z) \mathbf{k}$ is irrotational.

Sol. The vector \mathbf{F} is irrotational if $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = 0$.

We have $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = \nabla \times \mathbf{F}$

$$\begin{aligned}&= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x+2y+az & bx-3y-z & 4x+cy+2z \end{vmatrix} \\ &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (4x+cy+2z) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (bx-3y-z) \right] \mathbf{i} \\ &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x+2y+az) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (4x+cy+2z) \right] \mathbf{j} \\ &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (bx-3y-z) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x+2y+az) \right] \mathbf{k} \\ &= (c+1) \mathbf{i} + (a-4) \mathbf{j} + (b-2) \mathbf{k}. \\ \therefore \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = 0 \Rightarrow (c+1) \mathbf{i} + (a-4) \mathbf{j} + (b-2) \mathbf{k} &= 0 \\ \Rightarrow c+1=0, a-4=0, b-2=0 \\ \Rightarrow c=-1, a=4, b=2.\end{aligned}$$

Hence the vector \mathbf{F} is irrotational if $a=4, b=2, c=-1$.

Ex. 16. Determine the constant a so that the vector

$\mathbf{V} = (x+3y) \mathbf{i} + (y-2z) \mathbf{j} + (x+az) \mathbf{k}$ is solenoidal. [Kanpur 1978]

Sol. A vector \mathbf{V} is said to be solenoidal if $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{V} = 0$.

$$\begin{aligned}\text{We have } \operatorname{div} \mathbf{V} = \nabla \cdot \mathbf{V} &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x+3y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (y-2z) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x+az) \\ &= 1+1+a=2+a.\end{aligned}$$

Now $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{V} = 0$ if $2+a=0$ i.e. if $a=-2$.

Ex. 17. Show that the vector

$\mathbf{V} = (\sin y + z) \mathbf{i} + (x \cos y - z) \mathbf{j} + (x-y) \mathbf{k}$ is irrotational.

Sol. A vector \mathbf{V} is said to be irrotational if $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{V} = 0$.

We have $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{V} = \nabla \times \mathbf{V}$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ \sin y + z & x \cos y - z & x - y \end{vmatrix} \\
 &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x - y) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x \cos y - z) \right] \mathbf{i} - \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x - y) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (\sin y + z) \right] \mathbf{j} \\
 &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x \cos y - z) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (\sin y + z) \right] \mathbf{k} \\
 &= (-1+1) \mathbf{i} - (1-1) \mathbf{j} + (\cos y - \cos y) \mathbf{k} = 0.
 \end{aligned}$$

$\therefore \nabla$ is irrotational.

Ex. 18. If ∇ is a constant vector, show that

- (i) $\operatorname{div} \nabla = 0$, (ii) $\operatorname{curl} \nabla = 0$.

Sol. (i). We have $\operatorname{div} \nabla = \mathbf{i} \cdot \frac{\partial \nabla}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \cdot \frac{\partial \nabla}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \cdot \frac{\partial \nabla}{\partial z}$
 $= \mathbf{i} \cdot \mathbf{0} + \mathbf{j} \cdot \mathbf{0} + \mathbf{k} \cdot \mathbf{0} = 0$.

(ii) We have $\operatorname{curl} \nabla = \mathbf{i} \times \frac{\partial \nabla}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \times \frac{\partial \nabla}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \times \frac{\partial \nabla}{\partial z}$
 $= \mathbf{i} \times \mathbf{0} + \mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{0} + \mathbf{k} \times \mathbf{0} = 0$.

Ex. 19. If \mathbf{a} is a constant vector, find

(i) $\operatorname{div}(\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a})$. [Rohilkhand 1981, 84]

2007 (ii) $\operatorname{curl}(\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a})$. [Rohilkhand 1984; Indore 83]

Sol. We have $\mathbf{r} = xi + yj + zk$.

Let $\mathbf{a} = a_1 \mathbf{i} + a_2 \mathbf{j} + a_3 \mathbf{k}$. Then the scalars a_1, a_2, a_3 are all constants.

We have $\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ x & y & z \\ a_1 & a_2 & a_3 \end{vmatrix}$

$$= (a_3y - a_2z) \mathbf{i} + (a_1z - a_3x) \mathbf{j} + (a_2x - a_1y) \mathbf{k}$$

(i) $\operatorname{div}(\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (a_3y - a_2z) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (a_1z - a_3x) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (a_2x - a_1y)$
 $= 0 + 0 + 0 = 0$.

(ii) $\operatorname{curl}(\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) = \nabla \times (\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a})$

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ a_3y - a_2z & a_1z - a_3x & a_2x - a_1y \end{vmatrix} \\
 &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (a_2x - a_1y) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (a_1z - a_3x) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (a_2x - a_1y) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (a_2y - a_3z) \right] \mathbf{j} \\
 &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (a_1z - a_3x) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (a_3y - a_2z) \right] \mathbf{k} \\
 &= -2a_1\mathbf{i} - 2a_2\mathbf{j} - 2a_3\mathbf{k} = -2(a_1\mathbf{i} + a_2\mathbf{j} + a_3\mathbf{k}) = -2\mathbf{a}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 20. If $\mathbf{V} = e^{xyz}(\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k})$, find curl \mathbf{V} .

[Meerut 1991 P; Kanpur 87; Agra 83]

Sol. We have curl $\mathbf{V} =$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ e^{xyz} & e^{xyz} & e^{xyz} \end{vmatrix} \\
 &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (e^{xyz}) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (e^{xyz}) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (e^{xyz}) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (e^{xyz}) \right] \mathbf{j} \\
 &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (e^{xyz}) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (e^{xyz}) \right] \mathbf{k} \\
 &= e^{xyz} (xz - xy) \mathbf{i} + e^{xyz} (xy - yz) \mathbf{j} + e^{xyz} (yz - xz) \mathbf{k}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 21. Evaluate div \mathbf{f} where

$$\mathbf{f} = 2x^2z\mathbf{i} - xy^2z\mathbf{j} + 3y^2x\mathbf{k}. \quad [Kanpur 1988]$$

Sol. We have

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{div } \mathbf{f} &= \nabla \cdot \mathbf{f} = \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \cdot (2x^2z\mathbf{i} - xy^2z\mathbf{j} + 3y^2x\mathbf{k}) \\
 &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2x^2z) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-xy^2z) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (3y^2x) \\
 &= 4xz - 2xyz + 0 = 2xz(2-y).
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 22. Show that $\nabla^2 \left(\frac{x}{r^3} \right) = 0$.

[Meerut 1991 P; Rohilkhand 92]

$$\text{Sol. } \nabla^2 \left(\frac{x}{r^3} \right) = \left(\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial z^2} \right) \left(\frac{x}{r^3} \right).$$

$$\text{Now } \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} \left(\frac{x}{r^3} \right) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{x}{r^3} \right) \right\} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left\{ \frac{1}{r^3} - \frac{3x \cdot 3r}{r^4} \right\}$$

$$= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left\{ \frac{1}{r^3} - \frac{9x}{r^4} \right\} \left[\because r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2 \text{ gives } \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = \frac{x}{r} \right]$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left\{ \frac{1}{r^3} - \frac{3x^2}{r^6} \right\} = -\frac{3}{r^4} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} - \frac{6x}{r^5} + \frac{15x^2}{r^6} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x}$$

$$= -\frac{3x}{r^4} r - \frac{6x}{r^5} + \frac{15x^2}{r^6} r = -\frac{9x}{r^5} + \frac{15x^3}{r^7}$$

Again $\frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} \left(\frac{x}{r^3} \right) = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{x}{r^3} \right) \right\} = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left\{ -\frac{3x}{r^4} \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} \right\}$

$$= \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left\{ -\frac{3xy}{r^4} r \right\} \quad \left[\because \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} = \frac{y}{r} \right]$$

$$= \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(-\frac{3xy}{r^5} \right) = -\frac{3x}{r^5} + \frac{15xy}{r^6} \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} = -\frac{3x}{r^5} + \frac{15xy^2}{r^7}$$

Similarly $\frac{\partial^2}{\partial z^2} \left(\frac{x}{r^3} \right) = -\frac{3x}{r^5} + \frac{15xz^2}{r^7}$

Therefore adding we get

$$\nabla^2 \left(\frac{x}{r^3} \right) = \left(\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial z^2} \right) \left(\frac{x}{r^3} \right)$$

$$= -\frac{9x}{r^5} + \frac{15x^3}{r^7} - \frac{3x}{r^5} + \frac{15xy^2}{r^7} - \frac{3x}{r^5} + \frac{15xz^2}{r^7}$$

$$= -\frac{15x}{r^5} + \frac{15x}{r^7} (x^2 + y^2 + z^2) = -\frac{15x}{r^5} + \frac{15x}{r^7} r^2 = 0$$

§ 11. Important Vector Identities.

1. Prove that $\operatorname{div}(A+B) = \operatorname{div} A + \operatorname{div} B$

or $\nabla \cdot (A+B) = \nabla \cdot A + \nabla \cdot B$ [Meerut 1992]

Proof. We have

$$\begin{aligned} \operatorname{div}(A+B) &= \nabla \cdot (A+B) = \left(i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \cdot (A+B) \\ &= i \cdot \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (A+B) + j \cdot \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (A+B) + k \cdot \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (A+B) \\ &= i \cdot \left(\frac{\partial A}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} \right) + j \cdot \left(\frac{\partial A}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial B}{\partial y} \right) + k \cdot \left(\frac{\partial A}{\partial z} + \frac{\partial B}{\partial z} \right) \\ &= \left(i \cdot \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} + j \cdot \frac{\partial A}{\partial y} + k \cdot \frac{\partial A}{\partial z} \right) + \left(i \cdot \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} + j \cdot \frac{\partial B}{\partial y} + k \cdot \frac{\partial B}{\partial z} \right) \\ &= \nabla \cdot A + \nabla \cdot B = \operatorname{div} A + \operatorname{div} B. \end{aligned}$$

2. Prove that $\operatorname{curl}(A+B) = \operatorname{curl} A + \operatorname{curl} B$

or $\nabla \times (A+B) = \nabla \times A + \nabla \times B$.

Proof. We have $\operatorname{curl}(A+B) = \nabla \times (A+B)$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \left(i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \times (A+B) = \Sigma i \times \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (A+B) = \Sigma i \times \left(\frac{\partial A}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} \right) \end{aligned}$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$= \Sigma i \times \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} + \Sigma i \times \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} = \text{curl } A + \text{curl } B.$$

3. If A is a differentiable vector function and ϕ is a differentiable scalar function, then

$$\text{div } (\phi A) = (\text{grad } \phi) \cdot A + \phi \text{ div } A$$

or

$$\nabla \cdot (\phi A) = (\nabla \phi) \cdot A + \phi (\nabla \cdot A).$$

[Meerut B. Sc. Physics 1983; Gorakhpur 85; Garhwal 84; Rohilkhand 82; Agra 81; Bombay 86]

Proof. We have

$$\begin{aligned} \text{div } (\phi A) &= \nabla \cdot (\phi A) = \left(i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \cdot (\phi A) \\ &= i \cdot \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (\phi A) + j \cdot \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (\phi A) + k \cdot \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (\phi A) \\ &= \Sigma \left\{ i \cdot \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} A \right) \right\} = \Sigma \left\{ i \cdot \left(\phi \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right) \right\} \\ &= \Sigma \left\{ i \cdot \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} A \right) \right\} + \Sigma \left\{ i \cdot \left(\phi \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right) \right\} \\ &= \Sigma \left\{ \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} i \right) \cdot A \right\} + \Sigma \left\{ \phi \left(i \cdot \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right) \right\} \\ &\quad [\text{Note } a \cdot (mb) = (ma) \cdot b = m (a \cdot b)] \\ &= \left\{ \sum \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} i \right\} \cdot A + \phi \sum \left(i \cdot \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right) = (\nabla \phi) \cdot A + \phi (\nabla \cdot A). \end{aligned}$$

4. Prove that $\text{curl } (\phi A) = (\text{grad } \phi) \times A + \phi \text{ curl } A$

or

$$\nabla \times (\phi A) = (\nabla \phi) \times A + \phi (\nabla \times A).$$

[Agra 1968; Meerut 67, 68, 72; Bombay 68; Kanpur 76; Punjab 63]

Proof. We have

$$\begin{aligned} \text{curl } (\phi A) &= \nabla \times (\phi A) = \left(i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \times (\phi A) \\ &= \Sigma \left\{ i \times \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (\phi A) \right\} = \Sigma \left\{ i \times \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} A + \phi \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right) \right\} \\ &= \Sigma \left\{ i \times \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} A \right) \right\} + \Sigma \left\{ i \times \left(\phi \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right) \right\} \\ &= \Sigma \left\{ \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} i \right) \times A \right\} + \Sigma \left\{ \phi \left(i \times \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right) \right\} \\ &\quad [\text{Note that } a \times (mb) = (ma) \times b = m (a \times b)] \\ &= \left\{ \sum \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} i \right\} \times A + \phi \sum \left(i \times \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right) = (\nabla \phi) \times A + \phi (\nabla \times A). \end{aligned}$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

IFS
2002
or

5. Prove that $\operatorname{div}(A \times B) = B \cdot \operatorname{curl} A - A \cdot \operatorname{curl} B$
 $\nabla \cdot (A \times B) = B(\nabla \times A) - A \cdot (\nabla \times B)$.

[Agra 1984, 85; Kanpur 87; Calicut 74;
Allahabad 79; Gorakhpur 88]

Proof. We have

$$\begin{aligned}\operatorname{div}(A \times B) &= \sum \left\{ i \cdot \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (A \times B) \right\} = \sum \left\{ i \cdot \left(\frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \times B + A \times \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} \right) \right\} \\ &= \sum \left\{ i \cdot \left(\frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \times B \right) \right\} + \sum \left\{ i \cdot \left(A \times \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} \right) \right\} \\ &= \sum \left\{ \left(i \times \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right) \cdot B \right\} - \sum \left\{ i \cdot \left(\frac{\partial B}{\partial x} \times A \right) \right\} \\ &\quad [\text{Note } a \cdot (b \times c) = (a \times b) \cdot c \text{ and } a \cdot (b \times c) = -a \cdot (c \times b)] \\ &= \left\{ \sum \left(i \times \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right) \right\} \cdot B - \sum \left\{ \left(i \times \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} \right) \cdot A \right\} = (\operatorname{curl} A) \cdot B - \left\{ \sum \left(i \times \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} \right) \right\} \cdot A \\ &= (\operatorname{curl} A) \cdot B - (\operatorname{curl} B) \cdot A = B \cdot \operatorname{curl} A - A \cdot \operatorname{curl} B.\end{aligned}$$

IFS - 2002
2000

6. Prove that

$$\operatorname{curl}(A \times B) = (B \cdot \nabla) A - B \operatorname{div} A - (A \cdot \nabla) B + A \operatorname{div} B.$$

[Meerut 1991; Agra 74; Allahabad 77; Ravishankar 82]

Proof. We have $\operatorname{curl}(A \times B) = \nabla \times (A \times B)$

$$\begin{aligned}&= \sum \left\{ i \times \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (A \times B) \right\} = \sum \left\{ i \times \left(A \times \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \times B \right) \right\} \\ &= \sum \left\{ i \times \left(A \times \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} \right) \right\} + \sum \left\{ i \times \left(\frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \times B \right) \right\} \\ &= \sum \left\{ \left(i \cdot \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} \right) A - \left(i \cdot A \right) \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} \right\} + \sum \left\{ \left(i \cdot B \right) \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} - \left(i \cdot \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right) B \right\} \\ &= \sum \left\{ \left(i \cdot \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} \right) A \right\} - \sum \left\{ \left(A \cdot i \right) \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} \right\} + \sum \left\{ \left(B \cdot i \right) \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right\} - \sum \left\{ \left(i \cdot \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right) B \right\} \\ &= \left\{ \sum \left(i \cdot \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} \right) \right\} A - \left\{ A \cdot \sum i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} B + \sum B \cdot \sum i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \right\} A - \left\{ \sum \left(i \cdot \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right) \right\} B \\ &= (\operatorname{div} B) A - (A \cdot \nabla) B + (B \cdot \nabla) A - (\operatorname{div} A) B.\end{aligned}$$

Ques

7. Prove that

$$\operatorname{grad}(A \cdot B) = (B \cdot \nabla) A + (A \cdot \nabla) B + B \times \operatorname{curl} A + A \times \operatorname{curl} B.$$

[Allahabad 1980, 82; Rohilkhand 78; Jiwaji 81]

Proof. We have

$$\begin{aligned}\operatorname{grad}(A \cdot B) &= \nabla(A \cdot B) = \sum i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (A \cdot B) = \sum i \left(A \cdot \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} + B \cdot \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right) \\ &= \sum \left\{ \left(A \cdot \frac{\partial B}{\partial x} \right) i \right\} + \sum \left\{ \left(B \cdot \frac{\partial A}{\partial x} \right) i \right\}. \quad \dots(1)\end{aligned}$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

Now we know that $\mathbf{a} \times (\mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{c}) = (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{c}) \mathbf{b} - (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}) \mathbf{c}$.

$$\therefore (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}) \mathbf{c} = (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{c}) \mathbf{b} - \mathbf{a} \times (\mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{c}).$$

$$\therefore \left(\mathbf{A} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial x} \right) \mathbf{i} = (\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{i}) \frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial x} - \mathbf{A} \times \left(\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial x} \times \mathbf{i} \right)$$

$$= (\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{i}) \frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial x} + \mathbf{A} \times \left(\mathbf{i} \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial x} \right).$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Thus } \sum \left\{ \left(\mathbf{A} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial x} \right) \mathbf{i} \right\} &= \sum \left\{ (\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{i}) \frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial x} \right\} + \sum \left\{ \mathbf{A} \times \left(\mathbf{i} \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial x} \right) \right\} \\ &= \left\{ \mathbf{A} \cdot \sum \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \right\} \mathbf{B} + \mathbf{A} \times \sum \left(\mathbf{i} \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial x} \right) \\ &= (\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{B} + \mathbf{A} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{B}). \end{aligned} \quad (2)$$

$$\text{Similarly } \sum \left\{ \left(\mathbf{B} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{A}}{\partial x} \right) \mathbf{i} \right\} = (\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{A} + \mathbf{B} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}). \quad (3)$$

Putting the values from (2) and (3) in (1), we get

$$\text{grad}(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{B}) = (\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{B} + \mathbf{A} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{B}) + (\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{A} + \mathbf{B} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}).$$

Note. If we put \mathbf{A} in place of \mathbf{B} , then

$$\text{grad}(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{A}) = 2(\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{A} + 2\mathbf{A} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{A})$$

$$\text{or } \frac{1}{2} \text{grad} \mathbf{A}^2 = (\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{A} + \mathbf{A} \times \text{curl} \mathbf{A}.$$

2003 8. Prove that $\text{div grad } \phi = \nabla^2 \phi$

$$\text{i.e. } \nabla \cdot (\nabla \phi) = \nabla^2 \phi. \quad [\text{Rohilkhand 1981; Garhwal 85}]$$

Proof. We have

$$\begin{aligned} -\nabla \cdot (\nabla \phi) &= \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \cdot \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right) \\ &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \right) \\ &= \frac{\partial^2 \phi}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2 \phi}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2 \phi}{\partial z^2} = \left(\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial z^2} \right) \phi = \nabla^2 \phi. \end{aligned}$$

9. Prove that curl of the gradient of ϕ is zero

$$\text{i.e. } \nabla \times (\nabla \phi) = 0, \text{ i.e. } \text{curl grad } \phi = 0.$$

[Meerut 1991S; Rohilkhand 81; Agra 74;
Garhwal 82; Kerala 74; Jiwaji 83]

Proof. We have $\text{grad } \phi = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$.

$$\therefore \text{curl grad } \phi = \nabla \times \text{grad } \phi$$

$$= \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \times \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right)$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \end{vmatrix} \\
 &= \left(\frac{\partial^2 \phi}{\partial y \partial z} - \frac{\partial^2 \phi}{\partial z \partial y} \right) \mathbf{i} + \left(\frac{\partial^2 \phi}{\partial z \partial x} - \frac{\partial^2 \phi}{\partial x \partial z} \right) \mathbf{j} + \left(\frac{\partial^2 \phi}{\partial x \partial y} - \frac{\partial^2 \phi}{\partial y \partial x} \right) \mathbf{k} \\
 &= 0\mathbf{i} + 0\mathbf{j} + 0\mathbf{k} = \mathbf{0},
 \end{aligned}$$

provided we suppose that ϕ has continuous second partial derivatives so that the order of differentiation is immaterial.

10. Prove that $\operatorname{div} \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A} = 0$, i.e., $\nabla \cdot (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) = 0$.

[Meerut 1992; Kanpur 89; Agra 82; Rohilkhand 90]

Proof. Let $\mathbf{A} = A_1 \mathbf{i} + A_2 \mathbf{j} + A_3 \mathbf{k}$.

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Then } \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A} &= \nabla \times \mathbf{A} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ A_1 & A_2 & A_3 \end{vmatrix} \\
 &= \left(\frac{\partial A_3}{\partial y} - \frac{\partial A_2}{\partial z} \right) \mathbf{i} + \left(\frac{\partial A_1}{\partial z} - \frac{\partial A_3}{\partial x} \right) \mathbf{j} + \left(\frac{\partial A_2}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial A_1}{\partial y} \right) \mathbf{k}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Now $\operatorname{div} \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A} = \nabla \cdot (\nabla \times \mathbf{A})$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\partial A_3}{\partial y} - \frac{\partial A_2}{\partial z} \right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{\partial A_1}{\partial z} - \frac{\partial A_3}{\partial x} \right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \left(\frac{\partial A_2}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial A_1}{\partial y} \right) \\
 &= \frac{\partial^2 A_3}{\partial x \partial y} - \frac{\partial^2 A_2}{\partial x \partial z} + \frac{\partial^2 A_1}{\partial y \partial z} - \frac{\partial^2 A_3}{\partial y \partial x} + \frac{\partial^2 A_2}{\partial z \partial x} - \frac{\partial^2 A_1}{\partial z \partial y} \\
 &= 0, \text{ assuming that } \mathbf{A} \text{ has continuous second partial derivatives.}
 \end{aligned}$$

11. Prove that

$\nabla \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) = \nabla (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) - \nabla^2 \mathbf{A}$. [Meerut B.Sc. Physics 1983;
Kanpur 86; Allahabad 81; Rohilkhand 90]

Proof. Let $\mathbf{A} = A_1 \mathbf{i} + A_2 \mathbf{j} + A_3 \mathbf{k}$.

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Then } \nabla \times \mathbf{A} &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ A_1 & A_2 & A_3 \end{vmatrix}
 \end{aligned}$$

IFS
2001
2002

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$= \left(\frac{\partial A_2}{\partial y} - \frac{\partial A_1}{\partial z} \right) \mathbf{i} + \left(\frac{\partial A_1}{\partial z} - \frac{\partial A_3}{\partial x} \right) \mathbf{j} + \left(\frac{\partial A_3}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial A_2}{\partial y} \right) \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\begin{aligned} \therefore \nabla \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ \frac{\partial A_3}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial A_2}{\partial z} & \frac{\partial A_1}{\partial z} \\ \frac{\partial A_1}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial A_3}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial A_2}{\partial x} \\ \frac{\partial A_2}{\partial z} & \frac{\partial A_1}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial A_3}{\partial y} \end{vmatrix} \\ &= \Sigma \left[\left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{\partial A_2}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial A_1}{\partial z} \right) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \left(\frac{\partial A_1}{\partial z} - \frac{\partial A_3}{\partial x} \right) \right\} \mathbf{i} \right] \\ &= \Sigma \left[\left\{ \left(\frac{\partial^2 A_2}{\partial y \partial x} + \frac{\partial^2 A_3}{\partial z \partial x} \right) - \left(\frac{\partial^2 A_1}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2 A_1}{\partial z^2} \right) \right\} \mathbf{i} \right] \\ &= \Sigma \left[\left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\partial A_2}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial A_3}{\partial z} \right) - \left(\frac{\partial^2 A_1}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2 A_1}{\partial z^2} \right) \right\} \mathbf{i} \right] \\ &= \Sigma \left[\left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\partial A_1}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial A_2}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial A_3}{\partial z} \right) - \left(\frac{\partial^2 A_1}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2 A_1}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2 A_1}{\partial z^2} \right) \right\} \mathbf{i} \right] \\ &= \Sigma \left[\left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) - (\nabla^2 A_1) \right\} \mathbf{i} \right] \\ &= \Sigma \left[\left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) \right\} \mathbf{i} \right] - \nabla^2 \Sigma A_i \mathbf{i} = \nabla (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) - \nabla^2 \mathbf{A}. \end{aligned}$$

Solved Examples

Ex. 1. Prove that $\text{grad } f(u) = f'(u) \text{ grad } u$.

Sol. We have

$$\begin{aligned} \text{grad } f(u) &= \mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} f(u) + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} f(u) + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} f(u) \\ &= \mathbf{i} f'(u) \frac{\partial u}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} f'(u) \frac{\partial u}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} f'(u) \frac{\partial u}{\partial z} \\ &= f'(u) \left[\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial u}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial u}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial u}{\partial z} \right] = f'(u) \text{ grad } u. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 2. Taking $\mathbf{F} = x^2y \mathbf{i} + xz \mathbf{j} + 2yz \mathbf{k}$, verify that

$\text{div curl } \mathbf{F} = 0$. [Agra 1986, Rohilkhand 85]

Sol. We have $\text{Curl } \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x^2y & xz & 2yz \end{vmatrix}$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$\begin{aligned} &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2yz) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (xz) \right] \mathbf{i} - \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2yz) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x^2y) \right] \mathbf{j} \\ &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (xz) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2y) \right] \mathbf{k} \\ &= (2z-x) \mathbf{i} - 0 \mathbf{j} + (z-x^2) \mathbf{k} = (2z-x) \mathbf{i} + (z-x^2) \mathbf{k} \\ \text{Now } \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} &= \operatorname{div} [(2z-x) \mathbf{i} + (z-x^2) \mathbf{k}] \\ &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2z-x) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (z-x^2) = -1 + 1 = 0. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 2. Verify that $\operatorname{curl} \operatorname{grad} f = 0$, where

$$f = x^2y + 2xy + z^2. \quad [\text{Agra 1973}]$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Sol. We have } \operatorname{grad} f &= (\partial f / \partial x) \mathbf{i} + (\partial f / \partial y) \mathbf{j} + (\partial f / \partial z) \mathbf{k} \\ &= (2xy+2y) \mathbf{i} + (x^2+2x) \mathbf{j} + 2z \mathbf{k}. \end{aligned}$$

$$\therefore \operatorname{curl} \operatorname{grad} f = \nabla \times [(2xy+2y) \mathbf{i} + (x^2+2x) \mathbf{j} + 2z \mathbf{k}]$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ 2xy+2y & x^2+2x & 2z \end{vmatrix} \\ &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2z) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x^2+2x) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2xy+2y) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2z) \right] \mathbf{j} \\ &\quad + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2+2x) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2xy+2y) \right] \mathbf{k} \\ &= (0-0) \mathbf{i} + (0-0) \mathbf{j} + (2x+2-2x-2) \mathbf{k} \\ &= 0\mathbf{i} + 0\mathbf{j} + 0\mathbf{k} = 0. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 4. Prove that

$$\operatorname{curl} (\psi \nabla \phi) = \nabla \psi \times \nabla \phi = -\operatorname{curl} (\phi \nabla \psi). \quad [\text{Bombay 1986}]$$

$$\text{Sol. We know that } \operatorname{curl} (\phi \mathbf{A}) = (\nabla \phi) \times \mathbf{A} + \phi \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A}.$$

In the above formula replacing ϕ by ψ and \mathbf{A} by $\nabla \phi$, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \operatorname{curl} (\psi \nabla \phi) &= (\nabla \psi) \times \nabla \phi + \psi \operatorname{curl} \nabla \phi \\ &= \nabla \psi \times \nabla \phi + 0. \end{aligned}$$

$$[\because \operatorname{curl} \nabla \phi = \operatorname{curl} \operatorname{grad} \phi = 0]$$

$$= \nabla \psi \times \nabla \phi. \quad \dots(1)$$

$$\text{Similarly } \operatorname{curl} (\phi \nabla \psi) = (\nabla \phi) \times \nabla \psi + \phi \operatorname{curl} \nabla \psi$$

$$= \nabla \phi \times \nabla \psi + 0$$

$$= \nabla \phi \times \nabla \psi$$

$$= -\nabla \psi \times \nabla \phi. \quad \dots(2)$$

From (1) and (2), we have

$$\operatorname{curl} (\psi \nabla \phi) = \nabla \psi \times \nabla \phi = -\operatorname{curl} (\phi \nabla \psi).$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

Ex. 5. Show that $\text{curl}(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{a} = 0$, where \mathbf{a} is a constant vector.

Sol. We know that $\text{curl}(\phi \mathbf{A}) = (\nabla \phi) \times \mathbf{A} + \phi \text{curl} \mathbf{A}$.

Replacing ϕ by $\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}$ and \mathbf{A} by \mathbf{a} in the above formula, we have

$$\text{curl}(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{a} = [\nabla(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r})] \times \mathbf{a} + (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \text{curl} \mathbf{a}. \quad \dots(1)$$

But if \mathbf{a} is a constant vector, then $\text{curl} \mathbf{a} = 0$ and $\nabla(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}) = \mathbf{a}$.

∴ from (1), we have

$$\text{curl}(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{a} = \mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{a} + 0 = 0 + 0 = 0.$$

Ex. 6. Find $\nabla \phi$ and $|\nabla \phi|$ when

$$\phi = (x^2 + y^2 + z^2) e^{-(x^2 + y^2 + z^2)^{1/2}}$$

Sol. Let $r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2$. Then we can write $\phi = r^2 e^{-r}$.

$$\text{Now } \nabla \phi = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\text{We have } \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial r} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = [2re^{-r} - r^2 e^{-r}] \frac{\partial r}{\partial x}.$$

$$\text{But } r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2.$$

$$\text{Therefore } 2r \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = 2x \text{ or } \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = \frac{x}{r}.$$

$$\text{So } \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = re^{-r} (2-r) \frac{x}{r} = (2-r) e^{-r} x.$$

$$\text{Similar, } \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} = (2-r) e^{-r} y \text{ and } \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} = (2-r) e^{-r} z.$$

$$\text{Therefore } \nabla \phi = (2-r) e^{-r} (x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}) = (2-r) e^{-r} \mathbf{r}.$$

$$\text{Also, } |\nabla \phi| = |(2-r) e^{-r} \mathbf{r}| = (2-r) e^{-r} |\mathbf{r}| = (2-r) e^{-r} r.$$

Ex. 7. Prove that $\text{div}(r^n \mathbf{r}) = (n+3)r^n$.

[Gorakhpur 1985; Rohilkhand 78; Kanpur 87]

Sol. We have

$$\text{div}(\phi \mathbf{A}) = \phi (\text{div} \mathbf{A}) + \mathbf{A} \cdot \text{grad} \phi.$$

Putting $\mathbf{A} = \mathbf{r}$ and $\phi = r^n$ in this identity, we get

$$\text{div}(r^n \mathbf{r}) = r^n \text{div} \mathbf{r} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \text{grad} r^n$$

$$= 3r^n + \mathbf{r} \cdot (nr^{n-1} \text{grad} r)$$

$$[\because \text{div} \mathbf{r} = 3 \text{ and } \text{grad} f(u) = f'(u) \text{ grad} u]$$

$$= 3r^n + \mathbf{r} \cdot \left[nr^{n-1} \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right] \quad [\because \text{grad} r = \mathbf{r} = \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r}]$$

$$= 3r^n + nr^{n-2} (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r}) = 3r^n + nr^{n-2} r^2 = (n+3)r^n.$$

Ex. 8. Prove that $\nabla^2(r^n \mathbf{r}) = n(n+3)r^{n-2} \mathbf{r}$. [Kanpur 1988]

Sol. We have $\nabla^2(r^n \mathbf{r}) = \nabla [\nabla \cdot (r^n \mathbf{r})] = \text{grad} [\text{div}(r^n \mathbf{r})]$

$$= \text{grad} [(\text{grad} r^n) \cdot \mathbf{r} + r^n \text{div} \mathbf{r}]$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \text{grad} [(nr^{n-3} \mathbf{r}) \cdot \mathbf{r} + 3r^n] = \text{grad} [nr^{n-2} r^2 + 3r^n] \\
 &= \text{grad} [nr^{n-2} r^2 + 3r^n] = \text{grad} [(n+3) r^n] \\
 &= (n+3) \text{ grad } r^n = (n+3) nr^{n-2} \mathbf{r} = n(n+3) r^{n-2} \mathbf{r}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 9. Prove that $\text{div} \left(\frac{\mathbf{r}}{r^3} \right) = 0$.

[Banaras 1978]

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Sol. We have } \text{div} \left(\frac{1}{r^3} \mathbf{r} \right) &= \text{div} (r^{-3} \mathbf{r}) \\
 &= r^{-3} \text{ div } \mathbf{r} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \text{grad } r^{-3} = 3r^{-3} + \mathbf{r} \cdot (-3r^{-4} \text{ grad } r) \\
 &= 3r^{-3} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \left(-3r^{-4} \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right) \\
 &= 3r^{-3} - 3r^{-5} (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r}) = 3r^{-3} - 3r^{-5} r^2 = 3r^{-3} - 3r^{-3} = 0. \\
 \therefore \text{the vector } r^{-3} \mathbf{r} \text{ is solenoidal.}
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 10. Prove that $\text{div} \hat{\mathbf{r}} = 2/r$.

[Kanpur 1979]

Sol. $\text{div} (\hat{\mathbf{r}}) = \text{div} \left(\frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right)$. Now proceed as in Ex. 7.

Alternative Method,

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{div } \hat{\mathbf{r}} &= \text{div} \left(\frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right) = \text{div} \left[\frac{1}{r} (xi + yj + zk) \right] \\
 &= \text{div} \left(\frac{x}{r} \mathbf{i} + \frac{y}{r} \mathbf{j} + \frac{z}{r} \mathbf{k} \right) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{x}{r} \right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{y}{r} \right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \left(\frac{z}{r} \right) \\
 &= \left(\frac{1}{r} - \frac{x}{r^2} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} \right) + \left(\frac{1}{r} - \frac{y}{r^2} \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} \right) + \left(\frac{1}{r} - \frac{z}{r^2} \frac{\partial r}{\partial z} \right)
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Now } r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2 \quad \therefore 2r \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = 2x \text{ i.e. } \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = \frac{x}{r}.$$

$$\text{Similarly } \frac{\partial r}{\partial y} = \frac{y}{r} \text{ and } \frac{\partial r}{\partial z} = \frac{z}{r}.$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \therefore \text{div } \hat{\mathbf{r}} &= \frac{3}{r} - \left(\frac{x}{r^2} \frac{x}{r} + \frac{y}{r^2} \frac{y}{r} + \frac{z}{r^2} \frac{z}{r} \right) \\
 &= \frac{3}{r} - \frac{x^2 + y^2 + z^2}{r^3} = \frac{3}{r} - \frac{r^2}{r^3} = \frac{1}{r} - \frac{2}{r}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 11. Prove that vector $f(r) \mathbf{r}$ is irrotational.

[Agra 1974; Kanpur 75]

Sol. The vector $f(r) \mathbf{r}$ will be irrotational if

$$\text{curl} [f(r) \mathbf{r}] = 0.$$

We know that $\text{Curl}(\phi \mathbf{A}) = (\text{grad } \phi) \times \mathbf{A} + \phi \text{ curl } \mathbf{A}$.

Putting $\phi = f(r)$ and $\mathbf{A} = \mathbf{r}$ in this identity, we get

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Curl} [f(r) \mathbf{r}] &= [\text{grad } f(r)] \times \mathbf{r} + f(r) \text{ curl } \mathbf{r} \\
 &= [f'(r) \text{ grad } r] \times \mathbf{r} + f(r) 0
 \end{aligned}$$

$$[\because \text{curl } \mathbf{r} = 0]$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$= \left[f'(r) \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right] \times \mathbf{r} = f'(r) \frac{1}{r} (\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{r}) = \mathbf{0}, \text{ since } \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{r} = \mathbf{0}.$$

\therefore The vector $f(r) \mathbf{r}$ is irrotational.

AFS
2003
2008

Ex. 12. Prove that $\nabla^2 f(r) = f''(r) + \frac{2}{r} f'(r)$.

[Agra 1977]

Sol. We know that if ϕ is a scalar function then

$$\nabla^2 \phi = \nabla \cdot (\nabla \phi).$$

$$\therefore \nabla^2 f(r) = \nabla \cdot \{\nabla f(r)\} = \operatorname{div} \{\operatorname{grad} f(r)\}$$

$$= \operatorname{div} \{f'(r) \operatorname{grad} r\} = \operatorname{div} \left\{ \frac{1}{r} f'(r) \mathbf{r} \right\}$$

$$= \frac{1}{r} f'(r) \operatorname{div} \mathbf{r} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \operatorname{grad} \left\{ \frac{1}{r} f'(r) \right\}$$

$$= \frac{3}{r} f'(r) + \mathbf{r} \cdot \left[\frac{d}{dr} \left\{ \frac{1}{r} f'(r) \right\} \operatorname{grad} r \right]$$

$$= \frac{3}{r} f'(r) + \mathbf{r} \cdot \left[\left\{ -\frac{1}{r^2} f'(r) + \frac{1}{r} f''(r) \right\} \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right]$$

$$= \frac{3}{r} f'(r) + \left[\frac{1}{r} \left\{ -\frac{1}{r^2} f'(r) + \frac{1}{r} f''(r) \right\} \right] (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r})$$

$$= \frac{3}{r} f'(r) + \left[\frac{1}{r} \left\{ -\frac{1}{r^2} f'(r) + \frac{1}{r} f''(r) \right\} \right] r^2$$

$$= \frac{3}{r} f'(r) - \frac{1}{r} f'(r) + f''(r) = f''(r) + \frac{2}{r} f'(r).$$

Ex. 13. If $\nabla^2 f(r) = 0$, show that

$$f(r) = \frac{c_1}{r} + c_2,$$

where $r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2$ and c_1, c_2 are arbitrary constants.

[Bombay 1989]

Sol. As shown in the preceding example, if

$$r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2, \text{ then } \nabla^2 f(r) = f''(r) + \frac{2}{r} f'(r).$$

\therefore if $\nabla^2 f(r) = 0$, then

$$f''(r) + \frac{2}{r} f'(r) = 0 \quad \text{or} \quad \frac{f''(r)}{f'(r)} = -\frac{2}{r}.$$

Integrating with respect to r , we get

$$\log f'(r) = -2 \log r + \log c, \text{ where } c \text{ is a constant}$$

$$= \log \frac{c}{r^2}$$

$$\therefore f'(r) = \frac{c}{r^2}$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

Again integrating,

$$f(r) = -\frac{c}{r} + c_2 \text{ where } c_2 \text{ is a constant}$$

$$= \frac{c_1}{r} + c_2, \text{ replacing } -c \text{ by } c_1.$$

Ex. 14. Prove that $\nabla^2 \left(\frac{1}{r} \right) = 0$ or $\operatorname{div} \left(\operatorname{grad} \frac{1}{r} \right) = 0$.

[Meerut 1991S; Agra 84; Rohilkhand 81; Kanpur 79]

Sol. We have

$$\begin{aligned} \nabla^2 \left(\frac{1}{r} \right) &= \nabla \cdot \left(\nabla \cdot \frac{1}{r} \right) = \operatorname{div} \left(\operatorname{grad} \frac{1}{r} \right) \\ &= \operatorname{div} \left(-\frac{1}{r^2} \operatorname{grad} r \right) = \operatorname{div} \left(-\frac{1}{r^2} \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right) = \operatorname{div} \left(-\frac{1}{r^3} \mathbf{r} \right) \\ &= \left(-\frac{1}{r^3} \right) \operatorname{div} \mathbf{r} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \operatorname{grad} \left(-\frac{1}{r^3} \right) = -\frac{3}{r^3} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \left[\frac{d}{dr} \left(-\frac{1}{r^3} \right) \operatorname{grad} r \right] \\ &= -\frac{3}{r^3} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \left(\frac{3}{r^4} \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right) = -\frac{3}{r^3} + \frac{3}{r^5} (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r}) = -\frac{3}{r^3} + \frac{3}{r^5} r^2 = 0. \end{aligned}$$

$\therefore 1/r$ is a solution of Laplace's equation.

Ex. 15. Prove that $\operatorname{div} \operatorname{grad} r^n = n(n+1)r^{n-2}$,

i.e. $\nabla^2 r^n = n(n+1)r^{n-2}$.

[Kanpur 1978; 80; Rohilkhand 81; Agra 84; Jiwaji 83]

Sol. We have $\nabla^2 r^n = \nabla \cdot (\nabla r^n) = \operatorname{div} (\operatorname{grad} r^n)$

$$= \operatorname{div} (nr^{n-1} \operatorname{grad} r) = \operatorname{div} \left(nr^{n-1} \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right) = \operatorname{div} (nr^{n-2} \mathbf{r})$$

$$= (nr^{n-2}) \operatorname{div} \mathbf{r} + \mathbf{r} \cdot (\operatorname{grad} nr^{n-2})$$

$$= 3nr^{n-2} + \mathbf{r} \cdot [n(n-2) r^{n-2} \operatorname{grad} r]$$

$$= 3nr^{n-2} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \left[n(n-2) r^{n-3} \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right]$$

$$= 3nr^{n-2} + \mathbf{r} \cdot [n(n-2) r^{n-4} \mathbf{r}] = 3nr^{n-2} + n(n-2) r^{n-4} (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r})$$

$$= 3nr^{n-2} + n(n-2) r^{n-4} r^2 = nr^{n-2} (3+n-2) = n(n+1)r^{n-2}.$$

Note. If $n=-1$, then $\nabla^2 (r^{-1}) = (-1)(-1+1)r^{-2} = 0$.

Ex. 16. Prove that $\operatorname{curl} \operatorname{grad} r^n = 0$.

[Rohilkhand 1992; Garhwal 81]

Sol. Let $r^n = \phi$. Now proceed as in identity 9 of § 11.

Ex. 17. If \mathbf{r} is the position vector of the point (x, y, z) show that $\operatorname{curl}(r^n \mathbf{r}) = 0$, where r is the module of \mathbf{r} . [Kanpur 1978]

Sol. We know that $\operatorname{curl}(\phi \mathbf{A}) = (\nabla \phi) \times \mathbf{A} + \phi \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A}$. Putting $\phi = r^n$ and $\mathbf{A} = \mathbf{r}$ in this identity, we get

$$\operatorname{curl}(r^n \mathbf{r}) = (\nabla r^n) \times \mathbf{r} + r^n \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{r}$$

$$= (nr^{n-1} \nabla r) \times \mathbf{r} + r^n \mathbf{0}$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

19

$$\begin{aligned} & [\because \nabla f(r) = f'(r) \nabla r \text{ and } \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{r} = \operatorname{curl}(x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}) = \mathbf{0}] \\ & = \left(nr^{n-1} \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right) \times \mathbf{r} \quad [\because \nabla r = \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r}] \\ & = nr^{n-2} (\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{r}) = nr^{n-2} \mathbf{0} \quad [\because \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{r} = \mathbf{0}] \\ & = \mathbf{0}. \end{aligned}$$

Ques. Ex. 18. Prove that $r^n \mathbf{r}$ is an irrotational vector for any value of n but is solenoidal only if $n+3=0$. [Agra 1976; Rohilkhand 78]

Sol. Let $\mathbf{F} = r^n \mathbf{r}$.

The vector \mathbf{F} is irrotational if $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = \mathbf{0}$. Proceeding as in Ex. 17 show that $\operatorname{curl}(r^n \mathbf{r}) = \mathbf{0}$ for any value of n .

$r^n \mathbf{r}$ is an irrotational vector for any value of n .

The vector \mathbf{F} is solenoidal if $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} = 0$. Proceeding as in Ex. 7, show that $\operatorname{div}(r^n \mathbf{r}) = (n+3)r^n$.

\therefore the vector $r^n \mathbf{r}$ is solenoidal only if $(n+3)r^n = 0$ i.e., only if $n+3=0$ i.e., only if $n=-3$.

Ques. Ex. 19. If $\mathbf{u} = (1/r) \mathbf{r}$, show that $\nabla \times \mathbf{u} = \mathbf{0}$. [Kanpur 1979]

Sol. We have $\nabla \times \mathbf{u} = \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{u} = \operatorname{curl} [(1/r) \mathbf{r}]$.

We know that $\operatorname{curl}(\phi \mathbf{A}) = (\nabla \phi) \times \mathbf{A} + \phi \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A}$.

Replacing ϕ by $1/r$ and \mathbf{A} by \mathbf{r} in this identity, we have

$$\operatorname{curl}[(1/r) \mathbf{r}] = [\nabla(1/r)] \times \mathbf{r} + (1/r) \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{r}$$

$$= \left[\left(-\frac{1}{r^2} \right) \nabla r \right] \times \mathbf{r} + (1/r) \mathbf{0} \quad [\because \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{r} = \mathbf{0} \text{ and } \nabla f(r) = f'(r) \nabla r]$$

$$= \left[-\frac{1}{r^2} \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right] \times \mathbf{r} \quad [\because \nabla r = \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r}]$$

$$= -\frac{1}{r^3} (\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{r}) = -\frac{1}{r^3} \mathbf{0} = \mathbf{0}.$$

Hence $\nabla \times \mathbf{u} = \mathbf{0}$ if $\mathbf{u} = (1/r) \mathbf{r}$.

Ex. 20. If $\mathbf{u} = (1/r) \mathbf{r}$ find $\operatorname{grad}(\operatorname{div} \mathbf{u})$. [Kanpur 1976]

Sol. Proceeding as in Ex. 10, first show that

$$\operatorname{div} \mathbf{u} = \operatorname{div}[(1/r) \mathbf{r}] = 2/r.$$

$$\therefore \operatorname{grad}(\operatorname{div} \mathbf{u}) = \operatorname{grad}(2/r) = (-2/r^2) \operatorname{grad} r$$

$$[\because \operatorname{grad} f(r) = f'(r) \operatorname{grad} r]$$

$$= -\frac{2}{r^3} \left(\frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right) = -\frac{2}{r^3} \mathbf{r}.$$

Ex. 21. If $\nabla^2 f(r) = 0$ show that $f(r) = c_1 \log r + c_2$ where $r^2 = x^2 + y^2$ and c_1, c_2 are arbitrary constants. [Poona 1970]

Sol. We have $\nabla^2 f(r) = \left(\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} \right) f(r) = \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} f(r) + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} f(r)$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$\text{Now } \frac{\partial}{\partial x} f(r) = f'(r) \cdot \frac{\partial r}{\partial x}$$

But from $r^2 = x^2 + y^2$, we have $2r \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = 2x$ or $\frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = \frac{x}{r}$.

$$\therefore \frac{\partial}{\partial x} f(r) = f'(r) \cdot \frac{x}{r} = \frac{x}{r} f'(r)$$

$$\therefore \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} f(r) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left[\frac{x}{r} f'(r) \right]$$

$$= \frac{1}{r} f'(r) - \frac{x}{r^2} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} f'(r) + \frac{x}{r} f''(r) \cdot \frac{\partial r}{\partial x}$$

$$= \frac{1}{r} f'(r) - \frac{x}{r^2} \cdot \frac{x}{r} f'(r) + \frac{x}{r} \cdot \frac{x}{r} f''(r)$$

$$= \frac{1}{r} f'(r) - \frac{x^2}{r^3} f'(r) + \frac{x^2}{r^2} f''(r)$$

Similarly, by symmetry,

$$\frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} f(r) = \frac{1}{r} f'(r) - \frac{y^2}{r^3} f'(r) + \frac{y^2}{r^2} f''(r)$$

$$\therefore \nabla^2 f(r) = \frac{2}{r} f''(r) - \frac{x^2 + y^2}{r^3} f'(r) + \frac{x^2 + y^2}{r^2} f''(r)$$

$$= \frac{2}{r} f'(r) - \frac{r^2}{r^3} f'(r) + \frac{r^2}{r^2} f''(r)$$

$$= \frac{1}{r} f'(r) + f''(r)$$

\therefore if $\nabla^2 f(r) = 0$, then

$$f''(r) + \frac{1}{r} f'(r) = 0 \text{ or } \frac{f''(r)}{f'(r)} = -\frac{1}{r}$$

Integrating with respect to r , we get

$$\log f'(r) = -\log r + \log c_1; \text{ where } c_1 \text{ is a constant}$$

$$= \log(c_1/r)$$

$$\therefore f'(r) = c_1/r$$

Again integrating,

$$f(r) = c_1 \log r + c_2; \text{ where } c_2 \text{ is a constant}$$

Hence $f(r) = c_1 \log r + c_2$, where c_1, c_2 are arbitrary constants.

Ex. 22. Prove that $\frac{1}{2} \nabla a^2 = (a \cdot \nabla) a + a \times \text{curl } a$

2003

Sol. Proceed as in identity 7 by taking $A = a$ and $B = a$ [Karnataka 1986]

$$\text{We have } \frac{1}{2} \nabla a^2 = \frac{1}{2} \nabla (a \cdot a)$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \sum i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (a \cdot a) = \frac{1}{2} \sum i \left(a \cdot \frac{\partial a}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial a}{\partial x} \cdot a \right)$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

20

$$= \frac{1}{2} \sum 2i \left(\mathbf{a} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial x} \right) = \sum \left(\mathbf{a} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial x} \right) i.$$

We know that $\mathbf{A} \times (\mathbf{B} \times \mathbf{C}) = (\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{C}) \mathbf{B} - (\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{B}) \mathbf{C}$.

$$\therefore (\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{B}) \mathbf{C} = (\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{C}) \mathbf{B} - \mathbf{A} \times (\mathbf{B} \times \mathbf{C}).$$

$$\therefore \left(\mathbf{a} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial x} \right) i = (\mathbf{a} \cdot i) \frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial x} - \mathbf{a} \times \left(\frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial x} \times i \right) = (\mathbf{a} \cdot i) \frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial x} + \mathbf{a} \times \left(i \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial x} \right).$$

$$\text{Thus } \sum \left\{ \left(\mathbf{a} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial x} \right) i \right\} = \sum \left\{ (\mathbf{a} \cdot i) \frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial x} \right\} + \sum \left\{ \mathbf{a} \times \left(i \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial x} \right) \right\}$$

$$= \left\{ \mathbf{a} \cdot \sum i \frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial x} \right\} a + \mathbf{a} \times \sum \left(i \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial x} \right) = (\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{a} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{a})$$

$$= (\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{a} \times \text{curl } \mathbf{a}.$$

$$\text{Hence } \frac{1}{2} \nabla \cdot \mathbf{a}^2 = (\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{a} \times \text{curl } \mathbf{a}.$$

Ex. 23. Show that $\text{curl } \mathbf{a} \cdot \phi(r) = \frac{1}{r} \phi'(r) \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}$, where \mathbf{a} is a constant vector. [Kanpur 1982]

Sol. We know that $\text{curl}(\phi \mathbf{A}) = (\nabla \phi) \times \mathbf{A} + \phi \text{curl } \mathbf{A}$. Replacing ϕ by $\phi(r)$ and \mathbf{A} by \mathbf{a} in this identity, we have

$$\text{curl}[\mathbf{a} \cdot \phi(r)] = [\nabla \phi(r)] \times \mathbf{a} + \phi(r) \text{curl } \mathbf{a}$$

$$= [\phi'(r) \nabla r] \times \mathbf{a} + \phi(r) \mathbf{0}$$

[$\because \mathbf{a}$ is a constant vector $\Rightarrow \text{curl } \mathbf{a} = \mathbf{0}$]

$$= \left[\phi'(r) \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right] \times \mathbf{a}$$

$$[\because \nabla r = \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r}]$$

$$= \frac{1}{r} \phi'(r) \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}.$$

Ex. 24. Prove that $\nabla^2(\phi\psi) = \phi\nabla^2\psi + 2\nabla\phi \cdot \nabla\psi + \psi\nabla^2\phi$.

[Meerut 1972; Bombay 86]

Sol. We have $\nabla^2(\phi\psi) = \nabla \cdot [\nabla(\phi\psi)]$

$$= \nabla \cdot [\phi(\nabla\psi) + \psi(\nabla\phi)] = \nabla \cdot [\phi(\nabla\psi)] + \nabla \cdot [\psi(\nabla\phi)]$$

$$= \phi \nabla \cdot (\nabla\psi) + (\nabla\psi) \cdot (\nabla\phi) + \psi \nabla \cdot (\nabla\phi) + (\nabla\psi) \cdot (\nabla\phi)$$

$$= \phi \nabla^2\psi + 2\nabla\phi \cdot \nabla\psi + \psi \nabla^2\phi.$$

Ex. 25. Prove that $\text{div}(\nabla\phi \times \nabla\psi) = 0$.

Sol. We know that

$$\text{div}(\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) = \mathbf{B} \cdot \text{curl } \mathbf{A} - \mathbf{A} \cdot \text{curl } \mathbf{B}.$$

$$\therefore \text{div}(\nabla\phi \times \nabla\psi) = (\nabla\psi) \cdot (\text{curl } \nabla\phi) - (\nabla\phi) \cdot (\text{curl } \nabla\psi)$$

$$= (\nabla\psi) \cdot \mathbf{0} - (\nabla\phi) \cdot \mathbf{0} \quad [\because \text{curl grad } \phi = \mathbf{0}]$$

$$= 0.$$

Ex. 26. If \mathbf{A} and \mathbf{B} are irrotational, prove that $\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}$ is solenoidal. [Bombay 1988; Kanpur 77, 79]

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

Sol. If \mathbf{A} and \mathbf{B} are irrotational, then
 $\text{curl } \mathbf{A} = 0, \text{curl } \mathbf{B} = 0.$

Now $\text{div}(\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) = \mathbf{B} \cdot \text{curl } \mathbf{A} - \mathbf{A} \cdot \text{curl } \mathbf{B} = \mathbf{B} \cdot 0 - \mathbf{A} \cdot 0 = 0.$
 Since $\text{div}(\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B})$ is zero, therefore $\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}$ is solenoidal.

Ex. 27. Prove that $\text{curl}(\phi \text{grad } \phi) = 0.$

Sol. We know that

$$\text{curl}(\phi \mathbf{A}) = \text{grad } \phi \times \mathbf{A} + \phi \text{curl } \mathbf{A}.$$

Putting $\text{grad } \phi$ in place of \mathbf{A} , we get

$$\begin{aligned} \text{curl}(\phi \text{grad } \phi) &= \text{grad } \phi \times \text{grad } \phi + \phi \text{curl grad } \phi \\ &= 0 + \phi 0. \end{aligned}$$

Here $\text{grad } \phi \times \text{grad } \phi = 0$, since it is the cross product of two equal vectors. Also $\text{curl grad } \phi = 0.$

$$\therefore \text{curl}(\phi \text{grad } \phi) = 0 + 0 = 0.$$

Ex. 28. If f and g are two scalar point functions, prove that
 $\text{div}(f \nabla g) = f \nabla^2 g + \nabla f \cdot \nabla g.$ [Meerut 1972]

Sol. We have $\nabla g = \frac{\partial g}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial g}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial g}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}.$

$$\text{Therefore } f \nabla g = f \frac{\partial g}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + f \frac{\partial g}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + f \frac{\partial g}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{So } \text{div}(f \nabla g) &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(f \frac{\partial g}{\partial x} \right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(f \frac{\partial g}{\partial y} \right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \left(f \frac{\partial g}{\partial z} \right) \\ &= f \left(\frac{\partial^2 g}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2 g}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2 g}{\partial z^2} \right) + \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \frac{\partial g}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \frac{\partial g}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \frac{\partial g}{\partial z} \right) \\ &= f \left(\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial z^2} \right) \\ &\quad + \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right) \cdot \left(\frac{\partial g}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial g}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial g}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right) \\ &= f \nabla^2 g + \nabla f \cdot \nabla g. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 29. A vector function \mathbf{f} is the product of a scalar function and the gradient of a scalar function. Show that

$$\mathbf{f} \cdot \text{curl } \mathbf{f} = 0. \quad [\text{Kerala 1975}]$$

Sol. Let $\mathbf{f} = \psi \text{grad } \phi$, where ψ and ϕ are scalar functions.
 We have $\text{curl } \mathbf{f} = \text{curl}(\psi \text{grad } \phi).$

We know that $\text{curl}(\phi \mathbf{A}) = (\text{grad } \phi) \times \mathbf{A} + \phi \text{curl } \mathbf{A}.$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{curl}(\psi \text{grad } \phi) &= (\text{grad } \psi) \times (\text{grad } \phi) + \psi (\text{curl grad } \phi) \\ &= (\text{grad } \psi) \times (\text{grad } \phi) \quad [\because \text{curl grad } \phi = 0] \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Now } \mathbf{f} \cdot \text{curl } \mathbf{f} = (\psi \text{grad } \phi) \cdot ((\text{grad } \psi) \times (\text{grad } \phi))$$

$$= [\psi \text{grad } \phi, \text{grad } \psi, \text{grad } \phi] = \psi [\text{grad } \phi, \text{grad } \psi, \text{grad } \phi]$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

$=0$, since the value of a scalar triple product is zero if two vectors are equal.

Ex. 30. Given that $\varphi \mathbf{F} = \nabla p$, where φ, p, \mathbf{F} are point functions, prove that $\mathbf{F} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = 0$. [Kerala 1975]

Sol. We have $\mathbf{F} = (1/\rho) \nabla p$, where $1/\rho$ and p are scalar functions. Now proceed as in Ex. 29.

Ex. 31. Prove that $\nabla \cdot \left\{ r \nabla \left(\frac{1}{r^3} \right) \right\} = \frac{3}{r^4}$

or, $\operatorname{div} [r \operatorname{grad} r^{-3}] = 3r^{-4}$.

[Meerut 1991P]

Sol. We have $\nabla \left(\frac{1}{r^3} \right) = \operatorname{grad} r^{-3}$.

$$= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (r^{-3}) \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (r^{-3}) \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (r^{-3}) \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\text{Now } \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (r^{-3}) = -3r^{-4} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x}. \text{ But } r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2.$$

$$\text{Therefore } 2r \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = 2x \text{ or } \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = \frac{x}{r}.$$

$$\text{So, } \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (r^{-3}) = -3r^{-4} \frac{x}{r} = -3r^{-5} x.$$

$$\text{Similarly } \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (r^{-3}) = -3r^{-5} y \text{ and } \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (r^{-3}) = -3r^{-5} z.$$

$$\text{Therefore } \nabla \left(\frac{1}{r^3} \right) = -3r^{-5} (xi + yj + zk).$$

$$\therefore r \nabla \left(\frac{1}{r^3} \right) = -3r^{-4} (xi + yj + zk).$$

$$\therefore \nabla \cdot \left(r \nabla \left(\frac{1}{r^3} \right) \right) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (-3r^{-4} x) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-3r^{-4} y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (-3r^{-4} z).$$

$$\text{Now, } \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (-3r^{-4} x) = 12r^{-5} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} x - 3r^{-4}$$

$$= 12r^{-5} \frac{x}{r} x - 3r^{-4} = 12r^{-6} x^2 - 3r^{-4}.$$

$$\text{Similarly, } \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-3r^{-4} y) = 12r^{-6} y^2 - 3r^{-4}$$

$$\text{and } \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (-3r^{-4} z) = 12r^{-6} z^2 - 3r^{-4}.$$

$$\text{Hence } \nabla \cdot \left(r \nabla \left(\frac{1}{r^3} \right) \right) = 12r^{-6} (x^2 + y^2 + z^2) - 9r^{-4}$$

$$= 12r^{-6} r^2 - 9r^{-4} = 12r^{-4} - 9r^{-4} = 3r^{-4}.$$

Ex. 32. Prove that $\mathbf{a} \cdot \left(\nabla \left(\frac{1}{r} \right) \right) = -\frac{\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}}{r^3}$.

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

Sol. We have

$$\operatorname{grad} \frac{1}{r} = -\frac{1}{r^3} \operatorname{grad} r = -\frac{1}{r^2} \frac{1}{r} \cdot \mathbf{r} = -\frac{1}{r^3} \mathbf{r}$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{a} \cdot \left(\nabla \frac{1}{r} \right) = \mathbf{a} \cdot \left(-\frac{1}{r^3} \mathbf{r} \right) = -\frac{\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}}{r^3}$$

Ex. 33. Prove that

$$\mathbf{b} \cdot \nabla \left(\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla \frac{1}{r} \right) = \frac{3(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r})(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r})}{r^5} - \frac{\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}}{r^3}$$

where \mathbf{a} and \mathbf{b} are constant vectors.

Sol. As shown in the last example, we have

$$\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla \frac{1}{r} = -\frac{\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}}{r^3}$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{b} \cdot \nabla \left(\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla \frac{1}{r} \right) = \mathbf{b} \cdot \nabla \left(-\frac{\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}}{r^3} \right) = \mathbf{b} \cdot \sum i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(-\frac{\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}}{r^3} \right)$$

$$= \mathbf{b} \cdot \sum i \left\{ -\frac{1}{r^3} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}) + (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(-\frac{1}{r^3} \right) \right\}$$

$$= \mathbf{b} \cdot \sum i \left\{ -\frac{1}{r^3} \left(\mathbf{a} \cdot \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial x} \right) + 3(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}) r^{-4} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} \right\}$$

$$= \mathbf{b} \cdot \sum i \left\{ -\frac{\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{i}}{r^3} + \frac{3x}{r^5} (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \right\} \quad [\because \mathbf{a} \text{ is a constant vector}]$$

$$= \mathbf{b} \cdot \sum i \left\{ -\frac{1}{r^3} (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{i}) \mathbf{i} + \frac{3}{r^5} (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}) x \mathbf{i} \right\} \quad [\because \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}^2}{\partial x} = \mathbf{i} \text{ and } \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = x]$$

$$= \mathbf{b} \cdot \left\{ -\frac{1}{r^3} \mathbf{a} + \frac{3}{r^5} (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{r} \right\}$$

$$= \frac{\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}}{r^3} + \frac{3(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r})(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r})}{r^5} \quad [\because \sum (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{i}) \mathbf{i} = \mathbf{a}, \text{ and } \sum x \mathbf{i} = \mathbf{r}]$$

Ex. 34. Prove that $\operatorname{div}(\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{r}) = \mathbf{r} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A}$. [Rohilkhand 1979]

Sol. We know that

$$\operatorname{div}(\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) = \mathbf{B} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A} - \mathbf{A} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{B}$$

$$\therefore \operatorname{div}(\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{r}) = \mathbf{r} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A} - \mathbf{A} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{r}$$

$$= \mathbf{r} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A} - \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{0}$$

$$= \mathbf{r} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A} \quad [\because \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{r} = \mathbf{0}]$$

Ex. 35. If \mathbf{a} is a constant vector, prove that

$$\operatorname{div}\{r^n (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r})\} = 0. \quad [\text{Allahabad 1980; Rohilkhand 77}]$$

Sol. We have

$$\operatorname{div}(\phi \mathbf{A}) = \phi \operatorname{div} \mathbf{A} + \mathbf{A} \cdot \operatorname{grad} \phi$$

$$\therefore \operatorname{div}\{r^n (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r})\} = r^n \operatorname{div}(\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) + (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) \cdot \operatorname{grad} r^n$$

$$= r^n \operatorname{div}(\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) + (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) \cdot (nr^{n-1} \operatorname{grad} r)$$

22

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= r^n (\mathbf{r} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{a} - \mathbf{a} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{r}) + (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) \cdot \left(n r^{n-1} \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right) \\
 &= r^n (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{0} - \mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{0}) + n r^{n-2} (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) \cdot \mathbf{r} \\
 &\quad [\because \text{curl of constant vector is zero and } \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{r} = \mathbf{0}] \\
 &= n r^{n-2} [\mathbf{a}, \mathbf{r}, \mathbf{r}] \\
 &= 0, \text{ since a scalar triple product having two equal vectors is zero.}
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 36. Prove that

$$\nabla \cdot (U \nabla V - V \nabla U) = U \nabla^2 V - V \nabla U.$$

[Meerut 1969; Bombay 89; Agra 70]

Sol. We have $\nabla \cdot (U \nabla V - V \nabla U)$

$$= \nabla \cdot (U \nabla V) - \nabla \cdot (V \nabla U).$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Now } \nabla \cdot (U \nabla V) &= U \{\nabla \cdot (\nabla V)\} + (\nabla U) \cdot (\nabla V) \\
 &= U \nabla^2 V + (\nabla U) \cdot (\nabla V).
 \end{aligned}$$

Interchanging U and V , we get

$$\nabla \cdot (V \nabla U) = V \nabla^2 U + (\nabla V) \cdot (\nabla U).$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \therefore \nabla \cdot (U \nabla V - V \nabla U) &= [U \nabla^2 V + (\nabla U) \cdot (\nabla V)] - [V \nabla^2 U + (\nabla V) \cdot (\nabla U)] \\
 &= U \nabla^2 V - V \nabla^2 U.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 37. If \mathbf{a} and \mathbf{b} are constant vectors, prove that

$$(i) \operatorname{div} [(\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) \times \mathbf{b}] = -2\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}. \quad [\text{Rohilkhand 1979}]$$

$$(ii) \operatorname{curl} [(\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) \times \mathbf{b}] = \mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{a}. \quad [\text{Rohilkhand 1979; Gorakhpur 87}]$$

Sol. (i) We have $(\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) \times \mathbf{b} = (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{a} - (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}$.

$$\begin{aligned}
 \therefore \operatorname{div} [(\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) \times \mathbf{b}] &= \operatorname{div} [(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{a} - (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}] \\
 &= \operatorname{div} [(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{a}] - \operatorname{div} [(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}] \quad \dots(1)
 \end{aligned}$$

But $\operatorname{div} (\phi \mathbf{A}) = \phi \operatorname{div} \mathbf{A} + \mathbf{A} \cdot \operatorname{grad} \phi$.Taking $\phi = \mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r}$ and $\mathbf{A} = \mathbf{a}$, we get

$$\operatorname{div} [(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{a}] = (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \operatorname{div} \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{a} \cdot \operatorname{grad} (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r}).$$

Since \mathbf{a} is a constant vector, therefore $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{a} = 0$.Also let $\mathbf{b} = b_1 \mathbf{i} + b_2 \mathbf{j} + b_3 \mathbf{k}$.

$$\text{Then } \mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r} = (b_1 \mathbf{i} + b_2 \mathbf{j} + b_3 \mathbf{k}) \cdot (x \mathbf{i} + y \mathbf{j} + z \mathbf{k})$$

$$= b_1 x + b_2 y + b_3 z \text{ where } b_1, b_2, b_3 \text{ are constants.}$$

$$\therefore \operatorname{grad} (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r}) = b_1 \mathbf{i} + b_2 \mathbf{j} + b_3 \mathbf{k} = \mathbf{b}.$$

$$\therefore \operatorname{div} [(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{a}] = \mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}. \quad \dots(2)$$

Again $\operatorname{div} [(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}] = (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \operatorname{div} \mathbf{r} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \operatorname{grad} (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a})$.But $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{r} = 3$. Also $\operatorname{grad} (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}) = 0$ because $\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}$ is constant.

$$\therefore \operatorname{div} [(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}] = 3 (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}). \quad \dots(3)$$

Substituting the values from (2) and (3) in (1), we get

$$\operatorname{div} [(\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) \times \mathbf{b}] = (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}) - 3 (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}) = -2\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}.$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$(ii) \text{Curl}[(\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) \times \mathbf{b}] = \text{curl}[(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{a} - (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}] \\ = \text{curl}[(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{a}] - \text{curl}[(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}].$$

But $\text{curl}(\phi \mathbf{A}) = \text{grad} \phi \times \mathbf{A} + \phi \text{curl} \mathbf{A}$.

$$\therefore \text{curl}[(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{a}] = [\text{grad}(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r})] \times \mathbf{a} + (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \text{curl} \mathbf{a}$$

$$= \mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{a} \quad [\because \text{curl } \mathbf{a} = \mathbf{0} \text{ and grad } (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{r}) = \mathbf{b}]$$

$$\text{Also } \text{curl}[(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}] = [\text{grad}(\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a})] \times \mathbf{r} + (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \text{curl} \mathbf{r}$$

$$= \mathbf{0} \quad [\because \text{grad } (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{a}) = \mathbf{0}, \text{and curl } \mathbf{r} = \mathbf{0}]$$

$$\therefore \text{curl}[(\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) \times \mathbf{b}] = \mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{a} - \mathbf{0} = \mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{a}.$$

Ex. 38. If \mathbf{a} is a constant vector, prove that

2001
IIT-2002

$$\text{curl} \frac{\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}}{r^3} = -\frac{\mathbf{a}}{r^3} + \frac{3\mathbf{r}}{r^5} (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}).$$

[Rajasthan 1981]

Sol. We have

$$\text{curl} \frac{\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}}{r^3} = \nabla \times \left(\frac{\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}}{r^3} \right) = \sum \left\{ \mathbf{i} \times \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}}{r^3} \right) \right\}.$$

$$\text{Now } \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}}{r^3} \right) = -\frac{3}{r^4} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{i}) + \frac{1}{r^3} \left(\mathbf{a} \times \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial x} \right) + \frac{1}{r^3} \left(\frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial x} \times \mathbf{r} \right)$$

... (1)

Now $\frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial x} = \mathbf{0}$ because \mathbf{a} is a constant vector.

$$\text{Also } \mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k} \quad \therefore \frac{\partial \mathbf{r}}{\partial x} = \mathbf{i}.$$

$$\text{Further } \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} = \frac{x}{r}.$$

\therefore (1) becomes

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}}{r^3} \right) = -\frac{3x}{r^4 r} (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) + \frac{1}{r^3} (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{i})$$

$$= -\frac{3x}{r^5} (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) + \frac{1}{r^3} (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{i}).$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{i} \times \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}}{r^3} \right) = -\frac{3x}{r^5} \mathbf{i} \times (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) + \frac{1}{r^3} \mathbf{i} \times (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{i})$$

$$= -\frac{3x}{r^5} [(\mathbf{i} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{a} - (\mathbf{i} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}] + \frac{1}{r^3} [(\mathbf{i} \cdot \mathbf{i}) \mathbf{a} - (\mathbf{i} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{i}]$$

$$= -\frac{3x}{r^5} x\mathbf{a} + \frac{3x}{r^5} \mathbf{a}_1 \mathbf{r} + \frac{1}{r^3} \mathbf{a} - \frac{1}{r^3} \mathbf{a}_1 \mathbf{i}$$

\therefore $\mathbf{i} \cdot \mathbf{r} = x$ and $\mathbf{i} \cdot \mathbf{a} = a_1$ if $\mathbf{a} = a_1 \mathbf{i} + a_2 \mathbf{j} + a_3 \mathbf{k}$

$$= -\frac{3x^2}{r^5} \mathbf{a} + \frac{3}{r^5} a_1 x \mathbf{r} + \frac{1}{r^3} \mathbf{a} - \frac{1}{r^3} a_1 \mathbf{i}$$

$$\therefore \sum \left\{ \mathbf{i} \times \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}}{r^3} \right) \right\}$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \left\{ -\frac{3}{r^6} \sum x^2 \right\} \hat{a} + \left\{ \frac{3}{r^5} \sum a_i x \right\} \hat{r} + \frac{3}{r^3} \hat{a} - \frac{1}{r^3} \sum a_i \hat{i} \\
 &= -\frac{3}{r^6} r^2 \hat{a} + \frac{3}{r^5} (\hat{r} \cdot \hat{a}) \hat{r} + \frac{3}{r^3} \hat{a} - \frac{1}{r^3} \hat{a} \\
 &\quad [\because \sum x^2 = r^2, \sum a_i x = \hat{r} \cdot \hat{a}, \sum a_i \hat{i} = \hat{a}] \\
 &= -\frac{\hat{a}}{r^3} + \frac{3}{r^5} (\hat{a} \cdot \hat{r}) \hat{r}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 39. Prove that $\operatorname{div} \left\{ \frac{f(r) \hat{r}}{r} \right\} = \frac{1}{r^2} \frac{d}{dr} (r^2 f)$. [Agra 1981]

Sol. We have

$$\begin{aligned}
 \operatorname{div} \left\{ \frac{f(r) \hat{r}}{r} \right\} &= \operatorname{div} \left\{ \frac{f(r)}{r} (x \hat{i} + y \hat{j} + z \hat{k}) \right\} \\
 &= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left\{ \frac{f(r)}{r} x \right\} + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left\{ \frac{f(r)}{r} y \right\} + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \left\{ \frac{f(r)}{r} z \right\} \quad \dots(1)
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Now } \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left\{ \frac{f(r)}{r} x \right\} &= \frac{f(r)}{r} + x \frac{d}{dr} \left\{ \frac{f(r)}{r} \right\} \frac{\partial r}{\partial x} \\
 &= \frac{f(r)}{r} + x \left\{ \frac{f'(r)}{r} - \frac{1}{r^2} f(r) \right\} \frac{x}{r} = \frac{f(r)}{r} + \frac{x^2}{r^2} f'(r) - \frac{x^2}{r^3} f(r).
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Similarly } \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left\{ \frac{f(r)}{r} y \right\} = \frac{f(r)}{r} + \frac{y^2}{r^2} f'(r) - \frac{y^2}{r^3} f(r)$$

$$\text{and } \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \left\{ \frac{f(r)}{r} z \right\} = \frac{f(r)}{r} + \frac{z^2}{r^2} f'(r) - \frac{z^2}{r^3} f(r).$$

Putting these values in (1), we get

$$\begin{aligned}
 \operatorname{div} \left\{ \frac{f(r) \hat{r}}{r} \right\} &= \frac{3}{r} f(r) + \frac{r^2}{r^2} f'(r) - \frac{r^2}{r^3} f(r) \\
 &= \frac{2}{r} f(r) + f'(r) = \frac{1}{r^2} \left[2rf(r) + r^2 f'(r) \right] = \frac{1}{r^2} \frac{d}{dr} \left[r^2 f(r) \right].
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 40. Evaluate $\operatorname{div} \{ \mathbf{a} \times (\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) \}$, where \mathbf{a} is a constant vector. [Kanpur 1976]

Sol. We have $\operatorname{div} \{ \mathbf{a} \times (\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) \}$

$$= \operatorname{div} (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{b}), \text{ where } \mathbf{b} = \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}$$

$$= \mathbf{b} \cdot (\nabla \times \mathbf{a}) - \mathbf{a} \cdot (\nabla \times \mathbf{b}) \quad [\text{See identity 5 of § 11}]$$

$$= -\mathbf{a} \cdot (\nabla \times \mathbf{b}) \quad [\because \mathbf{a} \text{ is a constant vector} \Rightarrow \nabla \times \mathbf{a} = 0]$$

$$= -\mathbf{a} \cdot [\nabla \times (\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a})]. \quad \dots(1)$$

$$\text{Now } \mathbf{r} = x \hat{i} + y \hat{j} + z \hat{k}$$

Let $\mathbf{a} = a_1 \hat{i} + a_2 \hat{j} + a_3 \hat{k}$. Then the scalars a_1, a_2, a_3 are all constants.

Proceeding as in Ex. 19 part (ii) after § 10, we have

$$\operatorname{curl} (\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) = \nabla \times (\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) = -2\mathbf{a}. \quad [\text{Do it here}]$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

Hence from (1), we have

$$\operatorname{div} \{ \mathbf{a} \times (\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) \} = -\mathbf{a} \cdot (-2\mathbf{a}) = 2\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{a} = 2a^2.$$

Ex. 41. If \mathbf{a} and \mathbf{b} are constant vectors, then show that

$$\nabla \cdot (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b} \mathbf{r}) = 3\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}.$$

Sol. We know that $\nabla \cdot (\phi \mathbf{A}) = (\nabla \phi) \cdot \mathbf{A} + \phi (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A})$

Replacing ϕ by $\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}$ and \mathbf{A} by \mathbf{r} in the above identity, we get [See identity 3 of § 11]

$$\nabla \cdot (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b} \mathbf{r}) = [\nabla(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b})] \cdot \mathbf{r} + (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b})(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{r}). \quad \dots(1)$$

Since \mathbf{a} and \mathbf{b} are constant vectors, therefore $\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}$ is a constant scalar.

$$\therefore \nabla \cdot (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}) = 0.$$

$$\text{Also } \nabla \cdot \mathbf{r} = \nabla \cdot (xi + yj + zk)$$

$$= \frac{\partial}{\partial x}(x) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(z) = 1+1+1=3.$$

Substituting these values in (1), we get

$$\nabla \cdot (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b} \mathbf{r}) = 0 \cdot \mathbf{r} + 3(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}) = 3\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}.$$

Ex. 42. Prove that $\nabla^2 \left[\nabla \cdot \left(\frac{\mathbf{r}}{r^2} \right) \right] = 2r^{-4}$.

Sol. We know that $\nabla \cdot (\phi \mathbf{A}) = \phi (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) + \mathbf{A} \cdot (\nabla \phi)$ (1)

Putting $\mathbf{A} = \mathbf{r}$ and $\phi = 1/r^2$ in this identity, we get

$$\nabla \cdot \left(\frac{\mathbf{r}}{r^2} \right) = \frac{1}{r^2} (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{r}) + \mathbf{r} \cdot \left(\nabla \frac{1}{r^2} \right)$$

$$= \frac{3}{r^2} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \left[-\frac{2}{r^3} \nabla r \right]$$

$$= \frac{3}{r^2} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \left(-\frac{2}{r^3} \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right) \quad \begin{array}{l} [\because \nabla \cdot \mathbf{r} = 3 \text{ and } \nabla f(r) = f'(r) \nabla r] \\ [\because \nabla r = \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r}] \end{array}$$

$$= \frac{3}{r^2} - \frac{2}{r^4} (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r}) = \frac{3}{r^2} - \frac{2}{r^4} r^2 = \frac{1}{r^2}.$$

$$\therefore \nabla^2 \left[\nabla \cdot \left(\frac{\mathbf{r}}{r^2} \right) \right] = \nabla^2 \left(\frac{1}{r^2} \right) = \nabla \cdot \left(\nabla \frac{1}{r^2} \right)$$

$$= \nabla \cdot \left(-\frac{2}{r^3} \nabla r \right) = \nabla \cdot \left(-\frac{2}{r^3} \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right)$$

$$= \nabla \cdot \left(-\frac{2}{r^4} \mathbf{r} \right)$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \left(-\frac{2}{r^4} \right) (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{r}) + \mathbf{r} \cdot \left[\nabla \left(\frac{-2}{r^4} \right) \right], \text{ using the identity (1)} \\
 &= -\frac{2}{r^4} \cdot 3 + \mathbf{r} \cdot \left[\frac{8}{r^5} \nabla r \right] \\
 &= -\frac{6}{r^4} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \left(\frac{8}{r^5} \mathbf{r} \right) = -\frac{6}{r^4} + \frac{8}{r^6} \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r} \\
 &= -\frac{6}{r^4} + \frac{8}{r^6} r^2 = -\frac{6}{r^4} + \frac{8}{r^4} \frac{2}{r^4} = 2r^{-4}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 43: Prove that $\text{curl} [r \times (a \times r)] = 3r \times a$, where a is a constant vector. [Gorakhpur 1983]

$$\text{Sol. } \text{Curl} [\mathbf{r} \times (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r})]$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \nabla \times [(\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{a} - (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}] \quad [\because \mathbf{a} \times (\mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{c}) = (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{c}) \mathbf{b} - (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}) \mathbf{c}] \\
 &= \nabla \times [r^2 \mathbf{a} - (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}] \quad [\because \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r} = r^2 = r^2] \\
 &= \nabla \times (r^2 \mathbf{a}) - \nabla \times [(\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}] \quad [\because \nabla \times (\mathbf{A} + \mathbf{B}) = \nabla \times \mathbf{A} + \nabla \times \mathbf{B}] \\
 &= (\nabla r^2) \times \mathbf{a} + r^2 (\nabla \times \mathbf{a}) - [\nabla (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a})] \times \mathbf{r} - (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) (\nabla \times \mathbf{r}) \\
 &= (2r \nabla r) \times \mathbf{a} + r^2 \mathbf{0} - [\nabla (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a})] \times \mathbf{r} - (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{0} \quad [\because \nabla \times (\phi \mathbf{A}) = (\nabla \phi) \times \mathbf{A} + \phi (\nabla \times \mathbf{A})] \\
 &\quad \text{being a constant vector; and } \nabla \times \mathbf{r} = \mathbf{0}
 \end{aligned}$$

$$= \left(2r \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \right) \times \mathbf{a} - [\nabla(r \cdot \mathbf{a})] \times \mathbf{r}$$

$$= 2\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a} - \mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r} \quad \therefore \nabla(\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) = \mathbf{a}, \text{ if } \mathbf{a} \text{ is a constant vector}$$

Summary

Ex. 44. Prove that $\nabla \times (\mathbf{F} \times \mathbf{r}) = 2\mathbf{F} - (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{F}) \mathbf{r} + (\mathbf{r} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{F}$.

Sol. We know that

$$\nabla \times (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) = \mathbf{A}(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B}) - \mathbf{B}(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) + (\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{A} - (\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{B}$$

[See identity 6 after § 11]

Putting $A=F$ and $B=r$ in this identity, we get

$$\nabla \times (\mathbf{F} \times \mathbf{r}) = \mathbf{F} (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{r}) - \mathbf{r} (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{F}) + (\mathbf{r} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{F} - (\mathbf{F} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{r}. \quad \dots (T)$$

$$\text{Now } \nabla \cdot \mathbf{r} = \nabla \cdot (x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k})$$

$$= \frac{\partial}{\partial x}(x) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(z) = 1 + 1 + 1 = 3. \quad \dots(2)$$

If $\mathbf{F} = F_x \mathbf{i} + F_y \mathbf{j} + F_z \mathbf{k}$, then

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$\begin{aligned}
 \mathbf{F} \cdot \nabla &= (F_1 \mathbf{i} + F_2 \mathbf{j} + F_3 \mathbf{k}) \cdot \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \\
 &= F_1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + F_2 \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + F_3 \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\
 \therefore (\mathbf{F} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{r} &= \left(F_1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + F_2 \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + F_3 \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) (x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}) \\
 &= F_1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}) + \dots + \\
 &= F_1 \mathbf{i} + F_2 \mathbf{j} + F_3 \mathbf{k} = \mathbf{F} \quad \dots(3)
 \end{aligned}$$

from (1), (2) and (3), we get

$$\begin{aligned}
 \nabla \times (\mathbf{F} \times \mathbf{r}) &= 3\mathbf{F} - (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{F}) \mathbf{r} + (\mathbf{r} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{F} - \mathbf{F} \\
 &= 2\mathbf{F} - (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{F}) \mathbf{r} + (\mathbf{r} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{F}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 43. If \mathbf{a} and \mathbf{b} are constant vectors, prove that
 $\text{grad} [(\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) \cdot (\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{b})] = (\mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{r}) \times \mathbf{a} + (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) \times \mathbf{b}$.

Sol. We have $(\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) \cdot (\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{b})$ [Kanpur 1977]

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r} & \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{b} \\ \mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r} & \mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b} \end{vmatrix} \text{ by Lagrange's identity} \\
 &= (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}) (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r}) - (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{b}) (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \\
 \therefore \text{grad} [(\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) \cdot (\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{b})] &= \text{grad} [(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}) (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r})] - \text{grad} [(\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{b}) (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r})] \\
 &= (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}) \text{ grad} (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r}) + (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \text{ grad} (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}) \\
 &\quad - (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{b}) \text{ grad} (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}) - (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \text{ grad} (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{b}) \quad \dots(1) \\
 &\quad [\because \text{grad} (\phi \psi) = \phi \text{ grad } \psi + \psi \text{ grad } \phi \text{ and } \phi \text{ is a scalar}]
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Now grad} (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r}) &= \text{grad} \mathbf{r}^2 = \text{grad} (x^2 + y^2 + z^2) \\
 &= 2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j} + 2z\mathbf{k} = (\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{y} + \mathbf{z}) = 2\mathbf{r}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Also if \mathbf{a} and \mathbf{b} are constant vectors, then $\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}$ is a constant scalar and so $\text{grad} (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}) = 0$.

Further if \mathbf{a} is a constant vector, then $\text{grad} (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) = \mathbf{a}$. Similarly \mathbf{b} is a constant vector implies $\text{grad} (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{b}) = \mathbf{b}$.

Putting the above values in (1), we have

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{grad} [(\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}) \cdot (\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{b})] &= (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}) (2\mathbf{r}) + (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r}) 0 - (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{b}) \mathbf{a} - (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{b} \\
 &= [(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}) \mathbf{r} - (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{b}] + [(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}) \mathbf{r} - (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{b}) \mathbf{a}] \\
 &= (\mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{r}) \times \mathbf{a} + (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) \times \mathbf{b}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 46. Prove that $\text{curl} [r^n (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r})] = (n+2) r^n \mathbf{a} - nr^{n-2} (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}$, where \mathbf{a} is a constant vector. [Rohilkhand 1977]

VECTORS MADE EASY

Sol. We know that $\text{curl}(\phi \mathbf{A}) = (\text{grad } \phi) \times \mathbf{A} + \phi \text{ curl } \mathbf{A}$.

Putting $\phi = r^n$ and $\mathbf{A} = \mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}$ in this identity, we have

$$\text{curl}[r^n(\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r})] = (\nabla r^n) \times (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) + r^n \text{ curl}(\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}). \quad \dots(1)$$

$$\text{Now } \nabla r^n = nr^{n-1} \nabla r = nr^{n-1} (1/r) \mathbf{r} = nr^{n-2} \mathbf{r}.$$

$$\begin{aligned} \therefore (\nabla r^n) \times (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) &= (nr^{n-2} \mathbf{r}) \times (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) \\ &= nr^{n-2} \mathbf{r} \times (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) = nr^{n-2} [(\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r}) \mathbf{a} - (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}] \\ &= nr^{n-2} [r^2 \mathbf{a} - (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}] \\ &= nr^n \mathbf{a} - nr^{n-2} (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}. \end{aligned} \quad \dots(2)$$

$$\text{Also } \mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}.$$

Let $\mathbf{a} = a_1\mathbf{i} + a_2\mathbf{j} + a_3\mathbf{k}$, where the scalars a_1, a_2, a_3 are all constants.

$$\text{Then } \mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ a_1 & a_2 & a_3 \\ x & y & z \end{vmatrix} = (a_2z - a_3y)\mathbf{i} + (a_3x - a_1z)\mathbf{j} + (a_1y - a_2x)\mathbf{k}.$$

$$\begin{aligned} \therefore \text{curl}(\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ a_2z - a_3y & a_3x - a_1z & a_1y - a_2x \end{vmatrix} \\ &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (a_1y - a_2x) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (a_3x - a_1z) \right] \mathbf{i} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (a_2z - a_3y) \right. \\ &\quad \left. - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (a_1y - a_2x) \right] \mathbf{j} + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (a_3x - a_1z) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (a_2z - a_3y) \right] \mathbf{k} \\ &= (a_1 + a_1)\mathbf{i} + (a_2 + a_2)\mathbf{j} + (a_3 + a_3)\mathbf{k} = 2(a_1\mathbf{i} + a_2\mathbf{j} + a_3\mathbf{k}) = 2\mathbf{a} \end{aligned} \quad \dots(3)$$

Substituting from (2) and (3) in (1), we get

$$\begin{aligned} \text{curl}[r^n(\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r})] &= nr^n \mathbf{a} - nr^{n-2} (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r} + r^n (2\mathbf{a}) \\ &= (n+2) r^n \mathbf{a} - nr^{n-2} (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{r}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 47. Prove that $\mathbf{a} \cdot \{\nabla(\mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{a}) - \nabla \times (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{a})\} = \text{div } \mathbf{v}$, where \mathbf{a} is a constant unit vector.

Sol. We know that

$$\nabla(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{B}) = (\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{B} + (\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{A} + \mathbf{A} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{B}) + \mathbf{B} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}).$$

$$\therefore \nabla(\mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{a}) = (\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{a} + (\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{v} + \mathbf{v} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{a}) + \mathbf{a} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{v})$$

... (1)

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

Let $\mathbf{v} = v_1 \mathbf{i} + v_2 \mathbf{j} + v_3 \mathbf{k}$.

$$\text{Then } \mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla = (v_1 \mathbf{i} + v_2 \mathbf{j} + v_3 \mathbf{k}) \cdot \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right)$$

$$= v_1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + v_2 \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + v_3 \frac{\partial}{\partial z}.$$

$$\therefore (\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{a} = \left(v_1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + v_2 \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + v_3 \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \mathbf{a}.$$

$$= v_1 \frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial x} + v_2 \frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial y} + v_3 \frac{\partial \mathbf{a}}{\partial z}$$

$$= 0, \text{ because } \mathbf{a} \text{ is a constant vector.}$$

Also $\nabla \times \mathbf{a} = 0$, \mathbf{a} being a constant vector.

\therefore from (1), we have

$$\nabla(\mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{a}) = (\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{v} + \mathbf{a} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{v}) \quad \dots(2)$$

Also we know that

$$\nabla \times (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) = (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B}) \mathbf{A} - (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{A}) \mathbf{B} + (\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{A} - (\mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{B}.$$

$$\therefore \nabla \times (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{a}) = (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{a}) \mathbf{v} - (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{v}) \mathbf{a} + (\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{v} - (\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{a}$$

$$= -(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{v}) \mathbf{a} + (\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{v} \quad \dots(3)$$

$$[\because \nabla \cdot \mathbf{a} = 0 \text{ and } (\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{a} = 0]$$

Subtracting (3) from (2), we get

$$\nabla(\mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{a}) - \nabla \times (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{a}) = \mathbf{a} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{v}) + (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{v}) \mathbf{a} \quad \dots(4)$$

Multiplying both sides of (4) scalarly by \mathbf{a} , we get

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{a} \cdot [\nabla(\mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{a}) - \nabla \times (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{a})] &= \mathbf{a} \cdot [\mathbf{a} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{v})] + \mathbf{a} \cdot [(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{v}) \mathbf{a}] \\ &= [\mathbf{a}, \mathbf{a}, \nabla \times \mathbf{v}] + (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{v})(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{a}) \\ &= 0 + (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{v}) \mathbf{a}^2, \text{ since the scalar triple product} \end{aligned}$$

$$[\mathbf{a}, \mathbf{a}, \nabla \times \mathbf{v}] = 0$$

$$= \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v} \quad [\because \mathbf{a}^2 = |\mathbf{a}|^2 = 1, \mathbf{a} \text{ being a unit vector}]$$

$$= \operatorname{div} \mathbf{v}.$$

Ex. 48. If \mathbf{a} is a constant vector, then prove that

$$(i) \quad \nabla(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{u}) = (\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{u} + \mathbf{a} \times \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{u},$$

$$(ii) \quad \nabla \cdot (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{u}) = -\mathbf{a} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{u};$$

$$(iii) \quad \nabla \times (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{u}) = \mathbf{a} \operatorname{div} \mathbf{u} - (\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{u}.$$

Sol. (i) Proceed exactly as in Ex. 47.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{We have } \nabla(\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{u}) &= (\mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{u} + (\mathbf{u} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{a} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{u}) \\ &\quad + \mathbf{u} \times (\nabla \times \mathbf{a}). \end{aligned}$$

VECTORS-MADE EASY

Since a is a constant vector, therefore

$$(u \cdot \nabla) a = 0 \text{ and } \nabla \times a = 0.$$

$$\therefore \nabla \cdot (a \cdot u) = (a \cdot \nabla) u + a \times \text{curl } u.$$

$$(ii) \text{ We know that } \nabla \cdot (A \times B) = B \cdot (\nabla \times A) - A \cdot (\nabla \times B).$$

$$\therefore \nabla \cdot (a \times u) = u \cdot (\nabla \times a) - a \cdot (\nabla \times u)$$

$$= u \cdot 0 - a \cdot (\nabla \times u), \text{ since } \nabla \times a = 0,$$

a being a constant vector

$$= 0 - a \cdot \text{curl } u = -a \cdot \text{curl } u.$$

(iii) Proceed exactly as in Ex/47, using the identity for $\nabla \times (A \times B)$.

Set - IIIMISCELLANEOUS

IIMS
(INSTITUTE OF MATHEMATICAL SCIENCES)
INSTITUTE FOR IAS/IFS EXAMINATION
Mob: 09999197625

11. Velocity and Acceleration.

If the scalar variable t be the time and \mathbf{r} be the position vector of a moving particle P with respect to the origin O , then $\delta\mathbf{r}$ is the displacement of the particle in time δt .

The vector $\frac{\delta\mathbf{r}}{\delta t}$ is the average velocity of the particle during the interval δt . If \mathbf{v} represents the velocity vector of the particle at P , then $\mathbf{v} = \lim_{\delta t \rightarrow 0} \frac{\delta\mathbf{r}}{\delta t} = \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}$.

Since $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}$ is a vector along the tangent at P to the curve in which the particle is moving, therefore the direction of velocity is along the tangent.

If $\delta\mathbf{v}$ be the change in the velocity \mathbf{v} during the time δt , then $\frac{\delta\mathbf{v}}{\delta t}$ is the average acceleration during that interval. If \mathbf{a} represents the acceleration of the particle at time t , then

$$\mathbf{a} = \lim_{\delta t \rightarrow 0} \frac{\delta\mathbf{v}}{\delta t} = \frac{d\mathbf{v}}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right) = \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2}$$

Solved Examples

Ex-1: If $\mathbf{r} = (t+1) \mathbf{i} + (t^2+t+1) \mathbf{j} + (t^3+t^2+t+1) \mathbf{k}$ find $\frac{dr}{dt}$ and $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2}$.

Sol: Since $\mathbf{i}, \mathbf{j}, \mathbf{k}$ are constant vectors, therefore

$$\frac{d\mathbf{i}}{dt} = 0 = \frac{d\mathbf{j}}{dt} = \frac{d\mathbf{k}}{dt}$$

DIFFERENTIATION AND INTEGRATION OF VECTORS

$$\therefore \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt}(t+1)\mathbf{i} + \frac{d}{dt}(t^2+t+1)\mathbf{j} + \frac{d}{dt}(t^3+t^2+t+1)\mathbf{k}$$

$$= \mathbf{i} + (2t+1)\mathbf{j} + (3t^2+2t+1)\mathbf{k}$$

Again, $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = \frac{d}{dt}\left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}\right) = \frac{d\mathbf{i}}{dt} + \frac{d}{dt}(2t+1)\mathbf{j} + \frac{d}{dt}(3t^2+2t+1)\mathbf{k}$

$$= \mathbf{0} + 2\mathbf{j} + (6t+2)\mathbf{k} = 2\mathbf{j} + (6t+2)\mathbf{k}$$

Ex. 2. If $\mathbf{r} = \sin t \mathbf{i} + \cos t \mathbf{j} + t \mathbf{k}$, find

(i) $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}$, (ii) $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2}$, (iii) $\left| \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right|$, (iv) $\left| \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right|$. [Agra 1978]

Sol. Since $\mathbf{i}, \mathbf{j}, \mathbf{k}$ are constant vectors, therefore $\frac{d\mathbf{i}}{dt} = \mathbf{0}$ etc.

Therefore

(i) $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt}(\sin t)\mathbf{i} + \frac{d}{dt}(\cos t)\mathbf{j} + \frac{d}{dt}(t)\mathbf{k} = \cos t \mathbf{i} - \sin t \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}$.

(ii) $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = \frac{d}{dt}\left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}\right) = \frac{d}{dt}(\cos t)\mathbf{i} - \frac{d}{dt}(\sin t)\mathbf{j} + \frac{d\mathbf{k}}{dt}$

$$= -\sin t \mathbf{i} - \cos t \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{0} = -\sin t \mathbf{i} - \cos t \mathbf{j}$$

(iii) $\left| \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right| = \sqrt{[(\cos t)^2 + (-\sin t)^2 + (1)^2]} = \sqrt{2}$.

(iv) $\left| \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right| = \sqrt{[(-\sin t)^2 + (-\cos t)^2]} = 1$.

Ex. 3. If $\mathbf{r} = (\cos nt) \mathbf{i} + (\sin nt) \mathbf{j}$, where n is a constant and t varies, show that $\mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = nk$

Sol. We have

$$\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt}(\cos nt)\mathbf{i} + \frac{d}{dt}(\sin nt)\mathbf{j} = -n \sin nt \mathbf{i} + n \cos nt \mathbf{j}$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = (\cos nt \mathbf{i} + \sin nt \mathbf{j}) \times (-n \sin nt \mathbf{i} + n \cos nt \mathbf{j})$$

$$= -n \cos nt \sin nt \mathbf{i} \times \mathbf{i} + n \cos^2 nt \mathbf{i} \times \mathbf{j}$$

$$-n \sin^2 nt \mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{i} + n \cos nt \sin nt \mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{j}$$

$$= n \cos^2 nt \mathbf{k} + n \sin^2 nt \mathbf{k}$$

$$[\because \mathbf{i} \times \mathbf{i} = \mathbf{0}, \mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{j} = \mathbf{0}, \mathbf{i} \times \mathbf{j} = \mathbf{k}, \mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{i} = -\mathbf{k}]$$

$$= n(\cos^2 nt + \sin^2 nt) \mathbf{k} = nk$$

Ex. 4. If a, b are constant vectors, ϕ is a constant, and \mathbf{r} is a vector function of the scalar variable t given by

$$\mathbf{r} = \cos \omega t \mathbf{a} + \sin \omega t \mathbf{b}$$

show that

VECTORS MADE EASY

2

$$(i) \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} + \omega^2 \mathbf{r} = 0, \text{ and } (ii) \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \omega \mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{b}.$$

[Rohilkhand 1984; Agra 81; Kumayun 82; Madras 83]

Sol. Since \mathbf{a}, \mathbf{b} are constant vectors, therefore

$$\frac{d\mathbf{a}}{dt} = 0, \quad \frac{d\mathbf{b}}{dt} = 0.$$

$$(i) \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt} (\cos \omega t) \mathbf{a} + \frac{d}{dt} (\sin \omega t) \mathbf{b}$$

$$= -\omega \sin \omega t \mathbf{a} + \omega \cos \omega t \mathbf{b}.$$

$$\therefore \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = -\omega^2 \cos \omega t \mathbf{a} - \omega^2 \sin \omega t \mathbf{b}$$

$$= -\omega^2 (\cos \omega t \mathbf{a} + \sin \omega t \mathbf{b}) = -\omega^2 \mathbf{r}.$$

$$\therefore \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} + \omega^2 \mathbf{r} = 0.$$

$$(ii) \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = (\cos \omega t \mathbf{a} + \sin \omega t \mathbf{b}) \times (-\omega \sin \omega t \mathbf{a} + \omega \cos \omega t \mathbf{b})$$

$$= \omega \cos^2 \omega t \mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{b} - \omega \sin^2 \omega t \mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{a} \quad [\because \mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{a} = 0, \mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{b} = 0]$$

$$= \omega \cos^2 \omega t \mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{b} + \omega \sin^2 \omega t \mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{b}$$

$$= \omega (\cos^2 \omega t + \sin^2 \omega t) \mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{b} = \omega \mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{b}.$$

Ex. 5. If $\mathbf{r} = (\sinh t) \mathbf{a} + (\cosh t) \mathbf{b}$, where \mathbf{a} and \mathbf{b} are constant

vectors, then show that $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = \mathbf{r}$.

Sol. Since \mathbf{a}, \mathbf{b} are constant vectors, therefore

$$\frac{d\mathbf{a}}{dt} = 0, \quad \frac{d\mathbf{b}}{dt} = 0.$$

$$\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt} (\sinh t) \mathbf{a} + \frac{d}{dt} (\cosh t) \mathbf{b}$$

$$= (\cosh t) \mathbf{a} + (\sinh t) \mathbf{b}.$$

$$\therefore \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = (\sinh t) \mathbf{a} + (\cosh t) \mathbf{b} = \mathbf{r}.$$

Ex. 6. If $\mathbf{r} = t^3 \mathbf{i} + \left(2t^3 - \frac{1}{5t^2}\right) \mathbf{j}$, show that $\mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \mathbf{k}$.

[Utkal 1973]

Sol. We have $\mathbf{r} = t^3 \mathbf{i} + \left(2t^3 - \frac{1}{5t^2}\right) \mathbf{j}$.

$$\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 3t^2 \mathbf{i} + \left(6t^2 + \frac{2}{5t^3}\right) \mathbf{j}.$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \left[t^3 \mathbf{i} + \left(2t^3 - \frac{1}{5t^2}\right) \mathbf{j} \right] \times \left[3t^2 \mathbf{i} + \left(6t^2 + \frac{2}{5t^3}\right) \mathbf{j} \right]$$

DIFFERENTIATION AND INTEGRATION OF VECTORS

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= t^3 \left(6t^2 + \frac{2}{5t^3} \right) \mathbf{i} \times \mathbf{j} + 3t^2 \left(2t^3 - \frac{1}{5t^2} \right) \mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{i} \\
 &\quad [\because \mathbf{i} \times \mathbf{i} = 0, \mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{j} = 0] \\
 &= \left(6t^5 + \frac{2}{5} \right) \mathbf{k} + \left(6t^5 - \frac{3}{5} \right) (-\mathbf{k}) \\
 &\quad [\because \mathbf{i} \times \mathbf{j} = \mathbf{k}, \mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{i} = -\mathbf{k}] \\
 &= \left(6t^5 + \frac{2}{5} - 6t^5 + \frac{3}{5} \right) \mathbf{k} = \mathbf{k}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 7. If $\mathbf{r} = e^{nt} \mathbf{a} + e^{-nt} \mathbf{b}$, where \mathbf{a}, \mathbf{b} are constant vectors, show that $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} - n^2 \mathbf{r} = 0$. [Agra 1976]

Sol. Given $\mathbf{r} = e^{nt} \mathbf{a} + e^{-nt} \mathbf{b}$, where \mathbf{a}, \mathbf{b} are constant vectors. ... (1)

$$\begin{aligned}
 \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} &= \left[\frac{d}{dt}(e^{nt}) \right] \mathbf{a} + e^{nt} \frac{d\mathbf{a}}{dt} + \left[\frac{d}{dt}(e^{-nt}) \right] \mathbf{b} + e^{-nt} \frac{d\mathbf{b}}{dt} \\
 &= ne^{nt} \mathbf{a} - ne^{-nt} \mathbf{b}. \quad \left[\because \frac{d\mathbf{a}}{dt} = 0 = \frac{d\mathbf{b}}{dt}, \mathbf{a} \text{ and } \mathbf{b} \text{ being constant vectors} \right]
 \end{aligned}$$

Again differentiating with respect to t , we get

$$\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = n^2 e^{nt} \mathbf{a} + n^2 e^{-nt} \mathbf{b} = n^2 (e^{nt} \mathbf{a} + e^{-nt} \mathbf{b}) = n^2 \mathbf{r}, \text{ from (1).}$$

$$\therefore \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} - n^2 \mathbf{r} = 0.$$

Ex. 8. If $\mathbf{r} = \mathbf{a} \sin \omega t + \mathbf{b} \cos \omega t + \frac{ct}{\omega^2} \sin \omega t$, prove that

$$\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} + \omega^2 \mathbf{r} = \frac{2c}{\omega} \cos \omega t,$$

where $\mathbf{a}, \mathbf{b}, \mathbf{c}$ are constant vectors and ω is a constant scalar.

[Meerut 1991, Marathwada 74]

Sol. Given $\mathbf{r} = \mathbf{a} \sin \omega t + \mathbf{b} \cos \omega t + \frac{ct}{\omega^2} \sin \omega t$, ... (1)

where $\mathbf{a}, \mathbf{b}, \mathbf{c}$ are constant vectors and ω is a constant scalar.

$$\begin{aligned}
 \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} &= \mathbf{a} \omega \cos \omega t - \mathbf{b} \omega \sin \omega t + \frac{\mathbf{c}}{\omega^2} \sin \omega t + \frac{\mathbf{c}}{\omega^2} \omega \cos \omega t \\
 \text{and } \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} &= \mathbf{a} \omega^2 \sin \omega t - \mathbf{b} \omega^2 \cos \omega t + \frac{\mathbf{c}}{\omega^3} \omega \cos \omega t \\
 &\quad + \frac{\mathbf{c}}{\omega^3} \omega \cos \omega t - \frac{\mathbf{c}}{\omega^2} \cdot \omega^2 \sin \omega t \\
 &= -\omega^2 \left(\mathbf{a} \sin \omega t + \mathbf{b} \cos \omega t + \frac{ct}{\omega^2} \sin \omega t \right) + \frac{2\mathbf{c}}{\omega} \cos \omega t
 \end{aligned}$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$= -\omega^2 \mathbf{r} + \frac{2c}{\omega} \cos \omega t, \text{ from (1).}$$

$$\therefore \frac{d^2 \mathbf{r}}{dt^2} + \omega^2 \mathbf{r} = \frac{2c}{\omega} \cos \omega t.$$

Ex: 9. Show that $\mathbf{r} = \mathbf{a} e^{mt} + \mathbf{b} e^{nt}$, where \mathbf{a} and \mathbf{b} are the constant vectors, is the solution of the differential equation

$$\frac{d^2 \mathbf{r}}{dt^2} - (m+n) \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} + mn \mathbf{r} = 0.$$

Hence solve the equation

$$\frac{d^2 \mathbf{r}}{dt^2} - \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} - 2\mathbf{r} = 0, \text{ where}$$

$$\mathbf{r} = \mathbf{i} \text{ and } \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \mathbf{j} \text{ for } t=0.$$

Sol. We have $\mathbf{r} = \mathbf{a} e^{mt} + \mathbf{b} e^{nt}$,
where \mathbf{a} and \mathbf{b} are constant vectors.

[Kanpur 1977]

... (1)

$$\therefore \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \mathbf{a} m e^{mt} + \mathbf{b} n e^{nt}$$

$$\text{and } \frac{d^2 \mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = \mathbf{a} \cdot m^2 e^{mt} + \mathbf{b} \cdot n^2 e^{nt}$$

From (1), (2) and (3), we get

$$\frac{d^2 \mathbf{r}}{dt^2} - (m+n) \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} + mn \mathbf{r}$$

$$= \mathbf{a} m^2 e^{mt} + \mathbf{b} n^2 e^{nt} - (m+n) [\mathbf{a} m e^{mt} + \mathbf{b} n e^{nt}] \\ = e^{mt} (m^2 - m^2 - mn + mn) \mathbf{a} + e^{nt} (n^2 - mn - n^2 + mn) \mathbf{b} \\ = 0\mathbf{a} + 0\mathbf{b} = \mathbf{0} + \mathbf{0} = \mathbf{0}$$

Hence $\mathbf{r} = \mathbf{a} e^{mt} + \mathbf{b} e^{nt}$ is the solution of the differential equation

$$\frac{d^2 \mathbf{r}}{dt^2} - (m+n) \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} + mn \mathbf{r} = 0. \quad \dots (4)$$

Putting $m=2$ and $n=-1$ in (1) and (4), we see that the general solution of the differential equation

$$\frac{d^2 \mathbf{r}}{dt^2} - \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} - 2\mathbf{r} = 0$$

is $\mathbf{r} = \mathbf{a} e^{2t} + \mathbf{b} e^{-t}$,
where \mathbf{a} and \mathbf{b} are arbitrary constant vectors.

$$\text{From (6), } \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \mathbf{a} \cdot 2e^{2t} - \mathbf{b} e^{-t}. \quad \dots (7)$$

But it is given that for $t=0$, $\mathbf{r}=\mathbf{i}$ and $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}=\mathbf{j}$.

\therefore from (6) and (7), we have

$$\mathbf{a} + \mathbf{b} = \mathbf{i} \quad \dots (8)$$

DIFFERENTIATION AND INTEGRATION OF VECTORS

and $2\mathbf{a} - \mathbf{b} = \mathbf{j}$ (9)

Adding (8) and (9), we get $3\mathbf{a} = \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j}$ or $\mathbf{a} = \frac{1}{3}(\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j})$.

Now from (8), we have $\mathbf{b} = \mathbf{i} - \mathbf{a} = \mathbf{i} - \frac{1}{3}(\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j}) = \frac{2}{3}\mathbf{i} - \frac{1}{3}\mathbf{j}$.

Putting $\mathbf{a} = \frac{1}{3}(\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j})$ and $\mathbf{b} = \frac{2}{3}\mathbf{i} - \frac{1}{3}\mathbf{j}$ in (6), the required solution of the differential equation (5) under the given conditions is

$$\mathbf{r} = \frac{1}{3}(\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j}) e^{2t} + \left(\frac{2}{3}\mathbf{i} - \frac{1}{3}\mathbf{j} \right) e^{-t}$$

or $\mathbf{r} = \frac{1}{3}(e^{2t} + 2e^{-t})\mathbf{i} + \frac{1}{3}(e^{2t} - e^{-t})\mathbf{j}$.

Ex. 10. Prove the following :

$$(i) \frac{d}{dt} \left[\mathbf{a} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{b}}{dt} - \frac{d\mathbf{a}}{dt} \cdot \mathbf{b} \right] = \mathbf{a} \cdot \frac{d^2\mathbf{b}}{dt^2} - \frac{d^2\mathbf{a}}{dt^2} \cdot \mathbf{b}$$

$$(ii) \frac{d}{dt} \left[\mathbf{a} \times \frac{d\mathbf{b}}{dt} - \frac{d\mathbf{a}}{dt} \times \mathbf{b} \right] = \mathbf{a} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{b}}{dt^2} - \frac{d^2\mathbf{a}}{dt^2} \times \mathbf{b}$$

Sol. (i) We have $\frac{d}{dt} \left[\mathbf{a} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{b}}{dt} - \frac{d\mathbf{a}}{dt} \cdot \mathbf{b} \right]$

$$= \frac{d}{dt} \left(\mathbf{a} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{b}}{dt} \right) - \frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{d\mathbf{a}}{dt} \cdot \mathbf{b} \right)$$

$$= \frac{da}{dt} \cdot \frac{db}{dt} + \mathbf{a} \cdot \frac{d^2\mathbf{b}}{dt^2} - \frac{d^2\mathbf{a}}{dt^2} \cdot \mathbf{b} - \frac{da}{dt} \cdot \frac{db}{dt}$$

$$= \mathbf{a} \cdot \frac{d^2\mathbf{b}}{dt^2} - \frac{d^2\mathbf{a}}{dt^2} \cdot \mathbf{b}$$

(ii) $\frac{d}{dt} \left[\mathbf{a} \times \frac{d\mathbf{b}}{dt} - \frac{d\mathbf{a}}{dt} \times \mathbf{b} \right]$

$$= \frac{d}{dt} \left(\mathbf{a} \times \frac{d\mathbf{b}}{dt} \right) - \frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{d\mathbf{a}}{dt} \times \mathbf{b} \right)$$

$$= \frac{da}{dt} \times \frac{db}{dt} + \mathbf{a} \times \frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{db}{dt} \right) - \left[\frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{da}{dt} \right) \right] \times \mathbf{b} - \frac{da}{dt} \times \frac{db}{dt}$$

$$= \mathbf{a} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{b}}{dt^2} - \frac{d^2\mathbf{a}}{dt^2} \times \mathbf{b}$$

Ex. 11. If $\mathbf{r} = t^2\mathbf{i} - t\mathbf{j} + (2t+1)\mathbf{k}$, find at $t=0$, the values of

$$\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2}, \left| \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right|, \left| \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right|$$

Sol. $\mathbf{r} = t^2\mathbf{i} - t\mathbf{j} + (2t+1)\mathbf{k}$.

$$\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 2t\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k} \quad \dots (1)$$

and $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = 2\mathbf{i} \quad \dots (2)$

4
VECTORS MADE EASY

From (1) and (2), we have

$$\left| \frac{dr}{dt} \right| = \sqrt{(2t)^2 + (-1)^2 + 2^2} = \sqrt{4t^2 + 5} \quad \dots (3)$$

and $\left| \frac{d^2r}{dt^2} \right| = |2\mathbf{i}| = 2. \quad \dots (4)$

Putting $t=0$ in (1), (2), (3) and (4), we have at $t=0$,

$$\frac{dr}{dt} = -\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}, \quad \left| \frac{dr}{dt} \right| = \sqrt{5}, \quad \left| \frac{d^2r}{dt^2} \right| = 2.$$

Ex. 12. If $\mathbf{u} = t^2 \mathbf{i} - t \mathbf{j} + (2t+1) \mathbf{k}$ and $\mathbf{v} = (2t-3) \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - t \mathbf{k}$,

find $\frac{d}{dt}(\mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{v})$, when $t=1$.

[Kanpur 1982]

$$\text{Sol. } \frac{du}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt} [t^2 \mathbf{i} - t \mathbf{j} + (2t+1) \mathbf{k}] = 2t\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}$$

and $\frac{dv}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt} [(2t-3) \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - t \mathbf{k}] = 2\mathbf{i} + 0 \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}$.

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{d}{dt}(\mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{v}) &= \mathbf{u} \cdot \frac{dv}{dt} + \mathbf{v} \cdot \frac{du}{dt} \\ &= [t^2 \mathbf{i} - t \mathbf{j} + (2t+1) \mathbf{k}] \cdot (2\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{k}) \\ &\quad + [(2t-3) \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - t \mathbf{k}] \cdot (2t\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}) \\ &= 2t^2 - (2t+1) + 2t(2t-3) - 1 - 2t \\ &= 2t^2 - 2t - 1 + 4t^2 - 6t - 1 - 2t \\ &= 6t^2 - 10t - 2 \\ &= -6, \text{ when } t=1. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 13. If $\mathbf{A} = 5t^2 \mathbf{i} + t \mathbf{j} - t^3 \mathbf{k}$ and $\mathbf{B} = \sin t \mathbf{i} - \cos t \mathbf{j}$, find

$$(i) \frac{d}{dt}(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{B}); \quad (ii) \frac{d}{dt}(\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}); \quad (iii) \frac{d}{dt}(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{A}).$$

Sol. We have $\frac{d\mathbf{A}}{dt} = 10t \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - 3t^2 \mathbf{k}$ and $\frac{d\mathbf{B}}{dt} = \cos t \mathbf{i} + \sin t \mathbf{j}$.

$$\begin{aligned} (i) \frac{d}{dt}(\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{B}) &= \mathbf{A} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{B}}{dt} + \frac{d\mathbf{A}}{dt} \cdot \mathbf{B} \\ &= (5t^2 \mathbf{i} + t \mathbf{j} - t^3 \mathbf{k}) \cdot (\cos t \mathbf{i} + \sin t \mathbf{j}) \\ &\quad + (10t \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - 3t^2 \mathbf{k}) \cdot (\sin t \mathbf{i} - \cos t \mathbf{j}) \\ &= 5t^2 \cos t + t \sin t + 10t \sin t - \cos t \\ &= (5t^2 - 1) \cos t + 11t \sin t. \end{aligned}$$

(ii) We have $\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B} = (5t^2 \mathbf{i} + t \mathbf{j} - t^3 \mathbf{k}) \times (\sin t \mathbf{i} - \cos t \mathbf{j})$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ 5t^2 & t & -t^3 \\ \sin t & -\cos t & 0 \end{vmatrix} \\ &= -t^2 \cos t \mathbf{i} - (0 + t^3 \sin t) \mathbf{j} + (-5t^2 \cos t - t \sin t) \mathbf{k} \end{aligned}$$

DIFFERENTIATION AND INTEGRATION OF VECTORS

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= -t^8 \cos t \mathbf{i} - t^3 \sin t \mathbf{j} - (5t^2 \cos t + t \sin t) \mathbf{k} \\
 \therefore \frac{d}{dt} (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) &= (t^8 \sin t - 3t^2 \cos t) \mathbf{i} - (t^8 \cos t + 3t^2 \sin t) \mathbf{j} \\
 &\quad - (10t \cos t - 5t^3 \sin t + \sin t + t \cos t) \mathbf{k} \\
 &= t^2(t \sin t - 3 \cos t) \mathbf{i} - t^2(t \cos t + 3 \sin t) \mathbf{j} \\
 &\quad - (11t \cos t - 5t^2 \sin t + \sin t) \mathbf{k}.
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{(iii)} \quad \frac{d}{dt} (\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{A}) &= \frac{d\mathbf{A}}{dt} \cdot \mathbf{A} + \mathbf{A} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{A}}{dt} = 2\mathbf{A} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{A}}{dt} \\
 &= 2(5t^2 \mathbf{i} + t \mathbf{j} - t^3 \mathbf{k}) \cdot (10t \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - 3t^2 \mathbf{k}) \\
 &= 2[50t^3 + t + 3t^5] = 100t^3 + 2t + 6t^5.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 14. If $\mathbf{r} = a \cos t \mathbf{i} + a \sin t \mathbf{j} + at \tan \alpha \mathbf{k}$, find

$$\left| \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right| \text{ and } \left| \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \frac{d^3\mathbf{r}}{dt^3} \right|$$

[Meerut 1991 P, 92; Agra 82, 88; Kanpur 88]

Sol. We have

$$\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = -a \sin t \mathbf{i} + a \cos t \mathbf{j} + a \tan \alpha \mathbf{k}$$

$$\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = -a \cos t \mathbf{i} - a \sin t \mathbf{j}, \quad \left[\because \frac{d\mathbf{k}}{dt} = 0 \right]$$

$$\frac{d^3\mathbf{r}}{dt^3} = a \sin t \mathbf{i} - a \cos t \mathbf{j}.$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ -a \sin t & a \cos t & a \tan \alpha \\ -a \cos t & -a \sin t & 0 \end{vmatrix} \\
 &= a^2 \sin t \tan \alpha \mathbf{i} - a^2 \cos t \tan \alpha \mathbf{j} + a^2 \mathbf{k}.
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \therefore \left| \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right| &= \sqrt{(a^4 \sin^2 t \tan^2 \alpha + a^4 \cos^2 t \tan^2 \alpha + a^4)} \\
 &= a^2 \sec \alpha.
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Also } \left| \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \frac{d^3\mathbf{r}}{dt^3} \right| &= \left| \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right| \cdot \frac{d^3\mathbf{r}}{dt^3} \\
 &= (a^2 \sin t \tan \alpha \mathbf{i} - a^2 \cos t \tan \alpha \mathbf{j} + a^2 \mathbf{k}) \cdot (a \sin t \mathbf{i} - a \cos t \mathbf{j}) \\
 &= a^3 \sin^2 t \tan \alpha \mathbf{i} \cdot \mathbf{i} + a^3 \cos^2 t \tan \alpha \mathbf{j} \cdot \mathbf{j} \quad [\because \mathbf{i} \cdot \mathbf{j} = 0 \text{ etc.}] \\
 &= a^3 \tan \alpha (\sin^2 t + \cos^2 t) \quad [\because \mathbf{i} \cdot \mathbf{i} = 1 = \mathbf{j} \cdot \mathbf{j}] \\
 &= a^3 \tan \alpha.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 15. If $\frac{du}{dt} = \mathbf{w} \times \mathbf{u}$, $\frac{dv}{dt} = \mathbf{w} \times \mathbf{v}$, show that

$$\frac{d}{dt} (\mathbf{u} \times \mathbf{v}) = \mathbf{w} \times (\mathbf{u} \times \mathbf{v}). \quad [\text{Meerut 1991S, Kanpur 88}]$$

Sol. We have

VECTORS MADE EASY

25

$$\begin{aligned}\frac{d}{dt}(\mathbf{u} \times \mathbf{v}) &= \frac{du}{dt} \times \mathbf{v} + \mathbf{u} \times \frac{dv}{dt} = (\mathbf{w} \times \mathbf{u}) \times \mathbf{v} + \mathbf{u} \times (\mathbf{w} \times \mathbf{v}) \\ &= (\mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{w}) \mathbf{u} - (\mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{u}) \mathbf{w} + (\mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{v}) \mathbf{w} - (\mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{w}) \mathbf{v} \\ &= (\mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{w}) \mathbf{u} - (\mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{w}) \mathbf{v} [\because \mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{v} = \mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{u}] \\ &= (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{v}) \mathbf{u} - (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{u}) \mathbf{v} = \mathbf{w} \times (\mathbf{u} \times \mathbf{v}).\end{aligned}$$

Ex. 16. If \mathbf{R} be a unit vector in the direction of \mathbf{r} , prove that

$$\mathbf{R} \times \frac{d\mathbf{R}}{dt} = \frac{1}{r^2} \mathbf{r} \times \frac{dr}{dt}, \text{ where } r = |\mathbf{r}|.$$

[Kanpur 1987; Agra 83; Garhwal 86]

Sol. We have $\mathbf{r} = r\mathbf{R}$; so that $\mathbf{R} = \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r}$.

$$\therefore \frac{d\mathbf{R}}{dt} = \frac{1}{r} \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} - \frac{1}{r^2} \frac{dr}{dt} \mathbf{r}.$$

$$\begin{aligned}\text{Hence } \mathbf{R} \times \frac{d\mathbf{R}}{dt} &= \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r} \times \left(\frac{1}{r} \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} - \frac{1}{r^2} \frac{dr}{dt} \mathbf{r} \right) \\ &= \frac{1}{r^2} \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} - \frac{1}{r^3} \frac{dr}{dt} \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{r} \\ &= \frac{1}{r^2} \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \quad [\because \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{r} = 0]\end{aligned}$$

Ex. 17. Show that $\hat{\mathbf{r}} \times d\hat{\mathbf{r}} = (\mathbf{r} \times d\mathbf{r})/r^2$, where $r = r\hat{\mathbf{r}}$.

[Rohilkhand 1991, Agra 83]

Sol. We have $\hat{\mathbf{r}} = \frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r}$.

$$\therefore d\hat{\mathbf{r}} = d\left(\frac{1}{r} \mathbf{r}\right) = \frac{1}{r} d\mathbf{r} + \left(-\frac{1}{r^2} dr\right) \mathbf{r}.$$

$$\begin{aligned}\text{Hence } \hat{\mathbf{r}} \times d\hat{\mathbf{r}} &= \left(\frac{1}{r} \hat{\mathbf{r}}\right) \times \left[\frac{1}{r} d\mathbf{r} - \left(\frac{1}{r^2} dr\right) \mathbf{r}\right] \\ &= \frac{1}{r^2} \mathbf{r} \times d\mathbf{r} - \left(\frac{1}{r^3} dr\right) \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{r} \\ &= \frac{\mathbf{r} \times d\mathbf{r}}{r^2}; \text{ since } \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{r} = 0.\end{aligned}$$

Ex. 18. If \mathbf{r} is the position vector of a moving point and r is the modulus of \mathbf{r} , show that

$$\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = r \frac{dr}{dt}$$

Interpret the relations $\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 0$ and $\mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 0$.

[Rohilkhand 1980].

Sol. We have $\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r} = |\mathbf{r}|^2 = r^2$.

DIFFERENTIATION AND INTEGRATION OF VECTORS

$$\therefore \frac{d}{dt}(\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r}) = \frac{d}{dt}(r^2)$$

or $\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{dr}{dt} + \frac{dr}{dt} \cdot \mathbf{r} = 2r \frac{dr}{dt}$

or $2\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{dr}{dt} = 2r \frac{dr}{dt}$

or $\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{dr}{dt} = r \frac{dr}{dt}$

$$\left[\therefore \mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{dr}{dt} = \frac{dr}{dt} \cdot \mathbf{r} \right]$$

Geometrical interpretation of $\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{dr}{dt} = 0$ and $\mathbf{r} \times \frac{dr}{dt} = 0$.

$\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{dr}{dt} = 0$ is a necessary and sufficient condition for the vector $\mathbf{r}(t)$ to have constant modulus while $\mathbf{r} \times \frac{dr}{dt} = 0$ is a necessary and sufficient condition for the vector $\mathbf{r}(t)$ to have constant direction.

Ex. 19. If the direction of a differentiable vector function $\mathbf{r}(t)$ is constant, show that $\mathbf{r} \times (dr/dt) = 0$. [Kanpur 1982; Rohilkhand 79]

Or

If $\mathbf{r}(t)$ is a vector of constant direction, show that its derivative is collinear with it. [Allahabad 1981]

Sol. Let \mathbf{r} be a vector function of the scalar variable t having a constant direction.

If \mathbf{R} be a unit vector in the direction of \mathbf{r} , then \mathbf{R} is a constant vector because it has constant direction as well as constant modulus.

If r be the modulus of \mathbf{r} , then $\mathbf{r} = r\mathbf{R}$.

$$\therefore \frac{dr}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt}(r\mathbf{R}) = \frac{dr}{dt}\mathbf{R} + r \frac{d\mathbf{R}}{dt}$$

$$= \frac{dr}{dt}\mathbf{R} \quad \left[\because \frac{d\mathbf{R}}{dt} = 0, \mathbf{R} \text{ being a constant vector} \right]$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{r} \times \frac{dr}{dt} = (r\mathbf{R}) \times \left(\frac{dr}{dt} \mathbf{R} \right)$$

$$= r \frac{dr}{dt} (\mathbf{R} \times \mathbf{R}) = 0$$

$$[\because \mathbf{R} \times \mathbf{R} = 0]$$

Now $\mathbf{r} \times (dr/dt) = 0$ implies that the vector dr/dt is collinear with \mathbf{r} .

Ex. 20. If $\mathbf{r} \times dr = 0$, show that $\hat{\mathbf{r}} = \text{constant}$.

[Kanpur 1987; Rohilkhand 80]

VECTORS MADE EASY

Sol. Let r be the modulus of the vector \mathbf{r} .

$$\text{Then } \mathbf{r} = r\hat{\mathbf{r}}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \therefore d\mathbf{r} &= d(r\hat{\mathbf{r}}) = dr\hat{\mathbf{r}} + r d\hat{\mathbf{r}}, \\ \therefore \mathbf{r} \times d\mathbf{r} &= (r\hat{\mathbf{r}}) \times (dr\hat{\mathbf{r}} + r d\hat{\mathbf{r}}) \\ &= (rdr)\hat{\mathbf{r}} \times \hat{\mathbf{r}} + r^2 \hat{\mathbf{r}} \times d\hat{\mathbf{r}} \\ &= r^2 \hat{\mathbf{r}} \times d\hat{\mathbf{r}} \quad [\because \hat{\mathbf{r}} \times \hat{\mathbf{r}} = \mathbf{0}] \\ \therefore \mathbf{r} \times d\mathbf{r} &= \mathbf{0} \Rightarrow r^2 \hat{\mathbf{r}} \times d\hat{\mathbf{r}} = \mathbf{0} \\ \Rightarrow \hat{\mathbf{r}} \times d\hat{\mathbf{r}} &= \mathbf{0} \end{aligned} \quad \dots(1)$$

Since $\hat{\mathbf{r}}$ is of constant modulus, therefore

$$\hat{\mathbf{r}} \cdot d\hat{\mathbf{r}} = 0. \quad \dots(2)$$

From (1) and (2), we get $d\hat{\mathbf{r}} = \mathbf{0}$.

Hence $\hat{\mathbf{r}}$ is a constant vector.

Alternative method.

Let $\mathbf{r} = xi + yj + zk$, then $d\mathbf{r} = dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j} + dz\mathbf{k}$.

$$\begin{aligned} \therefore \mathbf{r} \times d\mathbf{r} &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ x & y & z \\ dx & dy & dz \end{vmatrix} \\ &= (ydz - zdy)\mathbf{i} + (zdx - xdz)\mathbf{j} + (xdy - ydx)\mathbf{k}. \\ \therefore \mathbf{r} \times d\mathbf{r} &= \mathbf{0} \Rightarrow (ydz - zdy)\mathbf{i} + (zdx - xdz)\mathbf{j} + (xdy - ydx)\mathbf{k} = \mathbf{0} \\ \Rightarrow ydz - zdy &= 0, zdx - xdz = 0, xdy - ydx = 0. \\ \Rightarrow \frac{dx}{x} = \frac{dy}{y} = \frac{dz}{z} & \end{aligned}$$

If $\frac{dx}{x} = \frac{dy}{y}$, then $\log x = \log y + \log c_1$

$$\text{or } x = c_1 y. \quad \dots(1)$$

If $\frac{dy}{y} = \frac{dz}{z}$, then $\log y + \log c_2 = \log z$

$$\text{or } z = c_2 y. \quad \dots(2)$$

Now $\mathbf{r} = xi + yj + zk = (c_1 y)\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + (c_2 y)\mathbf{k}$

$$= y(c_1\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + c_2\mathbf{k}).$$

$$\therefore \hat{\mathbf{r}} = \frac{\mathbf{r}}{|\mathbf{r}|} = \frac{y(c_1\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + c_2\mathbf{k})}{\sqrt[(c_1 y)^2 + y^2 + (c_2 y)^2]}$$

$= \frac{c_1\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + c_2\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{(c_1^2 + 1 + c_2^2)y^2}}$ which is a constant vector because

it is independent of x, y, z .

DIFFERENTIATION AND INTEGRATION OF VECTORS

Ex. 21. If \mathbf{r} is a unit vector, then prove that

$$\left| \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right| = \left| \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right| \quad [\text{Rajasthan 1974}]$$

Sol. Since \mathbf{r} is a unit vector, therefore $|\mathbf{r}|$ is constant and so \mathbf{r} is perpendicular to its derivative $d\mathbf{r}/dt$.

Now by the definition of the cross product of two vectors, we have

$$\left| \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right| = \left| \mathbf{r} \right| \cdot \left| \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right| \cdot \sin 90^\circ = 1 \cdot \left| \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right| \cdot 1 = \left| \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right|$$

Ex. 22. If \mathbf{e} is the unit vector making an angle θ with x -axis, show that $d\mathbf{e}/d\theta$ is a unit vector obtained by rotating \mathbf{e} through a right angle in the direction of θ increasing. [Allahabad 1979]

Sol. Since \mathbf{e} is the unit vector which makes an angle θ with x -axis, therefore

$$\mathbf{e} = \cos \theta \mathbf{i} + \sin \theta \mathbf{j}. \quad [\text{Draw figure yourself}]$$

$$\therefore \frac{d\mathbf{e}}{d\theta} = -\sin \theta \mathbf{i} + \cos \theta \mathbf{j} = \cos\left(\frac{1}{2}\pi + \theta\right) \mathbf{i} + \sin\left(\frac{1}{2}\pi + \theta\right) \mathbf{j},$$

which is a unit vector which makes an angle $\frac{1}{2}\pi + \theta$ with x -axis.

Thus $d\mathbf{e}/d\theta$ is a unit vector perpendicular to the vector \mathbf{e} in the direction of θ increasing.

Hence $d\mathbf{e}/d\theta$ is a unit vector obtained by rotating \mathbf{e} through a right angle in the direction of θ increasing.

Ex. 23. If \mathbf{r} is a vector function of a scalar t and \mathbf{a} is a constant vector, in a constant, differentiate the following with respect to t :

$$(i) \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}, \quad (ii) \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}, \quad (iii) \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \quad (iv) \mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt},$$

$$(v) \mathbf{r}^2 + \frac{1}{\mathbf{r}^2}, \quad (vi) m \left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right)^2, \quad (vii) \frac{\mathbf{r} + \mathbf{a}}{\mathbf{r}^2 + \mathbf{a}^2}, \quad (viii) \frac{\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}}{\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}}.$$

Sol. (i) Let $R = \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}$.

[Note $\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{a}$ is a scalar]

$$\text{Then } \frac{dR}{dt} = \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \cdot \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{da}{dt}$$

$$= \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \cdot \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{0} \quad \left[\because \frac{da}{dt} = 0, \text{ as } \mathbf{a} \text{ is constant} \right]$$

$$= \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \cdot \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{0} = \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \cdot \mathbf{a}.$$

(ii) Let $R = \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{a}$.

$$\text{Then } \frac{dR}{dt} = \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{r} \times \frac{da}{dt}$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$= \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{0} \quad \left[\because \frac{d\mathbf{a}}{dt} = \mathbf{0} \right]$$

$$= \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{0} = \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \mathbf{a}.$$

(iii) Let $R = \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}$.

$$\text{Then } \frac{dR}{dt} = \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} + \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2}$$

$$= \mathbf{0} + \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \quad \left[\because \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \mathbf{0} \right]$$

$$= \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2}.$$

(iv) Let $R = \mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}$.

$$\text{Then } \frac{dR}{dt} = \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = \left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right)^2 + \mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2}.$$

(v) Let $R = \mathbf{r}^2 + \frac{1}{\mathbf{r}^2}$.

$$\text{Then } \frac{dR}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt}(\mathbf{r}^2) + \frac{d}{dt}\left(\frac{1}{\mathbf{r}^2}\right)$$

$$= \frac{d}{dt}(r^2) + \frac{d}{dt}\left(\frac{1}{r^2}\right), \text{ where } r = |\mathbf{r}|$$

$$= 2r \frac{dr}{dt} - \frac{2}{r^3} \frac{dr}{dt}.$$

(vi) Let $R = m \left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right)^2$.

$$\text{Then } \frac{dR}{dt} = m \frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right)^2$$

$$= 2m \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \cdot \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2}$$

$$= 2m \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \cdot \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2}.$$

$$\left[\text{Note } \frac{d\mathbf{r}^2}{dt} = 2\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right]$$

(vii) Let $R = \frac{\mathbf{r} + \mathbf{a}}{\mathbf{r}^2 + \mathbf{a}^2}$.

$$\text{Then } \frac{dR}{dt} = \frac{1}{(\mathbf{r}^2 + \mathbf{a}^2)} \frac{d}{dt} (\mathbf{r} + \mathbf{a}) + \left\{ \frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{1}{\mathbf{r}^2 + \mathbf{a}^2} \right) \right\} (\mathbf{r} + \mathbf{a})$$

[Note that $\mathbf{r}^2 + \mathbf{a}^2$ is a scalar]

$$= \frac{1}{\mathbf{r}^2 + \mathbf{a}^2} \left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} + \frac{d\mathbf{a}}{dt} \right) - \left\{ \frac{1}{(\mathbf{r}^2 + \mathbf{a}^2)^2} \frac{d}{dt} (\mathbf{r}^2 + \mathbf{a}^2) \right\} (\mathbf{r} + \mathbf{a})$$

DIFFERENTIATION AND INTEGRATION OF VECTORS

$$\begin{aligned} &= \frac{1}{(r^2 + a^2)} \frac{dr}{dt} - \frac{2r \cdot \frac{dr}{dt}}{(r^2 + a^2)^2} (r + a) \\ &\quad \left[\because \frac{da}{dt} = 0, \frac{d}{dt} r^2 = 2r \cdot \frac{dr}{dt}, \frac{d}{dt} a^2 = 0 \right] \end{aligned}$$

(viii) Let $R = \frac{r \times a}{r \cdot a}$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Then } \frac{dR}{dt} &= \frac{1}{r \cdot a} \frac{d}{dt} (r \times a) + \left\{ \frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{1}{r \cdot a} \right) \right\} (r \times a) \\ &\quad [\text{Note that } r \cdot a \text{ is a scalar quantity}] \\ &= \frac{1}{r \cdot a} \left(\frac{dr}{dt} \times a + r \times \frac{da}{dt} \right) - \left\{ \frac{1}{(r \cdot a)^2} \frac{d}{dt} (r \cdot a) \right\} (r \times a) \\ &= \frac{dr}{dt} \times a - \left\{ \frac{1}{(r \cdot a)^2} \left(\frac{dr}{dt} \cdot a + r \cdot \frac{da}{dt} \right) \right\} (r \times a) \\ &= \frac{dr}{dt} \times a - \frac{dr}{dt} \cdot a \\ &= \frac{dr}{dt} \times a \quad \left[\because \frac{da}{dt} = 0 \right] \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 24. If r is a vector function of a scalar t , r its module, and a, b are constant vectors, differentiate the following with respect to t :

- (i) $r^3 r + a \times \frac{dr}{dt}$, (ii) $r^2 r + (a \cdot r) b$, (iii) $r^n r$, (iv) $(ar + rb)^2$.

Sol. (i) Let $R = r^3 r + a \times \frac{dr}{dt}$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Then } \frac{dR}{dt} &= \frac{d}{dt} (r^3 r) + \frac{d}{dt} \left\{ a \times \frac{dr}{dt} \right\} \\ &= 3r^2 \frac{dr}{dt} r + r^3 \frac{d^2 r}{dt^2} + a \times \frac{d^2 r}{dt^2} \\ &= 3r^2 \frac{dr}{dt} r + r^3 \frac{d^2 r}{dt^2} + a \times \frac{d^2 r}{dt^2} \quad \left[\because \frac{da}{dt} = 0 \right] \end{aligned}$$

(ii) Let $R = r^2 r + (a \cdot r) b$.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Then } \frac{dR}{dt} &= \frac{d}{dt} (r^2 r) + \left\{ \frac{d}{dt} (a \cdot r) \right\} b + (a \cdot r) \frac{db}{dt} \\ &= 2r \frac{dr}{dt} r + r^2 \frac{d^2 r}{dt^2} + \left(\frac{da}{dt} \cdot r + a \cdot \frac{dr}{dt} \right) b \quad \left[\because \frac{db}{dt} = 0 \right] \\ &= 2r \frac{dr}{dt} r + r^2 \frac{d^2 r}{dt^2} + \left(a \cdot \frac{dr}{dt} \right) b \quad \left[\because \frac{da}{dt} = 0 \right] \end{aligned}$$

(iii) Let $R = r^n r$.

VECTORS MADE EASY

Then $\frac{dR}{dt} = \left(\frac{d}{dt} r^n \right) \mathbf{r} + r^n \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \left(nr^{n-1} \frac{dr}{dt} \right) \mathbf{r} + r^n \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}$.

(iv) Let $R = (\mathbf{ar} + \mathbf{rb})^2$. Then

$$\begin{aligned}\frac{dR}{dt} &= 2(\mathbf{ar} + \mathbf{rb}) \cdot \frac{d}{dt}(\mathbf{ar} + \mathbf{rb}) \quad \left[\text{Note } \frac{d}{dt} \mathbf{r}^2 = 2\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right] \\ &= 2(\mathbf{ar} + \mathbf{rb}) \cdot \left(\frac{da}{dt} \mathbf{r} + a \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} + \frac{db}{dt} \mathbf{b} + b \frac{d\mathbf{b}}{dt} \right) \\ &= 2(\mathbf{ar} + \mathbf{rb}) \cdot \left(a \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} + \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \mathbf{b} \right) \quad \left[\because \frac{da}{dt} = 0, \frac{db}{dt} = 0 \right]\end{aligned}$$

Ex. 25. Find

(i) $\frac{d}{dt} \left[\mathbf{r}, \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right]$; (ii) $\frac{d^2}{dt^2} \left[\mathbf{r}, \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right]$

(iii) $\frac{d}{dt} \left[\mathbf{r} \times \left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right) \right]$

Sol. (i) Let $R = \left[\mathbf{r}, \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right]$. Then R is the scalar triple product of three vectors \mathbf{r} , $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}$ and $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2}$. Therefore using the rule for finding the derivative of a scalar triple product, we have

$$\begin{aligned}\frac{dR}{dt} &= \left[\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right] + \left[\mathbf{r}, \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2}, \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right] + \left[\mathbf{r}, \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^3\mathbf{r}}{dt^3} \right] \\ &= \left[\mathbf{r}, \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^3\mathbf{r}}{dt^3} \right], \text{ since scalar triple products having two equal vectors vanish.}\end{aligned}$$

(ii) Let $R = \left[\mathbf{r}, \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right]$. Then as in part (i)

$$\frac{dR}{dt} = \left[\mathbf{r}, \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^3\mathbf{r}}{dt^3} \right].$$

Differentiating again, we get

$$\begin{aligned}\frac{d^2R}{dt^2} &= \left[\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^3\mathbf{r}}{dt^3} \right] + \left[\mathbf{r}, \frac{d^3\mathbf{r}}{dt^2}, \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^3} \right] + \left[\mathbf{r}, \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^4\mathbf{r}}{dt^4} \right] \\ &= \left[\mathbf{r}, \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2}, \frac{d^3\mathbf{r}}{dt^3} \right] + \left[\mathbf{r}, \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \frac{d^4\mathbf{r}}{dt^4} \right].\end{aligned}$$

(iii) Let $R = \mathbf{r} \times \left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right)$. Then R is the vector triple product of three vectors. Therefore using the rule for finding the derivative of a vector triple product, we have

$$\frac{dR}{dt} = \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right) + \mathbf{r} \times \left(\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right) + \mathbf{r} \times \left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^3\mathbf{r}}{dt^3} \right)$$

DIFFERENTIATION AND INTEGRATION OF VECTORS

$$= \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right) + \mathbf{r} \times \left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d^3\mathbf{r}}{dt^3} \right),$$

since $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = 0$, being vector product of two equal vectors.

Ex. 26. If $\mathbf{a} = \sin \theta \mathbf{i} + \cos \theta \mathbf{j} + \theta \mathbf{k}$, $\mathbf{b} = \cos \theta \mathbf{i} - \sin \theta \mathbf{j} - 3\mathbf{k}$, and $\mathbf{c} = 2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} - 3\mathbf{k}$, find $\frac{d}{d\theta} \{\mathbf{a} \times (\mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{c})\}$ at $\theta = \frac{\pi}{2}$.

[Kanpur 1987; Rohilkhand 79]

Sol. We have

$$\mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{c} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \cos \theta & -\sin \theta & -3 \\ 2 & 3 & -3 \end{vmatrix} = (3 \sin \theta + 9) \mathbf{i} + (3 \cos \theta - 6) \mathbf{j} + (3 \cos \theta + 2 \sin \theta) \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{a} \times (\mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{c}) = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \sin \theta & \cos \theta & 0 \\ 3 \sin \theta + 9 & 3 \cos \theta - 6 & 3 \cos \theta + 2 \sin \theta \end{vmatrix} = (3 \cos^2 \theta + 2 \sin \theta \cos \theta - 3\theta \cos \theta + 6\theta) \mathbf{i} + (3\theta \sin \theta + 9\theta - 3 \sin \theta \cos \theta - 2 \sin^2 \theta) \mathbf{j} + (-6 \sin \theta - 9 \cos \theta) \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\therefore \frac{d}{d\theta} \{\mathbf{a} \times (\mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{c})\} = (-6 \cos \theta \sin \theta + 2 \cos^2 \theta - 2 \sin^2 \theta - 3 \cos \theta + 3\theta \sin \theta + 6) \mathbf{i} + (3 \sin \theta + 3\theta \cos \theta + 9 - 3 \cos^2 \theta + 3 \sin^2 \theta - 4 \sin \theta \cos \theta) \mathbf{j} + (-6 \cos \theta + 9 \sin \theta) \mathbf{k}.$$

Putting $\theta = \pi/2$, we get the required derivative:

$$= (4 + \frac{3}{2}\pi) \mathbf{i} + 15\mathbf{j} + 9\mathbf{k}.$$

Ex. 27. Show that if \mathbf{a} , \mathbf{b} , \mathbf{c} are constant vectors, then $\mathbf{r} = \mathbf{a} t^2 + \mathbf{b} t + \mathbf{c}$ is the path of a particle moving with constant acceleration.

Sol. The velocity of the particle $= \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 2t\mathbf{a} + \mathbf{b}$.

The acceleration of the particle $= \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = 2\mathbf{a}$.

Thus the point whose path is $\mathbf{r} = \mathbf{a} t^2 + \mathbf{b} t + \mathbf{c}$ is moving with constant acceleration.

Ex. 28. A particle moves along the curve $x = 4 \cos t$, $y = 4 \sin t$, $z = 6t$. Find the velocity and acceleration at time $t = 0$ and $t = \frac{1}{2}\pi$. Find also the magnitudes of the velocity and acceleration at any time t .

[Kanpur 1980; Agra 81]

VECTORS MADE EASY

9

Sol. Let \mathbf{r} be the position vector of the particle at time t .

Then $\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k} = 4 \cos t \mathbf{i} + 4 \sin t \mathbf{j} + 6t \mathbf{k}$. If \mathbf{v} is the velocity of the particle at time t and \mathbf{a} its acceleration at that time then $\mathbf{v} = \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = -4 \sin t \mathbf{i} + 4 \cos t \mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k}$,

$$\mathbf{a} = \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = -4 \cos t \mathbf{i} - 4 \sin t \mathbf{j}.$$

Magnitude of the velocity at time $t=0$ $= |\mathbf{v}|$

$$= \sqrt{(16 \sin^2 t + 16 \cos^2 t + 36)} = \sqrt{52} = 2\sqrt{13}.$$

Magnitude of the acceleration

$$= |\mathbf{a}| = \sqrt{(16 \cos^2 t + 16 \sin^2 t)} = 4.$$

At $t=0$, $\mathbf{v}=4\mathbf{j}+6\mathbf{k}$, $\mathbf{a}=-4\mathbf{i}$.

At $t=\frac{1}{2}\pi$, $\mathbf{v}=-4\mathbf{i}+6\mathbf{k}$, $\mathbf{a}=-4\mathbf{j}$.

Ex. 29. A particle moves along the curve $x=e^{-t}$, $y=2 \cos 3t$, $z=2 \sin 3t$. Determine the velocity and acceleration at any time t and their magnitudes at $t=0$. [Gorakhpur 1985]

Sol. Let \mathbf{r} be the position vector of the particle at time t .

Then $\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k} = e^{-t} \mathbf{i} + 2 \cos 3t \mathbf{j} + 2 \sin 3t \mathbf{k}$.

If \mathbf{v} is the velocity of the particle at time t and \mathbf{a} its acceleration at that time, then

$$\mathbf{v} = \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = -e^{-t} \mathbf{i} - 6 \sin 3t \mathbf{j} + 6 \cos 3t \mathbf{k},$$

$$\mathbf{a} = \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = e^{-t} \mathbf{i} - 18 \cos 3t \mathbf{j} - 18 \sin 3t \mathbf{k}.$$

Putting $t=0$ in the above relations, the velocity at $t=0$ is $-i+6k$,

and the acceleration at $t=0$ is $i-18j$.

Hence at $t=0$,

the magnitude of velocity $= |-i+6k| = \sqrt{[(-1)^2 + 6^2]} = \sqrt{37}$,

and the magnitude of acceleration

$$= |i-18j| = \sqrt{[1^2 + (-18)^2]} = \sqrt{325}.$$

Ex. 30. A particle moves along the curve $x=t^3+1$, $y=t^2$, $z=2t+5$, where t is the time. Find the components of its velocity and acceleration at $t=1$ in the direction $i+j+3k$.

[Agra 1979; Rohilkhand 81]

Sol. If \mathbf{r} is the position vector of any point (x, y, z) on the given curve, then

$$\mathbf{r} = xi + yj + zk = (t^3 + 1) \mathbf{i} + t^2 \mathbf{j} + (2t + 5) \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\text{Velocity } \mathbf{v} = \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 3t^2 \mathbf{i} + 2t \mathbf{j} + 2 \mathbf{k} = 3\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k} \text{ at } t=1.$$

DIFFERENTIATION AND INTEGRATION OF VECTORS

$$\text{Acceleration } \mathbf{a} = \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = \frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right) = 6\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} = 6\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} \text{ at } t=1.$$

Now the unit vector in the given direction $\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k}$

$$= \frac{\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k}}{\|\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k}\|} = \frac{\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{11}} = \mathbf{b}, \text{ say.}$$

\therefore the component of velocity in the given direction

$$= \mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{b} = \frac{(3\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}) \cdot (\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k})}{\sqrt{11}} = \frac{11}{\sqrt{11}} = \sqrt{11};$$

and the component of acceleration in the given direction

$$= \mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b} = \frac{(6\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j}) \cdot (\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k})}{\sqrt{11}} = \frac{8}{\sqrt{11}}.$$

Ex. 31. A particle moves so that its position vector is given by $\mathbf{r} = \cos \omega t \mathbf{i} + \sin \omega t \mathbf{j}$ where ω is a constant; show that (i) the velocity of the particle is perpendicular to \mathbf{r} , (ii) the acceleration is directed towards the origin and has magnitude proportional to the distance from the origin, (iii) $\mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}$ is a constant vector.

Sol. (i) Velocity $\mathbf{v} = \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = -\omega \sin \omega t \mathbf{i} + \omega \cos \omega t \mathbf{j}$.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{We have } \mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} &= (\cos \omega t \mathbf{i} + \sin \omega t \mathbf{j}) \cdot (-\omega \sin \omega t \mathbf{i} + \omega \cos \omega t \mathbf{j}) \\ &= -\omega \cos \omega t \sin \omega t + \omega \sin \omega t \cos \omega t = 0. \end{aligned}$$

Therefore the velocity is perpendicular to \mathbf{r} .

(ii) Acceleration of the particle

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{a} &= \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = -\omega^2 \cos \omega t \mathbf{i} - \omega^2 \sin \omega t \mathbf{j} \\ &= -\omega^2 (\cos \omega t \mathbf{i} + \sin \omega t \mathbf{j}) = -\omega^2 \mathbf{r}. \end{aligned}$$

Acceleration is a vector opposite to the direction of \mathbf{r} i.e., acceleration is directed towards the origin. Also magnitude of acceleration $= |\mathbf{a}| = |-\omega^2 \mathbf{r}| = \omega^2 r$ which is proportional to r i.e., the distance of the particle from the origin.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{(iii)} \quad \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} &= (\cos \omega t \mathbf{i} + \sin \omega t \mathbf{j}) \times (-\omega \sin \omega t \mathbf{i} + \omega \cos \omega t \mathbf{j}) \\ &= \omega \cos^2 \omega t \mathbf{i} \times \mathbf{j} - \omega \sin^2 \omega t \mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{i} \quad [\because \mathbf{i} \times \mathbf{i} = 0, \mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{j} = 0] \\ &= \omega \cos^2 \omega t \mathbf{k} + \omega \sin^2 \omega t \mathbf{k} \quad [\because \mathbf{i} \times \mathbf{j} = \mathbf{k} = -\mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{i}] \\ &= \omega (\cos^2 \omega t + \sin^2 \omega t) \mathbf{k} = \omega \mathbf{k}, \text{ a constant vector.} \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 32. Find the unit tangent vector to any point on the curve $x = a \cos t, y = a \sin t, z = bt$.

VECTORS MADE EASY

Sol. If \mathbf{r} is the position vector of any point (x, y, z) on the given curve, then

$$\mathbf{r} = xi + yj + zk = a \cos t \mathbf{i} + a \sin t \mathbf{j} + bt \mathbf{k}.$$

The vector $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}$ is also the tangent at the point (x, y, z) to the given curve.

We have $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = -a \sin t \mathbf{i} + a \cos t \mathbf{j} + b \mathbf{k}$.

$$\therefore \left| \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right| = \sqrt{(a^2 \sin^2 t + a^2 \cos^2 t + b^2)} = \sqrt{(a^2 + b^2)}.$$

Hence the unit tangent vector \mathbf{t}

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{d\mathbf{r}/dt}{\left| d\mathbf{r}/dt \right|} &= \frac{-a \sin t \mathbf{i} + a \cos t \mathbf{j} + b \mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{(a^2 + b^2)}} \\ &= \frac{1}{\sqrt{(a^2 + b^2)}} (-a \sin t \mathbf{i} + a \cos t \mathbf{j} + b \mathbf{k}). \end{aligned}$$

§ 12. Integration of Vector Functions.

We shall define *integration as the reverse process of differentiation*. Let $\mathbf{f}(t)$ and $\mathbf{F}(t)$ be two vector functions of the scalar t such that $\frac{d}{dt} \mathbf{F}(t) = \mathbf{f}(t)$.

Then $\mathbf{F}(t)$ is called the *indefinite integral* of $\mathbf{f}(t)$ with respect to t and symbolically we write $\int \mathbf{f}(t) dt = \mathbf{F}(t)$ (1)

The function $\mathbf{f}(t)$ to be integrated is called the *integrand*.

If \mathbf{c} is any *arbitrary constant vector* independent of t , then

$$\frac{d}{dt} \{ \mathbf{F}(t) + \mathbf{c} \} = \mathbf{f}(t).$$

This is equivalent to $\int \mathbf{f}(t) dt = \mathbf{F}(t) + \mathbf{c}$ (2)

From (2) it is obvious that the integral $\mathbf{F}(t)$ of $\mathbf{f}(t)$ is indefinite to the extent of an additive arbitrary constant \mathbf{c} . Therefore $\mathbf{F}(t)$ is called the *indefinite integral* of $\mathbf{f}(t)$. The constant vector \mathbf{c} is called the *constant of integration*. It can be determined if we are given some initial conditions.

If $\frac{d}{dt} \mathbf{F}(t) = \mathbf{f}(t)$ for all t in the interval $[a, b]$, then the *definite integral* between the limits $t=a$ and $t=b$ can in such case be written

$$\begin{aligned} \int_a^b \mathbf{f}(t) dt &= \int_a^b \left\{ \frac{d}{dt} \mathbf{F}(t) \right\} dt \\ &= \left[\mathbf{F}(t) + \mathbf{c} \right]_a^b = \mathbf{F}(b) - \mathbf{F}(a). \end{aligned}$$

DIFFERENTIATION AND INTEGRATION OF VECTORS

Theorem. If $\mathbf{f}(t) = f_1(t)\mathbf{i} + f_2(t)\mathbf{j} + f_3(t)\mathbf{k}$, then

$$\int \mathbf{f}(t) dt = \mathbf{i} \int f_1(t) dt + \mathbf{j} \int f_2(t) dt + \mathbf{k} \int f_3(t) dt.$$

Proof. Let $\frac{d}{dt} \mathbf{F}(t) = \mathbf{f}(t)$.

... (1)

$$\text{Then } \int \mathbf{f}(t) dt = \mathbf{F}(t).$$

... (2)

$$\text{Let } \mathbf{F}(t) = F_1(t)\mathbf{i} + F_2(t)\mathbf{j} + F_3(t)\mathbf{k}.$$

Then from (1), we have

$$\frac{d}{dt} \{F_1(t)\mathbf{i} + F_2(t)\mathbf{j} + F_3(t)\mathbf{k}\} = \mathbf{f}(t)$$

$$\text{or } \left\{ \frac{d}{dt} F_1(t) \right\} \mathbf{i} + \left\{ \frac{d}{dt} F_2(t) \right\} \mathbf{j} + \left\{ \frac{d}{dt} F_3(t) \right\} \mathbf{k} \\ = f_1(t)\mathbf{i} + f_2(t)\mathbf{j} + f_3(t)\mathbf{k}.$$

Equating the coefficients of $\mathbf{i}, \mathbf{j}, \mathbf{k}$, we get

$$\frac{d}{dt} F_1(t) = f_1(t), \quad \frac{d}{dt} F_2(t) = f_2(t), \quad \frac{d}{dt} F_3(t) = f_3(t).$$

$$\therefore F_1(t) = \int f_1(t) dt, \quad F_2(t) = \int f_2(t) dt, \quad F_3(t) = \int f_3(t) dt.$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{F}(t) = \left\{ \int f_1(t) dt \right\} \mathbf{i} + \left\{ \int f_2(t) dt \right\} \mathbf{j} + \left\{ \int f_3(t) dt \right\} \mathbf{k}.$$

So from (2), we get

$$\int \mathbf{f}(t) dt = \mathbf{i} \int f_1(t) dt + \mathbf{j} \int f_2(t) dt + \mathbf{k} \int f_3(t) dt.$$

Note. From this theorem we conclude that the definition of the integral of a vector function implies the definition of integrals of three scalar functions which are the components of that vector function. Thus in order to integrate a vector function we should integrate its components.

§ 13. Some Standard Results.

We have already obtained some standard results for differentiation. With the help of these results we can obtain some standard results for integration.

$$1. \text{ We have } \frac{d}{dt} (\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{s}) = \frac{dr}{dt} \cdot \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{ds}{dt}$$

$$\text{Therefore } \int \left(\frac{dr}{dt} \cdot \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{ds}{dt} \right) dt = \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{s} + c,$$

where c is the constant of integration. It should be noted that c is here a scalar quantity since the integrand is also scalar.

$$2. \text{ We have } \frac{d}{dt} (\mathbf{r}^2) = 2\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{dr}{dt}$$

$$\text{Therefore } \int \left(2\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{dr}{dt} \right) dt = \mathbf{r}^2 + c.$$

Here the constant of integration c is a scalar quantity.

VECTORS MADE EASY

3. We have $\frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{dr}{dt} \right)^2 = 2 \frac{dr}{dt} \cdot \frac{d^2r}{dt^2}$

Therefore we have

$$\int \left(2 \frac{dr}{dt} \cdot \frac{d^2r}{dt^2} \right) dt = \left(\frac{dr}{dt} \right)^2 + c.$$

Here the constant of integration c is a scalar quantity.

Also $\left(\frac{dr}{dt} \right)^2 = \frac{dr}{dt} \cdot \frac{dr}{dt}$

4. We have $\frac{d}{dt} \left(r \times \frac{dr}{dt} \right) = \frac{dr}{dt} \times \frac{dr}{dt} + r \times \frac{d^2r}{dt^2} = r \times \frac{d^2r}{dt^2}$

$$\int \left(r \times \frac{d^2r}{dt^2} \right) dt = r \times \frac{dr}{dt} + c.$$

Here the constant of integration c is a vector quantity since the integrand $r \times \frac{d^2r}{dt^2}$ is also a vector quantity.

5. If a is a constant vector, we have

$$\frac{d}{dt} (a \times r) = \frac{da}{dt} \times r + a \times \frac{dr}{dt} = a \times \frac{dr}{dt}$$

Therefore $\int \left(a \times \frac{dr}{dt} \right) dt = a \times r + c.$

Here the constant of integration c is a vector quantity.

6. If $r = |r|$ and \hat{r} is a unit vector in the direction of r , then

$$\frac{d}{dt} (\hat{r}) = \frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{1}{r} r \right) = \frac{1}{r} \frac{dr}{dt} - \frac{1}{r^2} \frac{dr}{dt} r$$

Therefore $\int \left(\frac{1}{r} \frac{dr}{dt} - \frac{1}{r^2} \frac{dr}{dt} r \right) dt = \hat{r} + c.$

7. If c is a constant scalar and r a vector function of a scalar t , then obviously $\int cr dt = c \int r dt$.

8. If r and s are two vector functions of the scalar t , then obviously $\int (r+s) dt = \int r dt + \int s dt$.

Solved Examples

Ex. 1. If $f(t) = (t-t^2) \mathbf{i} + 2t^3 \mathbf{j} - 3\mathbf{k}$, find

(i) $\int f(t) dt$ and (ii) $\int_1^2 f(t) dt$.

Sol. (i) $\int f(t) dt = \int ((t-t^2) \mathbf{i} + 2t^3 \mathbf{j} - 3\mathbf{k}) dt$

DIFFERENTIATION AND INTEGRATION OF VECTORS

$$= \mathbf{i} \int (t-t^2) dt + \mathbf{j} \int 2t^3 dt + \mathbf{k} \int -3 dt$$

$$= \mathbf{i} \left(\frac{t^2}{2} - \frac{t^3}{3} \right) + \mathbf{j} \left(2 \cdot \frac{t^4}{4} \right) + \mathbf{k} (-3t) + \mathbf{c},$$

where \mathbf{c} is an arbitrary constant vector

$$= \left(\frac{t^2}{2} - \frac{t^3}{3} \right) \mathbf{i} + \frac{t^4}{2} \mathbf{j} - 3t \mathbf{k} + \mathbf{c}.$$

$$(ii) \int_1^2 \mathbf{f}(t) dt = \int_1^2 \{(t-t^2) \mathbf{i} + 2t^3 \mathbf{j} - 3t \mathbf{k}\} dt$$

$$= \mathbf{i} \int_1^2 (t-t^2) dt + \mathbf{j} \int_1^2 2t^3 dt - \mathbf{k} \int_1^2 3t dt$$

$$= \mathbf{j} \left[\frac{t^2}{2} - \frac{t^3}{3} \right]_1^2 + \mathbf{j} \left[2 \cdot \frac{t^4}{4} \right]_1^2 - 3\mathbf{k} \left[t \right]_1^2 = -\frac{5}{6} \mathbf{i} + \frac{15}{2} \mathbf{j} - 3\mathbf{k}.$$

$$\text{Ex. 2. Evaluate } \int_0^1 (e^t \mathbf{i} + e^{-2t} \mathbf{j} + t \mathbf{k}) dt.$$

$$\text{Sol. } \int_0^1 (e^t \mathbf{i} + e^{-2t} \mathbf{j} + t \mathbf{k}) dt$$

$$= \mathbf{i} \int_0^1 e^t dt + \mathbf{j} \int_0^1 e^{-2t} dt + \mathbf{k} \int_0^1 t dt$$

$$= \mathbf{i} \left[e^t \right]_0^1 + \mathbf{j} \left[-\frac{1}{2} e^{-2t} \right]_0^1 + \mathbf{k} \left[\frac{1}{2} t^2 \right]_0^1$$

$$= (e-1) \mathbf{i} - \frac{1}{2} (e^{-2}-1) \mathbf{j} + \frac{1}{2} \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\text{Ex. 3. If } \mathbf{f}(t) = t \mathbf{i} + (t^2 - 2t) \mathbf{j} + (3t^2 + 3t^3) \mathbf{k}, \text{ find }$$

$$\int_0^2 \mathbf{f}(t) dt.$$

[Agra 1977]

$$\text{Sol. } \int_0^2 \mathbf{f}(t) dt = \int_0^2 [t \mathbf{i} + (t^2 - 2t) \mathbf{j} + (3t^2 + 3t^3) \mathbf{k}] dt$$

$$= \mathbf{i} \int_0^2 t dt + \mathbf{j} \int_0^2 (t^2 - 2t) dt + \mathbf{k} \int_0^2 (3t^2 + 3t^3) dt$$

$$= \mathbf{i} \left[\frac{1}{2} t^2 \right]_0^2 + \mathbf{j} \left[\frac{t^3}{3} - t^2 \right]_0^2 + \mathbf{k} \left[t^3 + \frac{3t^4}{4} \right]_0^2$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \mathbf{i} + (\frac{1}{2} - 1) \mathbf{j} + (1 + \frac{3}{2}) \mathbf{k} = \frac{1}{2} \mathbf{i} - \frac{1}{2} \mathbf{j} + \frac{5}{2} \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\text{Ex. 4. If } \mathbf{r} = t \mathbf{i} - t^2 \mathbf{j} + (t-1) \mathbf{k} \text{ and } \mathbf{s} = 2t^2 \mathbf{i} + 6t \mathbf{k}, \text{ evaluate}$$

$$(i) \int_0^2 \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{s} dt, \quad (ii) \int_0^2 \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{s} dt$$

[Meerut 1992]

$$\text{Sol. (i) We have } \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{s} = [t \mathbf{i} - t^2 \mathbf{j} + (t-1) \mathbf{k}] \cdot (2t^2 \mathbf{i} + 6t \mathbf{k}) \\ = 2t^3 + 6t(t-1) = 2t^3 + 6t^2 - 6t.$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$\therefore \int_0^2 \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{s} dt = \int_0^2 (2t^3 + 6t^2 - 6t) dt \\ = \left[\frac{t^4}{2} + 2t^3 - 3t^2 \right]_0^2 = 8 + 16 - 12 = 12.$$

(ii) We have $\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{s} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ t & -t^2 & t-1 \\ 2t^2 & 0 & 6t \end{vmatrix}$

$$= -6t^3 \mathbf{i} - [6t^3 - 2t^2(t-1)] \mathbf{j} + 2t^4 \mathbf{k} \\ = -6t^3 \mathbf{i} - (8t^2 - 2t^3) \mathbf{j} + 2t^4 \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\therefore \int_0^2 \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{s} dt = \int_0^2 [-6t^3 \mathbf{i} - (8t^2 - 2t^3) \mathbf{j} + 2t^4 \mathbf{k}] dt \\ = \mathbf{i} \int_0^2 -6t^3 dt - \mathbf{j} \int_0^2 (8t^2 - 2t^3) dt + \mathbf{k} \int_0^2 2t^4 dt \\ = \mathbf{i} \left[-\frac{3}{2} t^4 \right]_0^2 - \mathbf{j} \left[\frac{8t^3}{3} - \frac{t^4}{2} \right]_0^2 + \mathbf{k} \left[\frac{2t^5}{5} \right]_0^2 \\ = -24 \mathbf{i} - \left(\frac{64}{3} - 8 \right) \mathbf{j} + \frac{64}{5} \mathbf{k} \\ = -24 \mathbf{i} - \frac{40}{3} \mathbf{j} + \frac{64}{5} \mathbf{k}.$$

Ex. 5. Evaluate $\int_1^2 (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{c}) dt$, where

$$\mathbf{a} = t \mathbf{i} - 3 \mathbf{j} + 2t \mathbf{k}, \mathbf{b} = \mathbf{i} - 2 \mathbf{j} + 2 \mathbf{k}, \mathbf{c} = 3 \mathbf{i} + t \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}.$$

[Garhwal 1977]

Sol. We have $\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{c} = [\mathbf{a} \ \mathbf{b} \ \mathbf{c}]$

$$= \begin{vmatrix} t & -3 & 2t \\ 1 & -2 & 2 \\ 3 & t & -1 \end{vmatrix} \\ = \begin{vmatrix} t & -3 & 2t & 0 \\ 1 & -2 & 2 & 0 \\ 3 & t & -1 & 0 \end{vmatrix} \text{ by } C_3 + 2C_1 \text{ and } C_4 - 2C_1 \\ = \begin{vmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 3 & t+6 & -7 \end{vmatrix} \\ = -1 \{-7(2t-3)-0\},$$

expanding the determinant along R_2

$$= 7(2t-3).$$

DIFFERENTIATION AND INTEGRATION OF VECTORS

$$\begin{aligned} \int_1^2 (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{c}) dt &= \int_1^2 7(2t-3) dt = 7 \int_1^2 (2t-3) dt \\ &= 7 \left[t^2 - 3t \right]_1^2 = 7 [(4-6) - (1-3)] = 7(-2+2) = 0. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 6. Evaluate $\int_1^2 \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d^2 \mathbf{r}}{dt^2} dt$, where $\mathbf{r} = 2t^2 \mathbf{i} + t \mathbf{j} - 3t^3 \mathbf{k}$.

[Kanpur 1975]

Sol. Given $\mathbf{r} = 2t^2 \mathbf{i} + t \mathbf{j} - 3t^3 \mathbf{k}$.

$$\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 4t \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - 9t^2 \mathbf{k} \text{ and } \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = 4 \mathbf{i} + 0 \mathbf{j} - 18t \mathbf{k}.$$

$$\mathbf{r} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = (2t^2 \mathbf{i} + t \mathbf{j} - 3t^3 \mathbf{k}) \times (4 \mathbf{i} + 0 \mathbf{j} - 18t \mathbf{k})$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ 2t^2 & t & -3t^3 \\ 4 & 0 & -18t \end{vmatrix} \\ &= -18t^2 \mathbf{i} - (-36t^3 + 12t^3) \mathbf{j} - 4t \mathbf{k} \\ &= -18t^2 \mathbf{i} + 24t^3 \mathbf{j} - 4t \mathbf{k}. \end{aligned}$$

$$\int_1^2 \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} dt = \int_1^2 (-18t^2 \mathbf{i} + 24t^3 \mathbf{j} - 4t \mathbf{k}) dt$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= -18 \mathbf{i} \int_1^2 t^2 dt + 24 \mathbf{j} \int_1^2 t^3 dt - 4 \mathbf{k} \int_1^2 t dt \\ &= -18 \mathbf{i} \left[\frac{t^3}{3} \right]_1^2 + 24 \mathbf{j} \left[\frac{t^4}{4} \right]_1^2 - 4 \mathbf{k} \left[\frac{t^2}{2} \right]_1^2 \\ &= -6(8-1) \mathbf{i} + 6(16-1) \mathbf{j} - 2(4-1) \mathbf{k} \\ &= -42 \mathbf{i} + 90 \mathbf{j} - 6 \mathbf{k}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 7. Find the value of \mathbf{r} satisfying the equation $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = \mathbf{a}$, where \mathbf{a} is a constant vector. Also it is given that when $t=0$, $\mathbf{r}=0$ and $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}=u$.

[Agra 1981]

Sol. Integrating the equation $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = \mathbf{a}$, we get

$$\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = t\mathbf{a} + \mathbf{b}, \text{ where } \mathbf{b} \text{ is an arbitrary constant vector.}$$

But it is given that when $t=0$, $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}=u$.

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$\therefore \mathbf{u} = \mathbf{0}\mathbf{a} + \mathbf{b} \quad \text{or} \quad \mathbf{b} = \mathbf{a}$$

$$\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = t\mathbf{a} + \mathbf{u}$$

Integrating again with respect to t , we get

$$\mathbf{r} = \frac{1}{2}t^2 \mathbf{a} + t\mathbf{u} + \mathbf{c}, \text{ where } \mathbf{c} \text{ is constant.}$$

But when $t=0$, $\mathbf{r}=0$.

$$\therefore \mathbf{0} = \mathbf{0} + \mathbf{0} + \mathbf{c} \quad \text{or} \quad \mathbf{c} = \mathbf{0}$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{r} = \frac{1}{2}t^2 \mathbf{a} + t\mathbf{u}$$

Ex. 8. Solve the equation $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = \mathbf{a}$ where \mathbf{a} is a constant vector;

given that $\mathbf{r}=0$ and $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}=0$ when $t=0$.

Sol. Proceed as in Ex. 7. Ans. $\mathbf{r} = \frac{1}{2}t^2 \mathbf{a}$.

Ex. 9. Find the value of \mathbf{r} satisfying the equation $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = t\mathbf{a} + \mathbf{b}$, where \mathbf{a} and \mathbf{b} are constant vectors. [Agra 1979; Rohilkhand 83]

Sol. Integrating the equation $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = t\mathbf{a} + \mathbf{b}$, we get

$$\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \frac{1}{2}t^2 \mathbf{a} + t\mathbf{b} + \mathbf{c}, \text{ where } \mathbf{c} \text{ is constant.}$$

Again integrating, we get

$$\mathbf{r} = \frac{1}{6}t^3 \mathbf{a} + \frac{1}{2}t^2 \mathbf{b} + t\mathbf{c} + \mathbf{d}, \text{ where } \mathbf{d} \text{ is constant.}$$

Ex. 10. Integrate $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = -n^2\mathbf{r}$.

Sol. We have $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = -n^2\mathbf{r}$ (1)

Forming the scalar product of each side of (1) with the vector

$$2 \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}, \text{ we get } 2 \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \cdot \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = -2n^2\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}$$

Now integrating we get,

$$\left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right)^2 = -n^2\mathbf{r}^2 + c, \text{ where } c \text{ is constant.}$$

Ex. 11. If $\mathbf{r} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = 0$, show that $|\mathbf{r}| = \text{constant}$.

[Agra 1975; Rohilkhand 79]

Sol. We have $\mathbf{r} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = 0 \Rightarrow 2\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 0 \Rightarrow d(\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{r}) = 0$

DIFFERENTIATION AND INTEGRATION OF VECTORS

$$\Rightarrow d(r^2) = 0 \Rightarrow r^2 = \text{constant} \Rightarrow |\mathbf{r}|^2 = \text{constant}$$

$$\Rightarrow |\mathbf{r}| = \text{constant}$$

Ex. 12. Find the value of \mathbf{r} satisfying the equation

$$\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = 6t\mathbf{i} - 24t^2\mathbf{j} + 4 \sin t\mathbf{k},$$

given that $\mathbf{r} = 2\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j}$ and $d\mathbf{r}/dt = -\mathbf{i} - 3\mathbf{k}$ at $t = 0$.

Sol. Integrating the equation $\frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = 6t\mathbf{i} - 24t^2\mathbf{j} + 4 \sin t\mathbf{k}$, we get

$$\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 3t^2\mathbf{i} - 8t^3\mathbf{j} - 4 \cos t\mathbf{k} + \mathbf{b}, \text{ where } \mathbf{b} \text{ is an arbitrary constant vector.}$$

But it is given that when $t = 0$, $d\mathbf{r}/dt = -\mathbf{i} - 3\mathbf{k}$.

$$\therefore -\mathbf{i} - 3\mathbf{k} = -4\mathbf{k} + \mathbf{b} \quad \text{or} \quad \mathbf{b} = -\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{k}$$

$$\therefore \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 3t^2\mathbf{i} - 8t^3\mathbf{j} - 4 \cos t\mathbf{k} - \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{k}$$

$$= (3t^2 - 1)\mathbf{i} - 8t^3\mathbf{j} + (1 - 4 \cos t)\mathbf{k}$$

Integrating again w.r.t. t , we get

$$\mathbf{r} = (t^3 - t)\mathbf{i} - 2t^4\mathbf{j} + (t - 4 \sin t)\mathbf{k} + \mathbf{c},$$

where \mathbf{c} is an arbitrary constant vector.

But it is given that when $t = 0$, $\mathbf{r} = 2\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j}$.

$$\therefore 2\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} = 0 + \mathbf{c} = \mathbf{c},$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{r} = (t^3 - t)\mathbf{i} - 2t^4\mathbf{j} + (t - 4 \sin t)\mathbf{k} + 2\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j}$$

$$\text{or} \quad \mathbf{r} = (t^3 - t + 2)\mathbf{i} + (1 - 2t^4)\mathbf{j} + (t - 4 \sin t)\mathbf{k}$$

is the required solution of the given differential equation.

Ex. 13. Show that $\int \left(\mathbf{r} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right) dt = \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} + \mathbf{c}$, where \mathbf{c} is an arbitrary constant vector.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Sol. We have } \frac{d}{dt} \left(\mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right) &= \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} + \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \\ &= \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2}, \text{ since } \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 0. \end{aligned}$$

Integrating both sides with respect to t , we get

$$\int \left(\mathbf{r} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right) dt = \left(\mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right) + \mathbf{c}, \text{ where } \mathbf{c} \text{ is an arbitrary constant vector.}$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

Ex. 14. Integrate $\mathbf{a} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = \mathbf{b}$, where \mathbf{a} and \mathbf{b} are constant vectors.

Sol. We have $\frac{d}{dt} \left\{ \mathbf{a} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right\} = \mathbf{a} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2}$

Therefore integrating $\mathbf{a} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} = \mathbf{b}$, we get

$$\mathbf{a} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = t\mathbf{b} + \mathbf{c}, \text{ where } \mathbf{c} \text{ is constant.}$$

Again integrating, we get

$$\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r} = \frac{1}{2}t^2\mathbf{b} + t\mathbf{c} + \mathbf{d}, \text{ where } \mathbf{d} \text{ is constant.}$$

Ex. 15. If $\mathbf{r}(t) = 5t^2 \mathbf{i} + t \mathbf{j} - t^3 \mathbf{k}$, prove that

$$\int_1^2 \left(\mathbf{r} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right) dt = -14\mathbf{i} + 75\mathbf{j} - 15\mathbf{k}.$$

[Meerut 1991; Kanpur 87; Agra 82, 86; Rohilkhand 25]

Sol. We have $\int \left(\mathbf{r} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right) dt = \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} + \mathbf{c}$.

$$\therefore \int_1^2 \left(\mathbf{r} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right) dt = \left[\mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right]_1^2$$

Let us now find $\mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}$. We have $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 10t\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - 3t^2\mathbf{k}$.

$$\therefore \mathbf{r} \times \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = (5t^2\mathbf{i} + t\mathbf{j} - t^3\mathbf{k}) \times (10t\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - 3t^2\mathbf{k})$$

$$= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ 5t^2 & t & -t^3 \\ 10t & 1 & -3t^2 \end{vmatrix} = -2t^3\mathbf{i} + 5t^4\mathbf{j} - 5t^2\mathbf{k}.$$

$$\begin{aligned} \int_1^2 \left(\mathbf{r} \times \frac{d^2\mathbf{r}}{dt^2} \right) dt &= \left[-2t^3\mathbf{i} + 5t^4\mathbf{j} - 5t^2\mathbf{k} \right]_1^2 \\ &= \left[-2t^3 \right]_1^2 \mathbf{i} + \left[5t^4 \right]_1^2 \mathbf{j} - \left[5t^2 \right]_1^2 \mathbf{k} = -14\mathbf{i} + 75\mathbf{j} - 15\mathbf{k}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 16. Given that

$$\mathbf{r}(t) = 2\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}, \text{ when } t=2$$

$$= 4\mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k}, \text{ when } t=3,$$

show that $\int_2^3 \left(\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right) dt = 10$.

[Kanpur 1986; Rohilkhand 84; Agra 83, 87]

Sol. We have $\int \left(\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right) dt = \frac{1}{2}\mathbf{r}^2 + \mathbf{c}$.

DIFFERENTIATION AND INTEGRATION OF VECTORS

$$\therefore \int_2^3 \left(\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right) dt = \left[\frac{1}{2} \mathbf{r}^2 \right]_2^3$$

When $t=3$, $\mathbf{r}=4\mathbf{i}-2\mathbf{j}+3\mathbf{k}$.

∴ when $t=3$, $\mathbf{r}^2=(4\mathbf{i}-2\mathbf{j}+3\mathbf{k}) \cdot (4\mathbf{i}-2\mathbf{j}+3\mathbf{k})=16+4+9=29$.

When $t=2$, $\mathbf{r}=2\mathbf{i}-\mathbf{j}+2\mathbf{k}$.

∴ When $t=2$, $\mathbf{r}^2=4+1+4=9$.

$$\therefore \int_2^3 \left(\mathbf{r} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right) dt = \frac{1}{2} [29-9]=10.$$

Ex. 17. The acceleration of a particle at any time $t \geq 0$ is given by

$$\mathbf{a} = \frac{dv}{dt} = 12 \cos 2t \mathbf{i} - 8 \sin 2t \mathbf{j} + 16t \mathbf{k}$$

If the velocity v and displacement r are zero at $t=0$, find v and r at any time. [Meerut 1991 P; Kerala 74]

Sol. We have $\frac{dv}{dt} = 12 \cos 2t \mathbf{i} - 8 \sin 2t \mathbf{j} + 16t \mathbf{k}$.

Integrating, we get

$$v = \mathbf{i} \int 12 \cos 2t dt + \mathbf{j} \int -8 \sin 2t dt + \mathbf{k} \int 16t dt$$

$$\text{or } v = -6 \sin 2t \mathbf{i} + 4 \cos 2t \mathbf{j} + 8t^2 \mathbf{k} + \mathbf{c}.$$

When $t=0$, $v=0$.

$$\text{or } 0 = 0\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + 0\mathbf{k} + \mathbf{c}.$$

$$\mathbf{c} = -4\mathbf{j}.$$

$$\therefore v = \frac{dr}{dt} = 6 \sin 2t \mathbf{i} + (4 \cos 2t - 4) \mathbf{j} + 8t^2 \mathbf{k}.$$

Integrating, we get

$$r = \mathbf{i} \int 6 \sin 2t dt + \mathbf{j} \int (4 \cos 2t - 4) dt + \mathbf{k} \int 8t^2 dt$$

$$= -3 \cos 2t \mathbf{i} + (2 \sin 2t - 4t) \mathbf{j} + \frac{8}{3} t^3 \mathbf{k} + \mathbf{d}, \text{ where } \mathbf{d} \text{ is constant.}$$

When $t=0$, $r=0$.

$$0 = -3\mathbf{i} + 0\mathbf{j} + 0\mathbf{k} + \mathbf{d}. \quad \mathbf{d} = 3\mathbf{i}$$

$$r = -3 \cos 2t \mathbf{i} + (2 \sin 2t - 4t) \mathbf{j} + \frac{8}{3} t^3 \mathbf{k} + 3\mathbf{i}$$

$$= (3 - 3 \cos 2t) \mathbf{i} + (2 \sin 2t - 4t) \mathbf{j} + \frac{8}{3} t^3 \mathbf{k}.$$

Ex. 18. The acceleration of a particle at any time t is $e^t \mathbf{i} + e^{2t} \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}$. Find v , given that $v=\mathbf{i}+\mathbf{j}$ at $t=0$.

[Meerut 1991 S; Kanpur 88]

15

VECTORS MADE EASY

Sol. Given $\frac{dv}{dt} = e^t \mathbf{i} + e^{2t} \mathbf{j} + t\mathbf{k}$, where v is the velocity vector of the particle at any time t . Integrating with respect to t , we get

$$\mathbf{v} = e^t \mathbf{i} + \frac{1}{2} e^{2t} \mathbf{j} + t\mathbf{k} + \mathbf{c},$$

where \mathbf{c} is an arbitrary constant vector.

But at $t=0$, it is given that $\mathbf{v} = \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j}$.

$$\therefore \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} = \mathbf{i} + \frac{1}{2}\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{c} \text{ or } \mathbf{c} = \frac{1}{2}\mathbf{j}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \therefore \mathbf{v} &= e^t \mathbf{i} + \frac{1}{2} e^{2t} \mathbf{j} + t\mathbf{k} + \frac{1}{2}\mathbf{j} \\ &= e^t \mathbf{i} + \frac{1}{2} (e^{2t} + 1) \mathbf{j} + t\mathbf{k}, \end{aligned}$$

17 contd

16

VECTORS MADE EASY

§ 5. Level Surfaces.

Let $f(x, y, z)$ be a scalar field over a region R . The points satisfying an equation of the type

$$f(x, y, z) = c, \text{ (arbitrary constant)}$$

constitute a family of surfaces in three dimensional space. The surfaces of this family are called *level surfaces*. Any surface of this family is such that the value of the function f at any point of it is the same. Therefore these surfaces are also called *iso-f-surfaces*.

Theorem 1. Let $f(x, y, z)$ be a scalar field over a region R . Then through any point of R there passes one and only one level surface.

Proof. Let (x_1, y_1, z_1) be any point of the region R . Then the level surface $f(x, y, z) = f(x_1, y_1, z_1)$ passes through this point.

Now suppose the level surfaces $f(x, y, z) = c_1$ and $f(x, y, z) = c_2$ pass through the point (x_1, y_1, z_1) . Then

$$f(x_1, y_1, z_1) = c_1 \text{ and } f(x_1, y_1, z_1) = c_2.$$

Since $f(x, y, z)$ has a unique value at (x_1, y_1, z_1) therefore we have

$$c_1 = c_2.$$

Hence only one level surface passes through the point

$$(x_1, y_1, z_1).$$

Theorem 2. ∇f is a vector normal to the surface $f(x, y, z) = c$ where c is a constant. [Agra 1968; Kerala 75]

Proof. Let $\mathbf{r} = xi + yj + zk$ be the position vector of any point $P(x, y, z)$ on the level surface $f(x, y, z) = c$. Let

$$\mathbf{Q}(x+\delta x, y+\delta y, z+\delta z)$$

be a neighbouring point on this surface. Then the position vector of $Q = \mathbf{r} + \delta\mathbf{r} = (x+\delta x)\mathbf{i} + (y+\delta y)\mathbf{j} + (z+\delta z)\mathbf{k}$.

$$\overrightarrow{PQ} = (\mathbf{r} + \delta\mathbf{r}) - \mathbf{r} = \delta\mathbf{r} = \delta x\mathbf{i} + \delta y\mathbf{j} + \delta z\mathbf{k}.$$

As $Q \rightarrow P$, the line PQ tends to tangent at P to the level surface. Therefore $d\mathbf{r} = dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j} + dz\mathbf{k}$ lies in the tangent plane to the surface at P .

From the differential calculus, we have

$$df = \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} dx + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} dy + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} dz$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$= \left(i \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \right) \cdot (dx i + dy j + dz k) = \nabla f \cdot dr.$$

Since $f(x, y, z) = \text{constant}$, therefore $df = 0$.

$\therefore \nabla f \cdot dr = 0$ so that ∇f is a vector perpendicular to dr and therefore to the tangent plane at P to the surface

$$f(x, y, z) = c.$$

Hence ∇f is a vector normal to the surface $f(x, y, z) = c$.

Thus if $f(x, y, z)$ is a scalar field defined over a region R , then ∇f at any point (x, y, z) is a vector in the direction of normal at that point to the level surface $f(x, y, z) = c$ passing through that point.

§ 6. Directional Derivative of a scalar point function.

[Agra 1972; Kolhapur 73; Bombay 70]

Definition. Let $f(x, y, z)$ define a scalar field in a region R and let P be any point in this region. Suppose Q is a point in this region in the neighbourhood of P in the direction of a given unit vector \hat{a} .

Then $\lim_{Q \rightarrow P} \frac{f(Q) - f(P)}{PQ}$, if it exists, is called the directional derivative of f at P in the direction of \hat{a} .

Interpretation of directional derivative. Let P be the point (x, y, z) and let Q be the point $(x + \delta x, y + \delta y, z + \delta z)$. Suppose $PQ = \delta s$. Then δs is a small element at P in the direction of \hat{a} . If $\delta f = f(x + \delta x, y + \delta y, z + \delta z) - f(x, y, z) = f(Q) - f(P)$, then $\frac{\delta f}{\delta s}$ represents the average rate of change of f per unit distance in the direction of \hat{a} .

Now the directional derivative of f at P in the direction of \hat{a} is $\lim_{Q \rightarrow P} \frac{f(Q) - f(P)}{PQ} = \lim_{\delta s \rightarrow 0} \frac{\delta f}{\delta s} = \frac{df}{ds}$. It represents the rate of change of f with respect to distance at point P in the direction of unit vector \hat{a} .

Theorem 1. The directional derivative of a scalar field f at a point $P(x, y, z)$ in the direction of a unit vector \hat{a} is given by

$$\frac{df}{ds} = \nabla f \cdot \hat{a}.$$

[Allahabad 1982; Poona 70]

VECTORS MADE EASY

Proof. Let $f(x, y, z)$ define a scalar field in the region R . Let $\mathbf{r} = xi + yj + zk$ denote the position vector of any point $P(x, y, z)$ in this region. If s denotes the distance of P from some fixed point A in the direction of $\hat{\mathbf{a}}$, then δs denotes small element at P in the direction of $\hat{\mathbf{a}}$. Therefore $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds}$ is a unit vector at P in this

direction i.e. $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds} = \hat{\mathbf{a}}$.

$$\text{But } \mathbf{r} = xi + yj + zk. \therefore \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds} = \frac{dx}{ds} \mathbf{i} + \frac{dy}{ds} \mathbf{j} + \frac{dz}{ds} \mathbf{k} = \hat{\mathbf{a}}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now } \nabla f \cdot \hat{\mathbf{a}} &= \left(\mathbf{i} \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} + \mathbf{j} \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} + \mathbf{k} \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \right) \cdot \left(\frac{dx}{ds} \mathbf{i} + \frac{dy}{ds} \mathbf{j} + \frac{dz}{ds} \mathbf{k} \right) \\ &= \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \frac{dx}{ds} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \frac{dy}{ds} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \frac{dz}{ds} \end{aligned}$$

$= \frac{df}{ds}$ = directional derivative of f at P in the direction of $\hat{\mathbf{a}}$.

Alternative Proof. Let Q be a point in the neighbourhood of P in the direction of the given unit vector $\hat{\mathbf{a}}$. If l, m, n are the direction cosines of the line PQ , then $l\mathbf{i} + m\mathbf{j} + n\mathbf{k}$ = the unit vector in the direction of $PQ = \hat{\mathbf{a}}$. Further if $PQ = \delta s$, then the co-ordinates of Q are $(x + l\delta s, y + m\delta s, z + n\delta s)$. Now the directional derivative of f at P in the direction of $\hat{\mathbf{a}}$ is

$$= \lim_{Q \rightarrow P} \frac{f(Q) - f(P)}{PQ}$$

$$= \lim_{\delta s \rightarrow 0} \frac{f(x + l\delta s, y + m\delta s, z + n\delta s) - f(x, y, z)}{\delta s}$$

$$= \lim_{\delta s \rightarrow 0} \frac{f(x, y, z) + \left(l\delta s \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} + m\delta s \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} + n\delta s \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \right) + \dots - f(x, y, z)}{\delta s}$$

on expanding by Taylor's theorem

$$= l \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} + m \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} + n \frac{\partial f}{\partial z}$$

$$= \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right) \cdot (l\mathbf{i} + m\mathbf{j} + n\mathbf{k}) = \nabla f \cdot \hat{\mathbf{a}}$$

Theorem 2. If $\hat{\mathbf{n}}$ be a unit vector normal to the level surface

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$f(x, y, z) = c$ at a point $P(x, y, z)$ and n be the distance of P from some fixed point A in the direction of \hat{n} so that δn represents element of normal at P in the direction of \hat{n} , then

$$\text{grad } f = \frac{df}{dn} \hat{n}$$

[Agra 1971]

Proof. We have $\text{grad } f = \nabla f = \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$.

Also $\text{grad } f$ is a vector normal to the surface $f(x, y, z) = c$. Since \hat{n} is a unit vector normal to the surface $f(x, y, z) = c$, therefore let $\text{grad } f = A \hat{n}$, where A is some scalar to be determined.

Now $\frac{df}{dn}$ is directional derivative of f in the direction of \hat{n}

$$\begin{aligned} &= \nabla f \cdot \hat{n} \\ &= A \hat{n} \cdot \hat{n} \quad [\because \nabla f = \text{grad } f = A \hat{n}] \\ &= A \\ \therefore \text{grad } f &= \nabla f = \frac{df}{dn} \hat{n}. \end{aligned}$$

Note. If the vector \hat{n} is in the direction of f increasing, then $\frac{df}{dn}$ is positive. Therefore ∇f is a vector normal to the surface $f(x, y, z) = c$ in the direction of f increasing.

Theorem 3. *Grad f is a vector in the direction of which the maximum value of the directional derivative of f i.e. $\frac{df}{ds}$ occurs.*

[Agra 1971]

Proof. The directional derivative of f in the direction of \hat{a} is given by $\frac{df}{ds} = \nabla f \cdot \hat{a}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \left(\frac{df}{dn} \hat{n} \right) \cdot \hat{a} \quad [\because \nabla f = \frac{df}{dn} \hat{n}] \\ &= \frac{df}{dn} (\hat{n} \cdot \hat{a}) \\ &= \frac{df}{dn} \cos \theta, \text{ where } \theta \text{ is the angle between } \hat{a} \text{ and } \hat{n}. \end{aligned}$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

Now $\frac{df}{dn}$ is fixed. Therefore $\frac{df}{dn} \cos \theta$ is maximum when $\cos \theta$ is maximum i.e., when $\cos \theta = 1$. But $\cos \theta$ will be 1 when the angle between \hat{a} and \hat{n} is 0 i.e. when \hat{a} is along the unit normal vector \hat{n} .

Therefore the directional derivative is maximum along the normal to the surface. Its maximum value is

$$\frac{df}{dn} = |\text{grad } f|.$$

§ 7. Tangent plane and Normal to a level surface.

To find the equations of the tangent plane and normal to the surface $f(x, y, z) = c$.

Let $f(x, y, z) = c$ be the equation of a level surface. Let $r = xi + yj + zk$ be the position vector of any point $P(x, y, z)$ on this surface.

Then $\nabla f = \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} i + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} j + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} k$ is a vector along the normal to the surface at P i.e. ∇f is perpendicular to the tangent plane at P .

Tangent plane at P. Let $R = X i + Y j + Z k$ be the position vector of any current point $Q(X, Y, Z)$ on the tangent plane at P to the surface. The vector

$$\vec{PQ} = R - r = (X - x) i + (Y - y) j + (Z - z) k$$

lies in the tangent plane at P . Therefore it is perpendicular to the vector ∇f .

$$(R - r) \cdot \nabla f = 0$$

$$\text{or } [(X - x) i + (Y - y) j + (Z - z) k] \cdot \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x} i + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} j + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} k \right) = 0$$

$$\text{or } (X - x) \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} + (Y - y) \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} + (Z - z) \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} = 0, \quad \dots (I)$$

is the equation of the tangent plane at P .

Normal at P. Let $R = X i + Y j + Z k$ be the position vector of any current point $Q(X, Y, Z)$ on the normal at P to the surface. The vector $\vec{PQ} = R - r = (X - x) i + (Y - y) j + (Z - z) k$ lies along the normal at P to the surface. Therefore it is parallel to the vector ∇f .

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$(R-r) \times \nabla f = 0 \quad (2)$$

is the vector equation of the normal at P to the given surface.

Cartesian form.: The vectors

$$(X-x)\mathbf{i} + (Y-y)\mathbf{j} + (Z-z)\mathbf{k} \text{ and } \nabla f = \frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y}\mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z}\mathbf{k}$$

will be parallel if

$$(X-x)\mathbf{i} + (Y-y)\mathbf{j} + (Z-z)\mathbf{k} = p \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y}\mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z}\mathbf{k} \right),$$

where p is some scalar.

Equating the coefficients of $\mathbf{i}, \mathbf{j}, \mathbf{k}$, we get:

$$X-x = p \frac{\partial f}{\partial x}, \quad Y-y = p \frac{\partial f}{\partial y}, \quad Z-z = p \frac{\partial f}{\partial z}$$

$$\text{or } \frac{X-x}{\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}} = \frac{Y-y}{\frac{\partial f}{\partial y}} = \frac{Z-z}{\frac{\partial f}{\partial z}}$$

are the equations of the normal at P .

Solved Examples

Ex. 1. Find a unit-normal vector to the level surface

$$x^2y+2xz=4 \text{ at the point } (2, -2, 3).$$

Sol. The equation of the level surface is

$$f(x, y, z) = x^2y + 2xz - 4.$$

The vector ∇f is along the normal to the surface at the point (x, y, z) .

We have $\nabla f = \nabla(x^2y + 2xz) = (2xy + 2z)\mathbf{i} + x^2\mathbf{j} + 2x\mathbf{k}$.

∴ at the point $(2, -2, 3)$, $\nabla f = -2\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k}$.

$-2\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k}$ is a vector along the normal to the given surface at the point $(2, -2, 3)$.

Hence a unit normal vector to the surface at this point

$$\frac{-2\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k}}{\|-2\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k}\|} = \frac{-2\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{(4+16+16)}} = -\frac{1}{3}\mathbf{i} + \frac{2}{3}\mathbf{j} + \frac{2}{3}\mathbf{k}.$$

The vector $-\left(-\frac{1}{3}\mathbf{i} + \frac{2}{3}\mathbf{j} + \frac{2}{3}\mathbf{k}\right)$ i.e., $\frac{1}{3}\mathbf{i} - \frac{2}{3}\mathbf{j} - \frac{2}{3}\mathbf{k}$ is also a unit normal vector to the given surface at the point $(2, -2, 3)$.

Ex. 2. Find the unit normal to the surface $z = x^2 + y^2$ at the point $(-1, -2, 5)$. [Kanpur 1986]

Sol. The equation of the given surface is

VECTORS MADE EASY

The vector $\text{grad } f$ is along the normal to the surface at the point (x, y, z) .

We have $\text{grad } f = \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} = 2x \mathbf{i} + 2y \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}$.

\therefore at the point $(-1, -2, 5)$, $\text{grad } f = -2\mathbf{i} - 4\mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}$.

$-(2\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k})$ is a vector along the normal to the given surface at the point $(-1, -2, 5)$.

Hence the required unit normal vector to the surface at this point

$$\begin{aligned}\frac{\text{grad } f}{|\text{grad } f|} &= \frac{-(2\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k})}{|-(2\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k})|} = \frac{-(2\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k})}{\sqrt{(2^2 + 4^2 + 1^2)}} \\ &= \frac{-(2\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k})}{\sqrt{21}}.\end{aligned}$$

The vector $\frac{2\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{21}}$ is also a unit normal vector to the given surface at the point $(-1, -2, 5)$.

Ex. 3. Find the unit normal to the surface

$$x^4 - 3xyz + z^2 + 1 = 0$$

at the point $(1, 1, 1)$. [Gorakhpur 1988; Allahabad 79]

Sol. The given surface is

$$f(x, y, z) = x^4 - 3xyz + z^2 + 1 = 0. \quad \dots(1)$$

We have $\text{grad } f = \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$

$$= (4x^3 - 3yz) \mathbf{i} + (-3xz) \mathbf{j} + (-3xy + 2z) \mathbf{k}.$$

Now a vector normal to the surface (1) at the point $(1, 1, 1)$

$$= \text{grad } f \text{ at the point } (1, 1, 1) = (4 - 3) \mathbf{i} + (-3) \mathbf{j} + (-3 + 2) \mathbf{k}$$

$$= \mathbf{i} - 3\mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}.$$

\therefore the required unit normal vector $= \frac{\text{grad } f}{|\text{grad } f|}$

$$\frac{\mathbf{i} - 3\mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}}{|\mathbf{i} - 3\mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}|} = \frac{\mathbf{i} - 3\mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{[1^2 + (-3)^2 + (-1)^2]}} = \frac{\mathbf{i} - 3\mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{11}}.$$

Ex. 4. Find the unit vector normal to the surface $x^2 - y^2 + z = 2$

at the point $(1, -1, 2)$. [Ravi Shankar 1981]

Sol. The given surface is

$$f(x, y, z) = x^2 - y^2 + z - 2 = 0. \quad \dots(1)$$

We have $\text{grad } f = \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$

$$= 2x \mathbf{i} - 2y \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}.$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

Now a vector normal to the surface (1) at the point $(1, -1, 2)$
 $=\text{grad } f$ at the point $(1, -1, 2)=2\mathbf{i}+2\mathbf{j}+\mathbf{k}$.

Hence the required unit vector normal to the surface (1) at
the point $(1, -1, 2)$

$$=\frac{\text{grad } f}{|\text{grad } f|} = \frac{2\mathbf{i}+2\mathbf{j}+\mathbf{k}}{|2\mathbf{i}+2\mathbf{j}+\mathbf{k}|} = \frac{2\mathbf{i}+2\mathbf{j}+\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{(4+4+1)}} = \frac{1}{3}(2\mathbf{i}+2\mathbf{j}+\mathbf{k}).$$

Ex. 5. Find the gradient and the unit normal to the level
surface $x^2+y-z=4$ at the point $(2, 0, 0)$.

Sol. The given surface is

$$f(x, y, z) \equiv x^2+y-z-4=0. \quad \dots(1)$$

$$\text{We have } \text{grad } f = \frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y}\mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z}\mathbf{k} = 2x\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}.$$

\therefore at the point $(2, 0, 0)$, $\text{grad } f = 4\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}$.

Now a vector along the normal to the surface (1) at the point
 $(2, 0, 0)$

$$=\text{grad } f \text{ at the point } (2, 0, 0) = 4\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}.$$

Hence the required unit normal to the surface (1) at the point
 $(2, 0, 0)$

$$=\frac{4\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}}{|4\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}|} = \frac{4\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{(16+1+1)}} = \frac{1}{3\sqrt{2}}(4\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}).$$

Ex. 6. Find the directional derivatives of a scalar point function f in the direction of coordinate axes.

Sol. The $\text{grad } f$ at any point (x, y, z) is the vector

$$\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y}\mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z}\mathbf{k}.$$

The directional derivative of f in the direction of \mathbf{i}

$$=\text{grad } f \cdot \mathbf{i} = \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y}\mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z}\mathbf{k} \right) \cdot \mathbf{i} = \frac{\partial f}{\partial x}.$$

Similarly the directional derivatives of f in the directions of \mathbf{j}

are \mathbf{k} are $\frac{\partial f}{\partial y}$ and $\frac{\partial f}{\partial z}$.

Ex. 7. Find the directional derivative of $f(x, y, z) = x^2yz + 4xz^2$
at the point $(1, -2, -1)$ in the direction of the vector $2\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} - 2\mathbf{k}$.

[Allahabad 1978]

Sol. We have $f(x, y, z) = x^2yz + 4xz^2$

$$\therefore \text{grad } f = (2xyz + 4z^2)\mathbf{i} + x^2z\mathbf{j} + (x^2y + 8xz)\mathbf{k}$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

If \hat{a} be the unit vector in the direction of the vector $2\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} - 2\mathbf{k}$,
then $\hat{a} = \frac{2\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} - 2\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{4+1+4}} = \frac{2}{3}\mathbf{i} - \frac{1}{3}\mathbf{j} - \frac{2}{3}\mathbf{k}$.

Therefore the required directional derivative is

$$\frac{df}{ds} = \text{grad } f \cdot \hat{a} = (8\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} - 10\mathbf{k}) \cdot \left(\frac{2}{3}\mathbf{i} - \frac{1}{3}\mathbf{j} - \frac{2}{3}\mathbf{k} \right) = \frac{16}{3} + \frac{1}{3} + \frac{20}{3} = \frac{37}{3}$$

Since this is positive, f is increasing in this direction.

Ex. 8. Find the directional derivative of

$$f(x, y, z) = x^2 - 2y^2 + 4z^2$$

at the point $(1, 1, -1)$ in the direction of $2\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}$. [Agra 1979]

Ans. $8/\sqrt{6}$.

Ex. 9. Find the directional derivative of the function

$f = x^2 - y^2 + 2z^2$ at the point $P(1, 2, 3)$ in the direction of the line PQ
where Q is the point $(5, 0, 4)$. [Agra 1987]

Sol. Here $\text{grad } f = \frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y}\mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial z}\mathbf{k}$
 $= 2x\mathbf{i} - 2y\mathbf{j} + 4z\mathbf{k} = 2\mathbf{i} - 4\mathbf{j} + 12\mathbf{k}$ at the point $(1, 2, 3)$.

Also \overrightarrow{PQ} = position vector of Q - position vector of P
 $= (5\mathbf{i} + 0\mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k}) - (\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k}) = 4\mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}$.

If \hat{a} be the unit vector in the direction of the vector \overrightarrow{PQ} ,

then $\hat{a} = \frac{4\mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{(16+4+1)}} = \frac{4\mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{21}}$

∴ the required directional derivative

$$\begin{aligned} &= (\text{grad } f) \cdot \hat{a} = (2\mathbf{i} - 4\mathbf{j} + 12\mathbf{k}) \cdot \left\{ \frac{4\mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{21}} \right\} \\ &= \frac{28}{\sqrt{21}} = \frac{28}{21} \sqrt{21} = \frac{4}{3} \sqrt{21}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 10. Find the directional derivatives of the function

$$f = xy + yz + zx$$

in the direction of the vector $2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k}$ at the point $(3, 1, 2)$.

[Rohilkhand 1980, 81; Agra 75]

Sol. We have $f(x, y, z) = xy + yz + zx$.

$$\therefore \text{grad } f = (\partial f / \partial x)\mathbf{i} + (\partial f / \partial y)\mathbf{j} + (\partial f / \partial z)\mathbf{k}$$

$$= (y+z)\mathbf{i} + (z+x)\mathbf{j} + (x+y)\mathbf{k}$$

$$= (1+2)\mathbf{i} + (2+3)\mathbf{j} + (3+1)\mathbf{k}$$
 at the point $(3, 1, 2)$

$$= 3\mathbf{i} + 5\mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k}$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

If \hat{a} be the unit vector in the direction of the vector $2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k}$, then

$$\hat{a} = \frac{2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k}}{\|2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k}\|} = \frac{2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{4+9+36}} = \frac{1}{7}(2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k})$$

\therefore the required directional derivative

$$= (\text{grad } f) \cdot \hat{a} = (3\mathbf{i} + 5\mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k}) \cdot \frac{1}{7}(2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k})$$

$$= \frac{1}{7}(3\mathbf{i} + 5\mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k}) \cdot (2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k})$$

$$= \frac{1}{7}(6 + 15 + 24) = \frac{45}{7}$$

Ex. 11. Find the directional derivative of $\phi = xy + yz + zx$ in the direction of the vector $\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}$ at $(1, 2, 0)$. [Agra 1982]

Sol. We have $\phi(x, y, z) = xy + yz + zx$.

$$\therefore \text{grad } \phi = (\partial \phi / \partial x) \mathbf{i} + (\partial \phi / \partial y) \mathbf{j} + (\partial \phi / \partial z) \mathbf{k}$$

$$= (y+z) \mathbf{i} + (z+x) \mathbf{j} + (x+y) \mathbf{k}$$

$$= (2+0) \mathbf{i} + (0+1) \mathbf{j} + (1+2) \mathbf{k}$$

$$= 2\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k}$$

at the point $(1, 2, 0)$

If \hat{a} be the unit vector in the direction of the given vector $\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}$, then

$$\hat{a} = \frac{\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}}{\|\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}\|} = \frac{\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{1+4+4}} = \frac{1}{3}(\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k})$$

\therefore the required directional derivative

$$= (\text{grad } \phi) \cdot \hat{a} = (2\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k}) \cdot \frac{1}{3}(\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k})$$

$$= \frac{1}{3}(2+2+6) = \frac{10}{3}$$

Ex. 12. Find the directional derivative of $\phi(x, y, z) = x^2yz + 4xz^2$ at the point $(1, -2, 1)$ in the direction of $2\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} - 2\mathbf{k}$.

Sol. Do yourself.

[Indore 1983]

Ans. -13/3

Ex. 13. Obtain the directional derivative of $\phi = xy^2 + yz^2$ at the point $(2, -1, 1)$ in the direction of the vector $\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}$.

Sol. Do yourself.

[Allahabad 1975]

Ans. -3

Ex. 14. Find the directional derivatives of $\phi = xyz$ at the point $(2, 2, 2)$, in the directions

(i) \mathbf{i} ,

(ii) \mathbf{j} ,

(iii) $\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}$.

[Agra 1982]

2
VECTORS MADE EASY

Sol. We have $\phi(x, y, z) = xyz$.

$$\therefore \text{grad } \phi = (\partial \phi / \partial x) \mathbf{i} + (\partial \phi / \partial y) \mathbf{j} + (\partial \phi / \partial z) \mathbf{k} = yz \mathbf{i} + zx \mathbf{j} + xy \mathbf{k}$$

$$= 4\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k} \text{ at the point } (2, 2, 2).$$

(i) Directional derivative of ϕ at the point $(2, 2, 2)$ in the direction of the unit vector \mathbf{i}

$$= \text{grad } \phi \cdot \mathbf{i} = (4\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k}) \cdot \mathbf{i} = 4.$$

(ii) Directional derivative of ϕ at the point $(2, 2, 2)$ in the direction of the unit vector \mathbf{j}

$$= \text{grad } \phi \cdot \mathbf{j} = (4\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k}) \cdot \mathbf{j} = 4.$$

(iii) Unit vector $\hat{\mathbf{a}}$ in the direction of the vector $\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}$

$$\frac{\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}}{|\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}|} = \frac{\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{3}}$$

\therefore directional derivative of ϕ at the point $(2, 2, 2)$ in the direction of the vector $\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}$

$$= \text{grad } \phi \cdot \hat{\mathbf{a}} = (4\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k}) \cdot \frac{\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{3}} = \frac{4+4+4}{\sqrt{3}} = \frac{12}{\sqrt{3}} = 4\sqrt{3}.$$

Ex. 15. Find the directional derivative of $\phi = xyz$ at $(1, 2, 3)$ in the direction of the vector \mathbf{i} .

Sol. Do yourself.

Ans. 6.

Ex. 16. Find the directional derivative of the function $xy^2 + yz^2 + zx^2$ along the tangent to the curve $x=t$, $y=t^2$, $z=t^3$ at the point $(1, 1, 1)$.

Sol. Let $\phi(x, y, z) = xy^2 + yz^2 + zx^2$.

Then $\text{grad } \phi = (\partial \phi / \partial x) \mathbf{i} + (\partial \phi / \partial y) \mathbf{j} + (\partial \phi / \partial z) \mathbf{k}$

$$= (y^2 + 2zx) \mathbf{i} + (z^2 + 2xy) \mathbf{j} + (x^2 + 2yz) \mathbf{k}$$

$$= 3\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k} \text{ at the point } (1, 1, 1)$$

$$= 3(\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}).$$

Also for the curve $x=t$, $y=t^2$, $z=t^3$, we have

$$dx/dt = 1, dy/dt = 2t, dz/dt = 3t^2.$$

At the point $(1, 1, 1)$ on the curve $x=t$, $y=t^2$, $z=t^3$, we have $t=1$.

Now a vector along the tangent to the above curve at the point (x, y, z)

$$= (dx/dt) \mathbf{i} + (dy/dt) \mathbf{j} + (dz/dt) \mathbf{k}$$

$$= \mathbf{i} + 2t \mathbf{j} + 3t^2 \mathbf{k}.$$

Putting $t=1$, a vector along the tangent to the curve at the point $(1, 1, 1)$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

If \hat{a} be the unit vector in the direction of this tangent, then

$$\hat{a} = \frac{\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k}}{\|\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k}\|} = \frac{\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{14}}$$

the required directional derivative

$$\begin{aligned} &= \hat{a} \cdot \text{grad } \phi \text{ at } (1, 1, 1) \\ &= \frac{\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{14}} \cdot 3(\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}) \\ &= \frac{3}{\sqrt{14}} (\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 3\mathbf{k}) = \frac{18}{\sqrt{14}}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 17. In what direction the directional derivative of $\phi = x^2y^2z$ from $(1, 1, 2)$ will be maximum and what is its magnitude? Also find a unit normal vector to the surface $x^2y^2z = 2$ at the point $(1, 1, 2)$.

Sol. We know that the directional derivative of ϕ at the point (x, y, z) is maximum in the direction of the normal to the surface $\phi = \text{constant}$ i.e., in the direction of the vector $\text{grad } \phi$.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now } \text{grad } \phi &= (\partial\phi/\partial x) \mathbf{i} + (\partial\phi/\partial y) \mathbf{j} + (\partial\phi/\partial z) \mathbf{k} \\ &= 2xy^2z \mathbf{i} + 2x^2yz \mathbf{j} + x^2y^2 \mathbf{k} \\ &= 4\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}, \text{ at the point } (1, 1, 2). \end{aligned}$$

Hence the directional derivative of ϕ at the point $(1, 1, 2)$ will be maximum in the direction of the vector $4\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}$.

Also the magnitude of this maximum directional derivative

$$\begin{aligned} &= \text{modulus of grad } \phi \text{ at } (1, 1, 2) \\ &= \|4\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}\| = \sqrt{16 + 16 + 1} = \sqrt{33}. \end{aligned}$$

The unit vector along the normal to the surface $x^2y^2z = 2$ at the point $(1, 1, 2)$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \frac{\text{grad } \phi}{\|\text{grad } \phi\|}, \text{ at } (1, 1, 2) \\ &= \frac{4\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}}{\|4\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}\|} = \frac{4\mathbf{i} + 4\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{33}}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 18. Find the greatest value of the directional derivative of the function $2x^2 - y - z^4$ at the point $(2, -1, 1)$.

Sol. Let $\phi(x, y, z) = 2x^2 - y - z^4$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Then } \text{grad } \phi &= (\partial\phi/\partial x) \mathbf{i} + (\partial\phi/\partial y) \mathbf{j} + (\partial\phi/\partial z) \mathbf{k} \\ &= 4x \mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} - 4z^3 \mathbf{k} \\ &= 8\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} - 4\mathbf{k}, \text{ at the point } (2, -1, 1). \end{aligned}$$

Now the greatest value of the directional derivative is

VECTORS MADE EASY

= modulus of grad ϕ at the point $(2, -1, 1)$

$$= |8\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} - 4\mathbf{k}| = \sqrt{[8^2 + (-1)^2 + (-4)^2]} = \sqrt{(64 + 1 + 16)} = 9.$$

Ex. 19. Find the maximum value of the directional derivative of $\phi = x^2yz$ at the point $(1, 4, 1)$. [Bombay 1970]

Sol. We have grad $\phi = (\partial\phi/\partial x)\mathbf{i} + (\partial\phi/\partial y)\mathbf{j} + (\partial\phi/\partial z)\mathbf{k}$

$$= 2xyz\mathbf{i} + x^2z\mathbf{j} + x^2y\mathbf{k}$$

$$= 8\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k}, \text{ at the point } (1, 4, 1).$$

Now the maximum value of the directional derivative of $\phi = x^2yz$ at the point $(1, 4, 1)$

$$= |\text{grad } \phi \text{ at the point } (1, 4, 1)|$$

$$= |8\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + 4\mathbf{k}| = \sqrt{(8^2 + 1^2 + 4^2)} = \sqrt{(81)} = 9.$$

Ex. 20. Calculate the maximum rate of change and the corresponding direction for the function $\phi = x^3y^3z^4$ at the point $2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}$. [Allahabad 1982]

Sol. The coordinates of the point whose position vector is $2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}$ are $(2, 3, -1)$.

We have grad $\phi = (\partial\phi/\partial x)\mathbf{i} + (\partial\phi/\partial y)\mathbf{j} + (\partial\phi/\partial z)\mathbf{k}$

$$= 2x^3z^4\mathbf{i} + 3x^2y^3z^4\mathbf{j} + 4x^3y^3z^3\mathbf{k}$$

$$= 108\mathbf{i} + 108\mathbf{j} - 432\mathbf{k}, \text{ at the point } (2, 3, -1)$$

$$= 108(\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - 4\mathbf{k}).$$

Now the rate of change of ϕ (i.e., the directional derivative of ϕ) at the point $(2, 3, -1)$ is maximum in the direction of the vector grad ϕ at this point i.e., in the direction of the vector $108(\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - 4\mathbf{k})$.

Also the magnitude of the maximum rate of change = modulus of grad ϕ at the point $(2, 3, -1)$

$$= |108(\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - 4\mathbf{k})| = 108|\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} - 4\mathbf{k}|$$

$$= 108\sqrt{[1^2 + 1^2 + (-4)^2]} = 108\sqrt{(18)} = 324\sqrt{2}.$$

Ex. 21. Find the values of the constants a, b, c so that the directional derivative of $\phi = ax^3 + by^3 + cz^3$ at $(1, 1, 2)$ has a maximum magnitude 4 in the direction parallel to y -axis.

Sol. We have grad $\phi = (\partial\phi/\partial x)\mathbf{i} + (\partial\phi/\partial y)\mathbf{j} + (\partial\phi/\partial z)\mathbf{k}$

$$= 2ax\mathbf{i} + 2by\mathbf{j} + 2cz\mathbf{k}$$

$$= 2a\mathbf{i} + 2b\mathbf{j} + 4c\mathbf{k}, \text{ at the point } (1, 1, 2).$$

Now the directional derivative of ϕ at the point $(1, 1, 2)$ is maximum in the direction of the vector grad ϕ at this point. According to the question this directional derivative is maximum in the direction parallel to y -axis i.e., in the direction parallel to the vector \mathbf{j} . So if the direction of the vector $2a\mathbf{i} + 2b\mathbf{j} + 4c\mathbf{k}$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

is parallel to the vector \mathbf{j} , we must have $2a=0$, $4c=0$ i.e., $a=0$ and $c=0$.

Then $\text{grad } \phi$ at $(1, 1, 2) = 2b\mathbf{j}$.

Also the maximum value of directional derivative

$$= |\text{grad } \phi|.$$

$\therefore 4 = |2b\mathbf{j}|$, since according to the question the maximum value of directional derivative is 4.

$$\therefore 2b=4 \text{ or } b=2.$$

Hence $a=0$, $b=2$, $c=0$.

Ex. 22. In what direction from the point $(1, 1, -1)$ is the directional derivative of $f=x^2-2y^2+4z^2$ a maximum? Also find the value of this maximum directional derivative.

Sol. We have $\text{grad } f=2x\mathbf{i}-4y\mathbf{j}+8z\mathbf{k}$

$$= 2\mathbf{i}-4\mathbf{j}-8\mathbf{k} \text{ at the point } (1, 1, -1).$$

The directional derivative of f is maximum in the direction of $\text{grad } f=2\mathbf{i}-4\mathbf{j}-8\mathbf{k}$.

The maximum value of this directional derivative
 $= |\text{grad } f| = |2\mathbf{i}-4\mathbf{j}-8\mathbf{k}| = \sqrt{(4+16+64)} = \sqrt{84} = 2\sqrt{21}$.

Ex. 23. For the function $f=y/(x^2+y^2)$, find the value of the directional derivative making an angle 30° with the positive x -axis at the point $(0, 1)$. [Agra 1981]

Sol. We have $\text{grad } f = \frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial y}\mathbf{j}$

$$= \frac{-2xy}{(x^2+y^2)^2}\mathbf{i} + \frac{x^2-y^2}{(x^2+y^2)^2}\mathbf{j} = -\mathbf{j} \text{ at the point } (0, 1).$$

If $\hat{\mathbf{a}}$ is a unit vector along the line which makes an angle 30° with the positive x -axis, then

$$\hat{\mathbf{a}} = \cos 30^\circ \mathbf{i} + \sin 30^\circ \mathbf{j} = \frac{\sqrt{3}}{2}\mathbf{i} + \frac{1}{2}\mathbf{j}.$$

the required directional derivative is

$$= \text{grad } f \cdot \hat{\mathbf{a}} = (-\mathbf{j}) \cdot \left(\frac{\sqrt{3}}{2}\mathbf{i} + \frac{1}{2}\mathbf{j}\right) = -\frac{1}{2}.$$

Ex. 24. What is the greatest rate of increase of $u=xyz^2$ at the point $(1, 0, 3)$? [Agra 1988]

Sol. We have $\nabla u = yz^2\mathbf{i} + xz^2\mathbf{j} + 2xyz\mathbf{k}$.

\therefore at the point $(1, 0, 3)$, we have

$$\nabla u = 0\mathbf{i} + 9\mathbf{j} + 0\mathbf{k} = 9\mathbf{j}.$$

The greatest rate of increase of u at the point $(1, 0, 3)$

$=$ the maximum value of $\frac{du}{ds}$ at the point $(1, 0, 3)$

VECTORS MADE EASY

$$= |\nabla u|, \text{ at the point } (1, 0, 3)$$

$$= |9\mathbf{j}| = 9.$$

Ex. 25. Show that the directional derivative of a scalar point function at any point along any tangent line to the level surface at the point is zero.

Sol. Let $f(x, y, z)$ be a scalar point function and let \mathbf{a} be a unit vector along a tangent line to the level surface $f(x, y, z) = c$.

We know that ∇f is a normal vector at any point of the surface $f(x, y, z) = c$. Therefore the vectors ∇f and \mathbf{a} are perpendicular.

Now the directional derivative of f in the direction of \mathbf{a}

$$= \mathbf{a} \cdot \nabla f = 0.$$

Ex. 26. Find the equations of the tangent plane and normal to the surface $2xz^2 - 3xy - 4x = 7$ at the point $(1, -1, 2)$.

Sol. The equation of the surface is

$$f(x, y, z) = 2xz^2 - 3xy - 4x - 7.$$

$$\Rightarrow \text{We have grad } f = (2z^2 - 3y + 4) \mathbf{i} - 3x \mathbf{j} + 4xz \mathbf{k}$$

$$= 7\mathbf{i} - 3\mathbf{j} + 8\mathbf{k}, \text{ at the point } (1, -1, 2).$$

$\therefore 7\mathbf{i} - 3\mathbf{j} + 8\mathbf{k}$ is a vector along the normal to the surface at the point $(1, -1, 2)$.

The position vector of the point $(1, -1, 2)$ is $= \mathbf{r} = \mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}$.

If $\mathbf{R} = X\mathbf{i} + Y\mathbf{j} + Z\mathbf{k}$ is the position vector of any current point (X, Y, Z) on the tangent plane at $(1, -1, 2)$, then the vector $\mathbf{R} - \mathbf{r}$ is perpendicular to the vector $\text{grad } f$.

\therefore the equation of the tangent plane is

$$(\mathbf{R} - \mathbf{r}) \cdot \text{grad } f = 0,$$

$$\text{i.e. } \{(X\mathbf{i} + Y\mathbf{j} + Z\mathbf{k}) - (\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k})\} \cdot (7\mathbf{i} - 3\mathbf{j} + 8\mathbf{k}) = 0,$$

$$\text{i.e. } \{(X-1)\mathbf{i} + (Y+1)\mathbf{j} + (Z-2)\mathbf{k}\} \cdot (7\mathbf{i} - 3\mathbf{j} + 8\mathbf{k}) = 0,$$

$$\text{i.e. } 7(X-1) - 3(Y+1) + 8(Z-2) = 0.$$

The equations of the normal to the surface at the point $(1, -1, 2)$ are

$$\frac{X-1}{\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}} = \frac{Y+1}{\frac{\partial f}{\partial y}} = \frac{Z-2}{\frac{\partial f}{\partial z}}, \text{ i.e. } \frac{X-1}{7} = \frac{Y+1}{-3} = \frac{Z-2}{8}.$$

Ex. 27. Find the equations of the tangent plane and normal to the surface $xyz = 4$ at the point $(1, 2, 2)$. [Meerut 1991 P, Agra 82]

Sol. The equation of the surface is

$$f(x, y, z) = xyz - 4 = 0.$$

$$\text{We have grad } f = yz\mathbf{i} + xz\mathbf{j} + xy\mathbf{k}$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$= 4\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}, \text{ at the point } (1, 2, 2).$$

$4\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}$ is a vector along the normal to the surface at the point $(1, 2, 2)$.

The position vector of the point $(1, 2, 2)$ is $=\mathbf{r} = \mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}$.

If $\mathbf{R} = X\mathbf{i} + Y\mathbf{j} + Z\mathbf{k}$ is the position vector of any current point (X, Y, Z) on the tangent plane at $(1, 2, 2)$, the equation of the tangent plane is

$$(\mathbf{R} - \mathbf{r}) \cdot \operatorname{grad} f = 0,$$

$$\text{i.e. } \{(X\mathbf{i} + Y\mathbf{j} + Z\mathbf{k}) - (\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k})\} \cdot (4\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}) = 0,$$

$$\text{i.e. } \{(X-1)\mathbf{i} + (Y-2)\mathbf{j} + (Z-2)\mathbf{k}\} \cdot (4\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}) = 0,$$

$$\text{i.e. } 4(X-1) + 2(Y-2) + 2(Z-2) = 0,$$

$$\text{i.e. } 4X + 2Y + 2Z = 12, \text{ i.e. } 2X + Y + Z = 6.$$

The equations of the normal to the surface at the point $(1, 2, 2)$ are

$$\frac{X-1}{\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}} = \frac{Y-2}{\frac{\partial f}{\partial y}} = \frac{Z-2}{\frac{\partial f}{\partial z}},$$

$$\text{i.e. } \frac{X-1}{4} = \frac{Y-2}{2} = \frac{Z-2}{2}, \text{ i.e., } \frac{X-1}{2} = \frac{Y-2}{1} = \frac{Z-2}{1}.$$

Ex. 28. Find the equation of the tangent plane to the surface $yz - zx + xy + 5 = 0$, at the point $(1, -1, 2)$.

Sol. The equation of the given surface is

$$f(x, y, z) = yz - zx + xy + 5 = 0.$$

We have $\operatorname{grad} f = (\partial f / \partial x) \mathbf{i} + (\partial f / \partial y) \mathbf{j} + (\partial f / \partial z) \mathbf{k}$

$$= (-z+y) \mathbf{i} + (z+x) \mathbf{j} + (y-x) \mathbf{k}$$

$$= -3\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} - 2\mathbf{k}, \text{ at the point } (1, -1, 2).$$

$-3\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} - 2\mathbf{k}$ is a vector along the normal to the surface $f(x, y, z) = 0$ at the point $(1, -1, 2)$.

The position vector of the point $(1, -1, 2)$

$$= \mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k} = \mathbf{r}, \text{ say.}$$

If $\mathbf{R} = X\mathbf{i} + Y\mathbf{j} + Z\mathbf{k}$ is the position vector of any current point (X, Y, Z) on the tangent plane at $(1, -1, 2)$, the equation of the tangent plane is

$$(\mathbf{R} - \mathbf{r}) \cdot \operatorname{grad} f = 0$$

$$\text{i.e., } \{(X\mathbf{i} + Y\mathbf{j} + Z\mathbf{k}) - (\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k})\} \cdot (-3\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} - 2\mathbf{k}) = 0$$

$$\text{or } \{(X-1)\mathbf{i} + (Y+1)\mathbf{j} + (Z-2)\mathbf{k}\} \cdot (-3\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} - 2\mathbf{k}) = 0$$

$$\text{or } -3(X-1) + 3(Y+1) - 2(Z-2) = 0$$

$$\text{or } -3X + 3Y - 2Z + 3 + 3 + 4 = 0$$

$$\text{or } 3X - 3Y + 2Z = 10.$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

Ex. 29. Find the equations of the tangent plane and normal to the surface $z = x^2 + y^2$ at the point $(2, -1, 5)$.

Sol. The equation of the given surface is

$$f(x, y, z) \equiv x^2 + y^2 - z = 0. \quad \dots(1)$$

We have grad $f = (\partial f / \partial x) \mathbf{i} + (\partial f / \partial y) \mathbf{j} + (\partial f / \partial z) \mathbf{k}$

$$= 2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}$$

$$= 4\mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}, \text{ at the point } (2, -1, 5).$$

$4\mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}$ is a vector along the normal to the surface (1) at the point $(2, -1, 5)$ i.e., perpendicular to the tangent plane to the surface (1) at the point $(2, -1, 5)$.

Hence the equation of the tangent plane to the surface (1) at the point $(2, -1, 5)$ is

$$\{(x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}) - (2\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} + 5\mathbf{k})\} \cdot (4\mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}) = 0$$

$$\text{or } \{(x-2)\mathbf{i} + (y+1)\mathbf{j} + (z-5)\mathbf{k}\} \cdot (4\mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}) = 0$$

$$\text{or } 4(x-2) - 2(y+1) - (z-5) = 0$$

$$\text{or } 4x - 2y - z = 5.$$

The equations of the normal to the surface (1) at the point $(2, -1, 5)$ are

$$\frac{x-2}{\partial f / \partial x} = \frac{y+1}{\partial f / \partial y} = \frac{z-5}{\partial f / \partial z}$$

$$\text{i.e., } \frac{x-2}{4} = \frac{y+1}{2} = \frac{z-5}{-1}$$

Ex. 30. Find the equations of the tangent plane and normal to the surface $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 25$ at the point $(4, 0, 3)$.

Sol. The given surface is $f(x, y, z) \equiv x^2 + y^2 + z^2 - 25 = 0$ (1)

We have grad $f = 2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j} + 2z\mathbf{k}$

$$= 8\mathbf{i} + 0\mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k}, \text{ at the point } (4, 0, 3).$$

∴ the direction cosines of the normal to the surface (1) at the point $(4, 0, 3)$ are proportional to $8, 0, 6$.

Hence the equation of the tangent plane to the surface (1) at the point $(4, 0, 3)$ is

$$8(x-4) + 0(y-0) + 6(z-3) = 0 \text{ or } 4x + 3z = 25.$$

The equations of the normal to the surface (1) at the point $(4, 0, 3)$ are

$$\frac{x-4}{8} = \frac{y-0}{0} = \frac{z-3}{6} \text{ i.e., } \frac{x-4}{4} = \frac{y}{0} = \frac{z-3}{3}$$

Ex. 31. Given the curve $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1$, $x + y + z = 1$ (intersection of two surfaces), find the equations of the tangent line at the point $(1, 0, 0)$. [Agra 1983]

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

Sol. A normal to $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1$ at $(1, 0, 0)$ is

$$\text{grad } f_1 = \text{grad} (x^2 + y^2 + z^2) = 2xi + 2yj + 2zk = 2i.$$

A normal to $x + y + z = 1$ at $(1, 0, 0)$ is

$$\text{grad } f_2 = \text{grad} (x + y + z) = i + j + k.$$

The tangent line at the point $(1, 0, 0)$ is perpendicular to both these normals. Therefore it is parallel to the vector

$$(\text{grad } f_1) \times (\text{grad } f_2).$$

$$\text{Now } (\text{grad } f_1) \times (\text{grad } f_2) = 2i \times (i + j + k)$$

$$= 2i \times j + 2i \times k = 2k - 2j = 0i - 2j + 2k.$$

Now to find the equations of the line through the point $(1, 0, 0)$ and parallel to the vector $0i - 2j + 2k$.

The required equations are

$$\frac{X-1}{0} = \frac{Y-0}{-2} = \frac{Z-0}{2}$$

$$\text{i.e., } X=1, \frac{Y}{-1} = \frac{Z}{1}.$$

Ex. 32. Find the angle between the surfaces $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 9$, and $z = x^2 + y^2 - 3$ at the point $(2, -1, 2)$.

[Meerut 1991S; Kauper 78, 80]

Sol. Angle between two surfaces at a point is the angle between the normals to the surfaces at the point.

$$\text{Let } f_1 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2 \text{ and } f_2 = x^2 + y^2 - z.$$

$$\text{Then } \text{grad } f_1 = 2xi + 2yj + 2zk \text{ and } \text{grad } f_2 = 2xi + 2yj - k.$$

Let $\mathbf{n}_1 = \text{grad } f_1$ at the point $(2, -1, 2)$ and $\mathbf{n}_2 = \text{grad } f_2$ at the point $(2, -1, 2)$. Then

$$\mathbf{n}_1 = 4i - 2j + 4k \text{ and } \mathbf{n}_2 = 4i - 2j - k.$$

The vectors \mathbf{n}_1 and \mathbf{n}_2 are along normals to the two surfaces at the point $(2, -1, 2)$. If θ is the angle between these vectors then

$$\mathbf{n}_1 \cdot \mathbf{n}_2 = |\mathbf{n}_1| |\mathbf{n}_2| \cos \theta$$

$$\text{or } 16 + 4 - 4 = \sqrt{16 + 4 + 16} \sqrt{16 + 4 + 1} \cos \theta.$$

$$\therefore \cos \theta = \frac{16}{6\sqrt{21}} \text{ or } \theta = \cos^{-1} \frac{8}{3\sqrt{21}}.$$

Ex. 33. Find the angle of intersection at $(4, -3, 2)$ of spheres $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 29$ and $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 + 4x - 6y - 8z - 47 = 0$.

Sol. Let $f_1 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2 - 29$ and $f_2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2 + 4x - 6y - 8z - 47$.

$$\text{Then } \text{grad } f_1 = 2xi + 2yj + 2zk$$

$$\text{and } \text{grad } f_2 = (2x+4)i + (2y-6)j + (2z-8)k.$$

Let $\mathbf{n}_1 = \text{grad } f_1$ at the point $(4, -3, 2)$

and $\mathbf{n}_2 = \text{grad } f_2$ at the point $(4, -3, 2)$. Then

$$\mathbf{n}_1 = 8i - 6j + 4k = 2(4i - 3j + 2k)$$

$$\text{and } \mathbf{n}_2 = 12i - 12j - 4k = 4(3i - 3j - k).$$

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

the component of \mathbf{F} along the normal

$$= \left\{ \mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{\nabla f}{|\nabla f|} \right\} \frac{\nabla f}{|\nabla f|} = \frac{(\mathbf{F} \cdot \nabla f)}{|\nabla f|^2} \nabla f = \frac{(\mathbf{F} \cdot \nabla f)}{(\nabla f)^2} \nabla f.$$

Consequently the tangential component of \mathbf{F} is

$$= \mathbf{F} - \frac{(\mathbf{F} \cdot \nabla f)}{(\nabla f)^2} \nabla f = \frac{(\nabla f \cdot \nabla f) \mathbf{F} - (\mathbf{F} \cdot \nabla f) \nabla f}{(\nabla f)^2}$$

$$= \frac{\nabla f \times (\mathbf{F} \times \nabla f)}{(\nabla f)^2} \quad [\because \mathbf{a} \times (\mathbf{b} \times \mathbf{c}) = (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{c}) \mathbf{b} - (\mathbf{a} \cdot \mathbf{b}) \mathbf{c}].$$

VECTORS MADE EASY

The vectors \mathbf{n}_1 and \mathbf{n}_2 are along normals to the two spheres at the point $(4, -3, 2)$ and the angle θ between these two vectors is the angle of intersection of the two spheres at the point $(4, -3, 2)$.

$$\text{We have } \cos \theta = \frac{\mathbf{n}_1 \cdot \mathbf{n}_2}{|\mathbf{n}_1| |\mathbf{n}_2|} = \frac{8(12+9-2)}{2\sqrt{16+9+4} \cdot 4\sqrt{9+9+1}} = \frac{19}{\sqrt{29} \cdot \sqrt{19}}$$

$$\theta = \cos^{-1} \sqrt{19/29}.$$

Ex. 34: Find the constants a and b so that the surface $ax^2 - byz = (a+2)x$ will be orthogonal to the surface $4x^2y + z^3 = 4$ at the point $(1, -1, 2)$.

Sol. The given surfaces are

$$f_1 \equiv ax^2 - byz - (a+2)x = 0 \quad \dots(1)$$

and $f_2 \equiv 4x^2y + z^3 - 4 = 0 \quad \dots(2)$

The point $(1, -1, 2)$ obviously lies on the surface (2). It will also lie on the surface (1) if

$$a+2b-(a+2)=0 \quad \text{or} \quad 2b-2=0 \quad \text{or} \quad b=1.$$

Now $\text{grad } f_1 = [2ax - (a+2)] \mathbf{i} - bz \mathbf{j} - by \mathbf{k}$

and $\text{grad } f_2 = 8xy \mathbf{i} + 4x^2 \mathbf{j} + 3z^2 \mathbf{k}$.

Then $\mathbf{n}_1 = \text{grad } f_1$ at the point $(1, -1, 2) = (a-2) \mathbf{i} - 2b \mathbf{j} + bk$

and $\mathbf{n}_2 = \text{grad } f_2$ at the point $(1, -1, 2) = -8 \mathbf{i} + 4 \mathbf{j} + 12 \mathbf{k}$.

The vectors \mathbf{n}_1 and \mathbf{n}_2 are along the normals to the surfaces (1) and (2) at the point $(1, -1, 2)$. These surfaces will intersect orthogonally at the point $(1, -1, 2)$ if the vectors \mathbf{n}_1 and \mathbf{n}_2 are perpendicular i.e., if $\mathbf{n}_1 \cdot \mathbf{n}_2 = 0$.

$$\text{or} \quad -8(a-2) - 8b + 12b = 0 \quad \text{or} \quad b - 2a + 4 = 0 \quad \dots(3)$$

But $b=1$, as already found.

Putting $b=1$ in (3), we get $a=5/2$. Ans. $a=5/2, b=1$.

Ex. 35: If \mathbf{F} and f are point functions, show that the components of the former tangential and normal to the level surface

$$f=0 \text{ are } \frac{\nabla f \times (\mathbf{F} \times \nabla f)}{(\nabla f)^2} \text{ and } \frac{(\mathbf{F} \cdot \nabla f) \nabla f}{(\nabla f)^2}.$$

Sol. The unit normal vector to the surface $f=0$ is

$$\pm \frac{\nabla f}{|\nabla f|}$$

\therefore The magnitude of the component of \mathbf{F} along the normal

$$= \mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{\nabla f}{|\nabla f|}$$

1v 1 cm ft

26

§ 12. Invariance.

Theorem 1. Show that under a rotation of rectangular axes, the origin remaining the same, the vector differential operator ∇ remains invariant.

Proof. Let O be the fixed origin. Let Ox, Oy, Oz be one system of rectangular axes and Ox', Oy', Oz' be the other system of rectangular axes. Take i, j, k as unit vectors along Ox, Oy, Oz and i', j', k' as unit vectors along Ox', Oy', Oz' . Let P be any point in space whose co-ordinates are (x, y, z) or (x', y', z') with respect to the two systems of axes. Let $l_1, m_1, n_1; l_2, m_2, n_2; l_3, m_3, n_3$ be the direction cosines of the lines Ox', Oy', Oz' with respect to the co-ordinate axes Ox, Oy, Oz .

The scheme of transformation will be as follows :

$$\left. \begin{array}{l} x' = l_1 x + m_1 y + n_1 z \\ y' = l_2 x + m_2 y + n_2 z \\ z' = l_3 x + m_3 y + n_3 z \end{array} \right\} \quad \dots(1)$$

Also we know that if l, m, n are the direction cosines of a line, then a unit vector along that line is $li + mj + nk$, where i, j, k are unit vectors along co-ordinate axes. Therefore

$$\left. \begin{array}{l} i' = l_1 i + m_1 j + n_1 k \\ j' = l_2 i + m_2 j + n_2 k \\ k' = l_3 i + m_3 j + n_3 k \end{array} \right\} \quad \dots(2)$$

If V is any function (vector or scalar) of x, y, z , then

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{\partial V}{\partial x} &= \frac{\partial V}{\partial x'} \frac{\partial x'}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial V}{\partial y'} \frac{\partial y'}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial V}{\partial z'} \frac{\partial z'}{\partial x} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} &= \frac{\partial x'}{\partial x} \frac{\partial}{\partial x'} + \frac{\partial y'}{\partial x} \frac{\partial}{\partial y'} + \frac{\partial z'}{\partial x} \frac{\partial}{\partial z'} \end{aligned}$$

But from (1), $\frac{\partial x'}{\partial x} = l_1, \frac{\partial y'}{\partial x} = l_2, \frac{\partial z'}{\partial x} = l_3$.

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial x} = l_1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x'} + l_2 \frac{\partial}{\partial y'} + l_3 \frac{\partial}{\partial z'} \quad \dots$$

$$\text{Similarly } \left. \begin{array}{l} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} = m_1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x'} + m_2 \frac{\partial}{\partial y'} + m_3 \frac{\partial}{\partial z'} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial z} = n_1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x'} + n_2 \frac{\partial}{\partial y'} + n_3 \frac{\partial}{\partial z'} \end{array} \right\} \quad \dots(3)$$

Multiplying the equations (3) by i, j, k respectively, adding and using the results (2), we get

GRADIENT, DIVERGENCE AND CURL

$$i \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial}{\partial z} = i' \frac{\partial}{\partial x'} + j' \frac{\partial}{\partial y'} + k' \frac{\partial}{\partial z'}.$$

Theorem 2: If $\phi(x, y, z)$ is a scalar invariant with respect to a rotation of axes, then $\text{grad } \phi$ is a vector invariant under this transformation.

Proof. First proceed exactly in the same manner as in theorem 1 and obtain the equations (1) and (2).

Now suppose the function $\phi(x, y, z)$ becomes $\phi'(x', y', z')$ after rotation of axes. Then by hypothesis $\phi(x, y, z) = \phi'(x', y', z')$.

By chain rule of differentiation, we have

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = \frac{\partial \phi'}{\partial x'} \frac{\partial x'}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial \phi'}{\partial y'} \frac{\partial y'}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial \phi'}{\partial z'} \frac{\partial z'}{\partial x}$$

$$\text{But from (1), } \frac{\partial x'}{\partial x} = l_1, \frac{\partial y'}{\partial x} = l_2, \frac{\partial z'}{\partial x} = l_3.$$

$$\therefore \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = l_1 \frac{\partial \phi'}{\partial x'} + l_2 \frac{\partial \phi'}{\partial y'} + l_3 \frac{\partial \phi'}{\partial z'}$$

$$\text{Similarly } \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} = m_1 \frac{\partial \phi'}{\partial x'} + m_2 \frac{\partial \phi'}{\partial y'} + m_3 \frac{\partial \phi'}{\partial z'}, \quad \dots (3)$$

$$\text{and } \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} = n_1 \frac{\partial \phi'}{\partial x'} + n_2 \frac{\partial \phi'}{\partial y'} + n_3 \frac{\partial \phi'}{\partial z'}$$

Multiplying these equations by i, j, k respectively, adding and using the results (2), we get

$$i \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} = i' \frac{\partial \phi'}{\partial x'} + j' \frac{\partial \phi'}{\partial y'} + k' \frac{\partial \phi'}{\partial z'}$$

or $\text{grad } \phi = \text{grad } \phi'$.

Theorem 3: If $\mathbf{V}(x, y, z)$ is a vector function invariant with respect to a rotation of axes, then $\text{div } \mathbf{V}$ is a scalar invariant under this transformation.

Proof. First proceed exactly in the same manner as in theorems 1 and 2.

Now suppose the function $\mathbf{V}(x, y, z)$ becomes $\mathbf{V}'(x', y', z')$ after rotation of axes. Then by hypothesis

$$\mathbf{V}(x, y, z) = \mathbf{V}'(x', y', z')$$

By chain rule of differentiation, we have

$$\frac{\partial \mathbf{V}}{\partial x} = \frac{\partial \mathbf{V}'}{\partial x'} \frac{\partial x'}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial \mathbf{V}'}{\partial y'} \frac{\partial y'}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial \mathbf{V}'}{\partial z'} \frac{\partial z'}{\partial x}$$

$$\text{But from (1), } \frac{\partial x'}{\partial x} = l_1, \frac{\partial y'}{\partial x} = l_2, \frac{\partial z'}{\partial x} = l_3.$$

VECTOR CALCULUS.

$$\begin{aligned} \therefore \frac{\partial V}{\partial x} &= l_1 \frac{\partial V'}{\partial x'} + l_2 \frac{\partial V'}{\partial y'} + l_3 \frac{\partial V'}{\partial z'} \\ \text{Similarly } \frac{\partial V}{\partial y} &= m_1 \frac{\partial V'}{\partial x'} + m_2 \frac{\partial V'}{\partial y'} + m_3 \frac{\partial V'}{\partial z'} \\ \text{and } \frac{\partial V}{\partial z} &= n_1 \frac{\partial V'}{\partial x'} + n_2 \frac{\partial V'}{\partial y'} + n_3 \frac{\partial V'}{\partial z'} \end{aligned} \quad \left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \\ \end{array} \right\} \quad (3)$$

Taking dot product of these three equations by i, j, k respectively, adding and using the results (2), we get

$$\begin{aligned} i \cdot \frac{\partial V}{\partial x} + j \cdot \frac{\partial V}{\partial y} + k \cdot \frac{\partial V}{\partial z} &= i' \cdot \frac{\partial V'}{\partial x'} + j' \cdot \frac{\partial V'}{\partial y'} + k' \cdot \frac{\partial V'}{\partial z'} \\ \text{or } \operatorname{div} V &= \operatorname{div} V' \end{aligned}$$

Theorem 4. If $V(x, y, z)$ is a vector function invariant under a rotation of axes, then $\operatorname{curl} V$ is a vector invariant under this rotation.

Proof. Proceed exactly in the same manner as in theorem 3. In place of taking dot product of equations (3), take cross product. We shall get

$$\begin{aligned} i \times \frac{\partial V}{\partial x} + j \times \frac{\partial V}{\partial y} + k \times \frac{\partial V}{\partial z} &= i' \times \frac{\partial V'}{\partial x'} + j' \times \frac{\partial V'}{\partial y'} + k' \times \frac{\partial V'}{\partial z'} \\ \text{or } \operatorname{curl} V &= \operatorname{curl} V' \end{aligned}$$

4. To change the direction of co-ordinate axes without changing the origin

Let ox, oy, oz and ox', oy', oz' be two sets of co-ordinate axes through the common origin O .

Let the direction cosines of ox', oy' and oz' be $l_1, m_1, n_1, l_2, m_2, n_2$ and l_3, m_3, n_3 respectively referred to ox, oy and oz .

Then the direction cosines of ox, oy, oz referred to ox', oy', oz' are evidently $l_1, l_2, l_3; m_1, m_2, m_3$ and n_1, n_2, n_3 respectively.

Let the co-ordinates of P be (x, y, z) and (x', y', z') referred to the original axes ox, oy, oz and the new axes ox', oy', oz' respectively.

from P draw PN perpendicular

to ox . Then $x = ON = \text{projection of } OP \text{ on } ox$ ①

Now d.c.s of ox referred

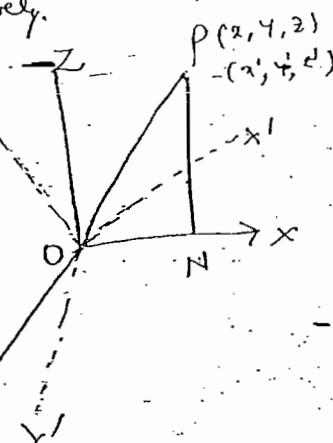
to the new axes are l_1, l_2, l_3

and the co-ordinates of P referred

to the new axes are (x', y', z') .

∴ from ① we have $x = l_1(x' - 0) + l_2(y' - 0) + l_3(z' - 0)$.

$$x = l_1(x' - 0) + l_2(y' - 0) + l_3(z' - 0)$$



$$\Rightarrow x = l_1 x^1 + l_2 y^1 + l_3 z^1$$

$$\text{Similarly, } y = m_1 x^1 + m_2 y^1 + m_3 z^1$$

$$z = n_1 x^1 + n_2 y^1 + n_3 z^1$$

Multiplying these relations by l_1, m_1, n_1 , respectively
and adding we get

$$l_1 x + m_1 y + n_1 z = x^1 \sum l_i + y^1 \sum m_i + z^1 \sum n_i$$

$$= x^1(1) + y^1(0) + z^1(0)$$

$$= x^1 \quad (\because \sum l_i = 1, \sum m_i = 0 = \sum n_i)$$

$$\text{i.e., } x^1 = l_1 x + m_1 y + n_1 z$$

$$\text{Similarly } y^1 = l_2 x + m_2 y + n_2 z$$

$$z^1 = l_3 x + m_3 y + n_3 z$$

The relations ② express the old co-ordinates
 x, y, z in terms of the new co-ordinates
 x^1, y^1, z^1 and the relations ③ express

The relations are also
written conveniently with the
help of adjoining table.

See this table. The horizontal

and vertical lines denote

The direction cosines of mutually
perpendicular planes.

x	y	z
l_1	m_1	n_1
l_2	m_2	n_2
l_3	m_3	n_3

* SECTION VECTOR INTEGRAL *

(1)

Introduction :— Integration is the reverse operation of differentiation.

Let $\vec{F}(t)$ be a differentiable vector function of a scalar variable t and let $\frac{d}{dt} \vec{F}(t) = \vec{f}(t)$. Then $\int \vec{f}(t) dt = \vec{F}(t)$: $\vec{f}(t)$ is called the indefinite integral of $\vec{F}(t)$ with respect to t .

The function $\vec{f}(t)$ to be integrated is called the integrand.

If \vec{c} is any arbitrary constant vector independent of t , then $\frac{d}{dt} \{\vec{F}(t) + \vec{c}\} = \vec{f}(t)$

This is equivalent to $\int \vec{f}(t) dt = \vec{F}(t) + \vec{c}$ (2)

from (2), it is obvious that we integrate $\vec{f}(t)$ of $\vec{F}(t)$ is indefinite to the extent of an additive arbitrary constant \vec{c} : therefore $\vec{F}(t)$ is called the indefinite integral of $\vec{f}(t)$.

The constant vector \vec{c} is called the constant of integration. It can be determined if we are given some initial conditions.

Note: If $\vec{f}(t) = f_1(t) \hat{i} + f_2(t) \hat{j} + f_3(t) \hat{k}$,
then $\int \vec{f}(t) dt = \hat{i} \int f_1(t) dt + \hat{j} \int f_2(t) dt + \hat{k} \int f_3(t) dt + C$.

If $\frac{d}{dt} \vec{P}(t) = \vec{f}(t)$ for all t in the interval $[a, b]$, then the definite integral between the limits $t=a$ and $t=b$ can be written

$$\begin{aligned}\int_a^b \vec{f}(t) dt &= \int_a^b \left\{ \frac{d}{dt} \vec{P}(t) \right\} dt \\ &= \left[\vec{P}(t) + C \right]_a^b \\ &= \vec{P}(b) - \vec{P}(a)\end{aligned}$$

Some Standard Results:

→ we have $\frac{d}{dt}(\vec{r} \cdot \vec{s}) = \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \vec{s} + \vec{r} \cdot \frac{d\vec{s}}{dt}$

$$\therefore \int \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \vec{s} + \vec{r} \cdot \frac{d\vec{s}}{dt} \right) dt = \vec{r} \cdot \vec{s} + C.$$

Hence C is a scalar constant; since the integrand is a scalar.

→ we have $\frac{d}{dt}(\vec{r}^2) = 2\vec{r} \cdot \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}$.

$$\therefore \int \left(2\vec{r} \cdot \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right) dt = \vec{r}^2 + C \quad \text{where } C \text{ is a scalar constant}$$

$$\frac{d}{dt} \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right)^2 = 2 \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2}$$

$$\int \left(2 \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2} \right) dt = \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right)^2 + C$$

where C is a scalar constant

→ we have $\frac{d}{dt}(\vec{r} \times \vec{s}) = \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \vec{s} + \vec{r} \times \frac{ds}{dt}$

$$\therefore \int \left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \vec{s} + \vec{r} \times \frac{ds}{dt} \right) dt = \vec{r} \times \vec{s} + C.$$

Here the constant C is a vector quantity

since the integrand is also a vector quantity

→ If $\vec{\alpha}$ is constant vector, we have

$$\frac{d}{dt}(\vec{\alpha} \times \vec{r}) = \vec{\alpha} \times \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}$$

$$\therefore \int(\vec{\alpha} \times \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}) dt = \vec{\alpha} \times \int \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} dt$$
$$= \vec{\alpha} \times \vec{r} + C.$$

$$\rightarrow \text{Now } \frac{d}{dt}(\vec{r} \times \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}) = \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \times \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} + \vec{r} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2}$$
$$= \vec{r} \times \frac{d^2\vec{r}}{dt^2}$$

$$\therefore \int(\vec{r} \times \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}) dt = \vec{r} \times \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} + C.$$

$$\rightarrow \text{If } r = |\vec{r}|, \text{ then } \frac{d}{dt}\left(\frac{\vec{r}}{r}\right) = \frac{1}{r} \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} - \frac{1}{r^2} \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \vec{r}$$

$$\therefore \int\left(\frac{1}{r} \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} - \frac{1}{r^2} \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \vec{r}\right) dt = \frac{\vec{r}}{r} + C.$$

$$\rightarrow \text{If } c \text{ is a scalar constant then } \int c \vec{r} dt = c \int \vec{r} dt$$

$$\rightarrow \text{If } \vec{r}_1 \text{ and } \vec{r}_2 \text{ are any two vector functions of a scalar } t, \text{ then } \int(\vec{r}_1 + \vec{r}_2) dt = \underline{\underline{\int \vec{r}_1 dt + \int \vec{r}_2 dt}}$$

$$\rightarrow \text{Evaluate } \int(e^{t\hat{i}} + e^{-2t}\hat{j} + t\hat{k}) dt$$

$$\text{Soln: } \int(e^{t\hat{i}} + e^{-2t}\hat{j} + t\hat{k}) dt$$
$$= \hat{i} \int e^t dt + \hat{j} \int e^{-2t} dt + \hat{k} \int t dt$$
$$= \hat{i} [e^t]_0^1 + \hat{j} \left[-\frac{1}{2} e^{-2t} \right]_0^1 + \hat{k} \left[\frac{t^2}{2} \right]_0^1$$
$$= (e-1)\hat{i} + \frac{1}{2}(e^2-1)\hat{j} + \frac{1}{2}\hat{k}.$$

→ Evaluate $\int_2^3 \vec{f} \cdot \frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} dt$ if $\vec{f}(2) = 2\hat{i} - \hat{j} + 2\hat{k}$ and
 $\vec{f}(3) = 4\hat{i} - 2\hat{j} + 3\hat{k}$.

Sol: we know that $\int (\vec{f} \cdot \frac{d\vec{f}}{dt}) dt = \vec{f}^2 + C$.

$$\begin{aligned} \therefore \int_2^3 \left(\vec{f} \cdot \frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} \right) dt &= \frac{1}{2} \left[\vec{f}^2 \right]_2^3 \\ &= \frac{1}{2} \left[\vec{f}(3)^2 - \vec{f}(2)^2 \right] \\ &= \frac{1}{2} \left[(4\hat{i} - 2\hat{j} + 3\hat{k})^2 - (2\hat{i} - \hat{j} + 2\hat{k})^2 \right] \\ &= \frac{1}{2} [(16 + 4 + 9) - (4 + 1 + 4)] \\ &= \frac{1}{2} (20) = 10 \end{aligned}$$

→ Find the value of $\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}$ by integrating $\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} = \vec{n}\vec{s}$.

Sol: The given equation is $\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} = \vec{n}\vec{s}$.

Taking the dot product with $2 \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}$

both sides and integrating,

we have

$$\int \left(2 \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \cdot \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right) dt = -n^2 \int 2\vec{s} \cdot \frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}$$

$$\left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} \right)^2 = n^2 s^2 + C.$$

where C is any constant vector.

→ If $\vec{f}(t) = 5t^2 \hat{i} + t\hat{j} + t^2 \hat{k}$, find $\int_1^2 \left(\vec{f} \times \frac{d^2\vec{f}}{dt^2} \right) dt$.

$$\text{Sol: } \int \left(\vec{f} \times \frac{d^2\vec{f}}{dt^2} \right) dt = \left[\vec{f} \times \frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} \right]^2$$

$$\text{Given } \vec{f}(t) = 5t^2 \hat{i} + t \hat{j} + t^3 \hat{k}$$

$$\therefore \frac{d\vec{f}(t)}{dt} = 10t \hat{i} + \hat{j} - 3t^2 \hat{k}$$

$$\vec{f} \times \frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} = \begin{vmatrix} \hat{i} & \hat{j} & \hat{k} \\ 10t & 1 & -3t^2 \\ 5t^2 & t & t^3 \\ 10t^3 & t & -3t^2 \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= -2t^3 \hat{i} + 5t^4 \hat{j} - 5t^2 \hat{k}$$

$$\therefore \left(\vec{f} \times \frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} \right)^2 = \left[-2t^3 \hat{i} + 5t^4 \hat{j} - 5t^2 \hat{k} \right]^2$$

$$= -14t^6 + 75t^8 - 15t^4.$$

$$\therefore \int \left(\vec{f} \times \frac{d\vec{f}}{dt} \right) dt = -14t^6 + 75t^8 - 15t^4.$$

\rightarrow If $\vec{F}(t) = (t+t^2) \hat{i} + 2t^3 \hat{j} - 3t \hat{k}$ find $\int \vec{F}(t) dt$.

\rightarrow If $\vec{F}(t) = t \hat{i} + (t^2 - 2t) \hat{j} + (3t^2 + 3t^3) \hat{k}$
find $\int_0^1 f(t) dt$.

\rightarrow If $\vec{A} = t \hat{i} - t^2 \hat{j} + (t-1) \hat{k}$ and $\vec{B} = 2t \hat{i} + 6t \hat{k}$
find (i) $\int (\vec{A} \cdot \vec{B}) dt$ (ii) $\int (\vec{A} \times \vec{B}) dt$.

\rightarrow If $\vec{A} = t \hat{i} - 2 \hat{j} + 2t \hat{k}$; $\vec{B} = \hat{i} - 2 \hat{j} + 2 \hat{k}$; $\vec{C} = 3 \hat{i} + t \hat{j}$
find (i) $\int [ABC] dt$ (ii) $\int [\vec{A} \times (\vec{B} \times \vec{C})] dt$

\rightarrow If $\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} = 6t \hat{i} - 24t^2 \hat{j} + 4 \sin t \hat{k}$ find \vec{r}

given that $\vec{r} = 2 \hat{i} + \hat{j}$ and

$$\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} = -\hat{i} - 3 \hat{k} \text{ at } t=0.$$

→ Find $\vec{F}(t)$, given $\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt} = 12 \cos 2t \hat{i} + 8 \sin 2t \hat{j} + 16t \hat{k}$
and $\vec{r}(0) = 0$

→ If \vec{a}, \vec{b} and n are constants and -

$$\vec{r} = \vec{a} \cos nt + \vec{b} \sin nt$$

Show that $\frac{d^n \vec{r}}{dt^n} + n^n \vec{r} = 0$

→ Given $\frac{d^n \vec{r}}{dt^n} = -n^n \vec{r}$, Show that $\left(\frac{d\vec{r}}{dt}\right)^2 = c - k^2 \vec{r}^2$

→ Find the value of n satisfying the
equation $\frac{d^n \vec{r}}{dt^n} = \vec{a}t + \vec{b}$, where \vec{a}, \vec{b}
are constant vectors.

Set - M

Green's, Gauss's and Stoke's Theorems

§ 1. Some preliminary concepts.

Oriented curve. Suppose C is a curve in space. Let us orient C by taking one of the two directions along C as the positive direction; the opposite direction along C is then called the negative direction. Suppose A is the initial point and B the terminal point of C under the chosen orientation. In case these two points coincide, the curve C is called a closed curve.



Smooth curve. Let $\mathbf{r}(t) = x(t)\mathbf{i} + y(t)\mathbf{j} + z(t)\mathbf{k}$, where $\mathbf{r}(t)$ is the position vector of (x, y, z) , be the parametric representation of the curve C joining the points A and B , where $t=t_1$ and $t=t_2$ respectively. We know that $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}$ is a tangent vector to this curve at the point. Suppose the function $\mathbf{r}(t)$ is continuous and has a continuous first derivative or equal to zero vector for all values of t under consideration. Then the curve C possesses a unique tangent at each of its points. A curve satisfying these assumptions is called a smooth curve.

VECTOR CALCULUS

A curve C is said to be piecewise smooth if it is composed of a finite number of smooth curves. The curve C in the adjoining figure is piecewise smooth as it is composed of three smooth curves C_1 , C_2 and C_3 . The circle is a smooth closed curve while the curve consisting of the four sides of a rectangle is a piecewise smooth closed curve.



Smooth surface. Suppose S is a surface which has a unique normal at each of its points and the direction of this normal depends continuously on the points of S . Then S is called a smooth surface. If a surface S is not smooth but can be subdivided into a finite number of smooth surfaces, then it is called a piecewise smooth surface. The surface of a sphere is smooth while the surface of a cube is piecewise smooth.

Classification of regions. A region R in which every closed curve can be contracted to a point without passing out of the region is called a simply connected region. Otherwise the region R is multiply-connected. The region interior to a circle is a simply-connected plane region. The region interior to a sphere is a simply-connected region in space. The region between two concentric circles lying in the same plane is a multiply-connected plane region.

If we take a closed curve in this region surrounding the inner circle, then it cannot be contracted to a point without passing out of the region. Therefore the region is not simply connected. However, the region between two concentric spheres is a simply-connected region in space. The region between two infinitely long coaxial cylinders is a multiply-connected region in space.

S.2. Line Integrals. Any integral which is to be evaluated along a curve is called a line integral.

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

Suppose $\mathbf{r}(t) = x(t)\mathbf{i} + y(t)\mathbf{j} + z(t)\mathbf{k}$, where $\mathbf{r}(t)$ is the position vector of (x, y, z) i.e., $\mathbf{r}(t) = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}$, defines a piecewise smooth curve joining two points A and B . Let t_1 at A and t_2 at B . Suppose $\mathbf{F}(x, y, z) = F_1\mathbf{i} + F_2\mathbf{j} + F_3\mathbf{k}$ is a vector point function defined and continuous along C . If s denotes the arc length of the curve C , then $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds} = \mathbf{t}$ is a unit vector along the tangent to the curve C at the point \mathbf{r} .

The component of the vector \mathbf{F} along this tangent is $\mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds}$. The integral of $\mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds}$ along C from A to B is written as:

$$\int_A^B \left[\mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds} \right] ds = \int_A^B \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$$

is an example of a line integral. It is called the tangent line integral of \mathbf{F} along C .

Since $\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}$, therefore, $d\mathbf{r} = dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j} + dz\mathbf{k}$,

$$\therefore \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = (F_1\mathbf{i} + F_2\mathbf{j} + F_3\mathbf{k}) \cdot (dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j} + dz\mathbf{k})$$

$$= F_1 dx + F_2 dy + F_3 dz.$$

Therefore its components form the above line integral is written as

$$\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C (F_1 dx + F_2 dy + F_3 dz).$$

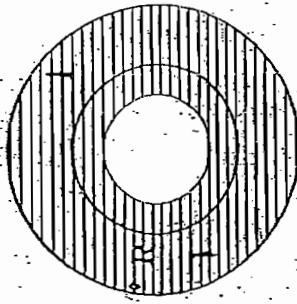
The parametric equations of the curve C are $x = x(t), y = y(t)$ and $z = z(t)$. Therefore we may write

$$\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{t_1}^{t_2} \left[F_1 \frac{dx}{dt} \mathbf{i} + F_2 \frac{dy}{dt} \mathbf{j} + F_3 \frac{dz}{dt} \mathbf{k} \right] dt,$$

Circulation. If C is a simple closed curve (i.e. a curve which does not intersect itself anywhere), then the tangent line integral of \mathbf{F} around C is called the circulation of \mathbf{F} about C . It is often denoted by

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \oint_C (F_1 dx + F_2 dy + F_3 dz).$$

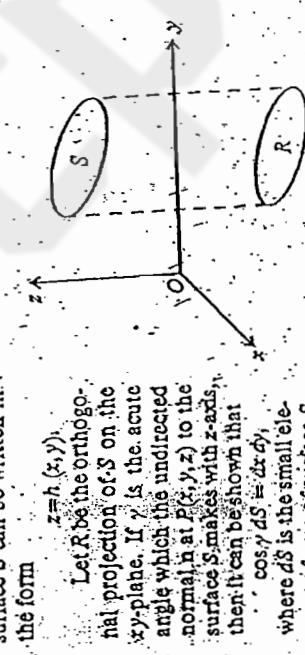
Work done by a force. Suppose a force \mathbf{F} acts upon a particle. Let the particle be displaced along a given path C in space. If \mathbf{r} denotes the position vector of a point on C , then $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds}$ is a unit vector along the tangent to C at the point \mathbf{r} in the direction of s 's increasing. The component of



VECTOR CALCULUS

Note 2. Important. In order to evaluate surface integrals it is convenient to express them as double integrals taken over the orthogonal projection of the surface S on one of the coordinate planes. But this is possible only if any line perpendicular to the co-ordinate plane chosen meets the surface S in no more than one point. If the surface S does not satisfy this condition, then it can be subdivided into surfaces which do satisfy this condition.

Suppose the surface S is such that any line perpendicular to the xy -plane meets S in no more than one point. Then the equation of the surface S can be written in the form



Let R be the orthogonal projection of S on the xy -plane. If γ is the acute angle which the undirected normal n at $P(x, y, z)$ to the surface S makes with z -axis, then it can be shown that

$$\cos \gamma dS \equiv dx dy,$$

where dS is the small element of area of surface S at the point P .

$$\text{Therefore } dS = \frac{dx dy}{\cos \gamma} = \frac{dx dy}{|n \cdot k|}, \text{ where } k \text{ is the unit vector along}$$

z -axis.

$$\text{Hence } \iint_S F \cdot n dS = \iint_R F \cdot n |n \cdot k| dx dy.$$

Thus the surface integral on S can be evaluated with the help of a double integral integrated over R .

§ 4. Volume Integrals.

Suppose V is a volume bounded by a surface S . Suppose $f(x, y, z)$ is a single-valued function of position defined over V . Subdivide the volume V into n elements of volumes $\delta V_1, \delta V_2, \dots, \delta V_n$. In each part δV_k we choose an arbitrary point P_k whose co-ordinates are (x_k, y_k, z_k) . We define $f(P_k) = f(x_k, y_k, z_k)$.

Form the sum

$$\sum_{k=1}^n f(P_k) \delta V_k.$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

Now take the limit of this sum as $n \rightarrow \infty$ in such a way that the largest of the volumes δV_k approaches zero. This limit, if it exists, is called the volume integral of $f(x, y, z)$ over V and is denoted by

$$\iiint_V f(x, y, z) dV.$$

It can be shown that if the surface is piecewise smooth and the function $f(x, y, z)$ is continuous over V , then the above limit exists i.e., is independent of the choice of sub-divisions and points P_k .

If we subdivide the volume V into small cuboids by drawing lines parallel to the three co-ordinates axes, then $dV = dx dy dz$ and the above volume integral becomes

$$\iiint_V f(x, y, z) dx dy dz.$$

If $F(x, y, z)$ is a vector function, then

$$\iiint_V F dV$$

is also an example of a volume integral.

Solved Examples

Ex. 1. Evaluate $\int_C F \cdot dr$, where $F = x^2 i + y^3 j$ and curve C is the arc of the parabola $y = x^2$ in the xy -plane from $(0, 0)$ to $(1, 1)$.

Sol. We shall illustrate two methods for the solution of such a problem.

Method 1. The curve C is the parabola $y = x^2$ from $(0, 0)$ to $(1, 1)$. Let $x = t$; then $y = t^2$. If r is the position vector of any point (x, y) on C , then

$$\frac{dr}{dt} = 1 + 2t j.$$

Also in terms of t , $F = t^2 i + t^6 j$.

At the point $(0, 0)$, $t = x = 0$. At the point $(1, 1)$, $t = 1$.

$$\begin{aligned} \int_C F \cdot dr &= \int_C \left(F \cdot \frac{dr}{dt} \right) dt = \int_0^1 (t^2 i + t^6 j) \cdot (1 + 2t j) dt \\ &= \int_0^1 (t^2 + 2t^7) dt = \left[\frac{t^3}{3} + \frac{2t^8}{8} \right]_0^1 = \frac{1}{3} + \frac{1}{4} = \frac{7}{12}. \end{aligned}$$

Method 2. In the xy -plane we have $\frac{dy}{dx} = x^2$.

$$\therefore \frac{dr}{dx} = dx i + dy j.$$

Therefore $F \cdot dr = (x^2 i + y^3 j) \cdot (dx i + dy j) = x^2 dx + y^3 dy$.

VECTOR CALCULUS

force \mathbf{F} along tangent to C is $\mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds}$. Therefore the work done by \mathbf{F} during a small displacement $d\mathbf{s}$ of the particle along C is $[\mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds}] d\mathbf{s}$

i.e., $\mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$. The total work W done by \mathbf{F} in this displacement along C , is given by the line integral

$$W = \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r},$$

the integration being taken in the sense of the displacement.

§ 3. Surface Integrals.

Any integral which is to be evaluated over a surface is called a surface integral.

Suppose S is a surface of finite area. Suppose $f(x, y, z)$ is a single valued function of position defined over S . Subdivide the area S into n elements of areas dS_1, dS_2, \dots, dS_n . In each part dS_k we choose an arbitrary point (x_k, y_k, z_k) .

We define

$$\int f(P_k) = f(x_k, y_k, z_k). \text{ Form the sum}$$

$$\sum_{k=1}^n f(P_k) dS_k.$$

Now take the limit of this sum as $n \rightarrow \infty$ in such a way that the largest of the areas dS_k approaches zero. This limit if it exists, is called the surface integral of $f(x, y, z)$ over S and is denoted by

$$\int_S f(x, y, z) dS.$$

It can be shown that if the surface S is piecewise smooth and the function $f(x, y, z)$ is continuous over S , then the above limit exists i.e., is independent of the choice of sub-division and points P_k .

Flux. Suppose S is a piecewise smooth surface and

$\mathbf{F}(x, y, z)$ is a vector function of position defined and continuous over S . Let P be any point on the surface S and let \mathbf{n} be the unit vector at P in the

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

direction of outward drawn nor-

mal to the surface S at P . Then

$\mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n}$ is the normal component of

\mathbf{F} at P . The integral of \mathbf{F} over

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$$

over S . It is called the flux of \mathbf{F} .

Let us associate with the dif-

ferential of surface area dS a vec-

tor $d\mathbf{S}$ (called vector area) whose

magnitude is dS and whose direction is that of \mathbf{n} . Then $d\mathbf{S} = \mathbf{n} dS$.

Therefore we can write

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{S} = \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot dS,$$

Suppose the outward drawn normal to the surface S at P makes angles α, β, γ with the positive directions of x, y and z axes respectively. If l, m, n are the direction cosines of the outward drawn normal, then

$l = \cos \alpha, m = \cos \beta, n = \cos \gamma$.

Also $\mathbf{n} = \cos \alpha \mathbf{i} + \cos \beta \mathbf{j} + \cos \gamma \mathbf{k} = l \mathbf{i} + m \mathbf{j} + n \mathbf{k}$.

Let $\mathbf{F}(x, y, z) = F_1 \mathbf{i} + F_2 \mathbf{j} + F_3 \mathbf{k}$. Then

$\mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} = F_1 \cos \alpha + F_2 \cos \beta + F_3 \cos \gamma = F_1 l + F_2 m + F_3 n$.

Therefore we can write

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{S} = \iint_S (F_1 \cos \alpha + F_2 \cos \beta + F_3 \cos \gamma) dS.$$

$$= \iint_S (F_1 dx \cos \alpha + F_2 dy \cos \beta + F_3 dz \cos \gamma) dS.$$

$$\iint_S F_1 \cos \alpha dS = \iint_S F_1 dx d\gamma,$$

$$\iint_S F_2 \cos \beta dS = \iint_S F_2 dy d\gamma,$$

$$\iint_S F_3 \cos \gamma dS = \iint_S F_3 dz d\gamma.$$

Note 1. Other examples of surface integrals are

$$\iint_S f dS, \quad \iint_S \mathbf{F} \times d\mathbf{S}$$

where $f(x, y, z)$ is a scalar function of position.

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C (x^2 dx + y^3 dy).$$

Now along the curve C , $y = x^2$. Therefore $dy = 2x dx$.

$$\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{x=0}^1 [x^2 dx + x^6 (2x) dx]$$

$$= \int_0^1 (x^2 + 2x^7) dx = \left[\frac{x^3}{3} + \frac{2x^8}{8} \right]_0^1 = \frac{7}{12}.$$

Ex. 2. Evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$, where $\mathbf{F} = (x^2 - y^2) \mathbf{i} + xy \mathbf{j}$ and curve C is the arc of the curve $y = x^3$ from $(0, 0)$ to $(2, 8)$.

Sol. The curve C is the curve $y = x^3$ from $(0, 0)$ to $(2, 8)$. Let $x=t$, then $y=t^3$. If \mathbf{r} is the position vector of any point (x, y) on C , then $\mathbf{r}(t) = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} = t\mathbf{i} + t^3\mathbf{j}$.

$$\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 1 + 3t^2 \mathbf{j}.$$

Also in terms of t , $\mathbf{F} = (t^2 - t^6) \mathbf{i} + t^4 \mathbf{j}$.

At the point $(0, 0)$, $t=x=0$. At the point $(2, 8)$, $t=2$.

$$\begin{aligned} \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_C (\mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}) dt = \int_0^2 [(t^2 - t^6) \mathbf{i} + t^4 \mathbf{j}] \cdot (1 + 3t^2 \mathbf{j}) dt \\ &= \int_0^2 [(t^2 - t^6) + 3t^6] dt = \int_0^2 [t^2 + 2t^6] dt \\ &= \left[\frac{t^3}{3} + \frac{2t^7}{7} \right]_0^2 = \left[\frac{8}{3} + \frac{256}{7} \right] = \frac{824}{21}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 3. If $\mathbf{F} = 3xy \mathbf{i} - y^2 \mathbf{j}$, evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$, where C is the curve in the xy -plane $y=2x^2$ from $(0, 0)$ to $(1, 2)$.

[Calcutta 1983; Kanpur 78; Agra 76; Garhwal 85].

Sol. The parametric equations of the parabola $y=2x^2$ can be taken as

$$x=t, y=2t^2$$

At the point $(0, 0)$, $x=0$ and so $t=0$. Again at the point $(1, 2)$, $x=1$ and so $t=1$.

$$\text{Now } \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C (3xy \mathbf{i} - y^2 \mathbf{j}) \cdot (dx \mathbf{i} + dy \mathbf{j}).$$

$$[\because \mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}, \text{ so that } d\mathbf{r} = dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j}]$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$= \int_C (3xy dx - y^2 dy) = \int_{t=0}^1 \left(3xy \frac{dx}{dt} - y^2 \frac{dy}{dt} \right) dt$$

$$= \int_0^1 (3t^2 \cdot 2t^2 - 4t^4 \cdot 4t) dt$$

$$[\because x=t, y=2t^2 \text{ so that } dx/dt=1 \text{ and } dy/dt=4t]$$

$$= \int_0^1 (6t^3 - 16t^5) dt = \left[6 \cdot \frac{t^4}{4} - 16 \cdot \frac{t^6}{6} \right]_0^1$$

$$= \frac{6}{4} - \frac{16}{6} = \frac{3}{2} - \frac{8}{3} = -\frac{7}{6}.$$

Ex. 4. Evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ where \mathbf{F} is $x^2y^2 \mathbf{i} + xy \mathbf{j}$ and C is $y^2 = 4x$ in the xy -plane from $(0, 0)$ to $(4, 4)$.

Sol. In the xy -plane, we have $\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}$ so that $d\mathbf{r} = dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j}$.

$$\therefore \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = (x^2y^2 \mathbf{i} + xy \mathbf{j}) \cdot (dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j})$$

$$= x^2y^2 dx + xy dy.$$

$\therefore \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C (x^2y^2 dx + xy dy)$, where C is the given curve

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_C x^2y^2 dx + \int_C xy dy = \int_{x=0}^4 x^2(4x) dx + \int_{y=0}^4 y dy \\ &= \int_0^4 x^2 \cdot 4x dx + \int_0^4 y dy = 16 \int_0^4 x^3 dx + \int_0^4 y dy \end{aligned}$$

$$= 16 \left[\frac{x^4}{4} \right]_0^4 + \left[\frac{y^2}{2} \right]_0^4 = 256 + 8 = 264.$$

Ex. 5. Integrate the function $\mathbf{F} = x^2 \mathbf{i} - xy \mathbf{j}$ from the point $(0, 0)$ to $(1, 1)$ along parabola $y=x$.

[Rohilkhand 1978]

Sol. Here the parabola $y=x$ lies in the xy -plane. If \mathbf{r} is the position vector of any point (x, y) on this plane, then

$$\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} \text{ so that } d\mathbf{r} = dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j}.$$

Let C be the curve $y^2=x$ from $(0, 0)$ to $(1, 1)$. The parametric equations of $y^2=x$ can be taken as $x=t^2$, $y=t$. At the point $(0, 0)$ we have $t=0$ and at the point $(1, 1)$ we have $t=1$.

$$\therefore \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C (x^2 \mathbf{i} - xy \mathbf{j}) \cdot (dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j})$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_C (x^2 + xy) dx, \text{ where } x=t^2, y=t \\ &= \int_{t=0}^{t=1} (t^4 + 2t^3 t^2) dt = \int_0^1 (2t^5 + t^2) dt \\ &= 2 \left[\frac{t^6}{6} \right]_0^1 - \left[\frac{t^4}{4} \right]_0^1 = \frac{1}{3} - \frac{1}{4} = \frac{1}{12}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 6. Evaluate $\int_C F \cdot dr$ where $F = (x^2 + y^2), 1 + xy$ and the curve C is the arc of the parabola $y = x^2$ from $(0, 0)$ to $(3, 9)$ in the xy -plane. (Kanpur 1981)

Sol. We have $\int_C F \cdot dr$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_C [(x^2 + y^2) (1 + xy)] \cdot (dx + dy) \quad [\because r = x(1+y)] \\ &= \int_C [(x^2 + y^2) dx + xy dy] + \int_C xy dy \\ &= \int_{x=0}^3 (x^2 + x^4) dx + \int_{y=0}^9 y^{1/2} y dy \quad [\because y^2 = x \text{ and}] \\ &\text{for the curve } C, x \text{ varies from 0 to 3 and } y \text{ varies from 0 to 9.} \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \left[\frac{1}{3} x^3 + \frac{1}{5} x^5 \right]_0^3 + \frac{2}{5} \left[y^{5/2} \right]_0^9 \\ &= 9 + \frac{243}{5} + \frac{2}{5} \cdot 243 = \frac{1}{5} [45 + 243 + 486] = \frac{774}{5}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 7. Evaluate $\int_C F \cdot dr$ along the curve $x^2 + y^2 = 1, z=1$ in the positive direction from $(0, 1, 1)$ to $(1, 0, 1)$, where $F = (2x + yz) i + (xz + y) j + (xy + 2z) k$.

Sol. Let the given curve be denoted by C and let A and B be points $(0, 1, 1)$ and $(1, 0, 1)$ respectively.
Along the given curve C , we have $r = x i + y j + z k$.
 $dr = dx i + dy j + dz k$.

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_C F \cdot dr = \int_A^B [(2x + yz) i + (xz + y) j + (xy + 2z) k] \cdot (dx i + dy j + dz k) \\ &= \int_A^B [(2x + yz) dx + xz dy + (xy + 2z) dz]. \quad (1) \end{aligned}$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

In moving from A to B , x varies from 0 to 1, y varies from 1 to 0 and z remains constant. We have $z=1$, and so $dz=0$. Hence from (1)

$$\begin{aligned} \int_C F \cdot dr &= \int_0^1 (2x+1) dx + \int_1^0 x dy + 0 \\ &= \int_0^1 [2x + \sqrt{(1-x^2)}] dx - \int_0^1 \sqrt{(1-y^2)} dy \\ &= \left[x^2 \right]_0^1 = 1. \end{aligned}$$

the last two integrals cancel by a property of definite integrals.

Ex. 8. Find the work done when a force moves a particle in xy -plane from $(0, 0)$ to $(1, 1)$ along the parabola $y^2 = x$.

Sol. Let C denote the arc of the parabola $y^2 = x$ from the point $(0, 0)$ to the point $(1, 1)$. The parametric equations of the parabola $y^2 = x$ can be taken as $x=t^2, y=t$. At the point $(0, 0)$, $t=0$ and at the point $(1, 1)$, $t=1$. The required work done

$$\begin{aligned} \int_C F \cdot dr &= \int_C [(x^2 - y^2 + x) i - (2xy + y) j] \cdot (dx i + dy j) \\ &= \int_C [(x^2 - y^2 + x) dx - (2xy + y) dy] \\ &= \int_{t=0}^1 \left[(x^2 - y^2 + x) \frac{dx}{dt} - (2xy + y) \frac{dy}{dt} \right] dt \\ &= \int_0^1 [(t^4 - t^2 + t^2) \cdot 2t - (2t^3 + t) \cdot 1] dt \\ &= \int_0^1 [2t^5 - 2t^3 - t] dt = \left[2 \cdot \frac{t^6}{6} - 2 \cdot \frac{t^4}{4} - \frac{t^2}{2} \right]_0^1 \\ &= \frac{1}{3} - \frac{1}{2} = -\frac{1}{6}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 9. Find the work done in moving a particle in a force field along the line joining $(0, 0, 0)$ to $(2, 1, 3)$.

Sol. Let C be the straight line joining $(0, 0, 0)$ to $(2, 1, 3)$. The parametric equations of this straight line are

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

Sol. For any curve, $\frac{dr}{ds} = \text{unit tangent vector} = t$.

At the point $(0, 0, 0)$, we have $t = 0$ and at the point $(2, 1, 3)$, we have $t = 1$.
The required work done

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C [3x^2 \mathbf{i} + (2xz-y) \mathbf{j} + 3z \mathbf{k}] \cdot (dx \mathbf{i} + dy \mathbf{j} + dz \mathbf{k}) \\ &= \int_C [3x^2 dx + (2xz-y) dy + z dz] \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_C [3(2t)^2 2 dt + (2(2t))(3t) - t] dt + (3t) 3 dt] \\ &= \int_{t=0}^1 (24t^2 + 12t^2 - t + 9t) dt = \int_0^1 (36t^2 + 8t) dt \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= 36 \left[\frac{1}{3} t^3 \right]_0^1 + 8 \left[\frac{1}{2} t^2 \right]_0^1 = 12 + 4 = 16. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 10. Evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ where

$$\mathbf{F} = c[-3a \sin^2 t \cos t \mathbf{i} + a(2 \sin t - 3 \sin^3 t) \mathbf{j} + b \sin 2t \mathbf{k}]$$

and C is given by $\mathbf{r} = a \cos t \mathbf{i} + a \sin t \mathbf{j} + b \mathbf{k}$ from $t = \pi/4$ to $\pi/2$.

Sol. We have $\frac{dt}{dt} = -a \sin t \mathbf{i} + a \cos t \mathbf{j} + b \mathbf{k}$

$$\begin{aligned} \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_{t=\pi/4}^{\pi/2} \left(\mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{dt}{dt} \right) dt \\ &= \int_{t=\pi/4}^{\pi/2} c[(-3a \sin^2 t \cos t)(-a \sin t) + a(2 \sin t - 3 \sin^3 t)(a \cos t) + (b \sin 2t)(b)] dt \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= c \int_{\pi/4}^{\pi/2} [3a^2 \sin^3 t \cos t + a^2 (2 \sin t \cos t - 3 \sin^3 t \cos t) \\ &\quad + b^2 \sin 2t] dt \\ &= c \int_{\pi/4}^{\pi/2} (a^2 + b^2) \sin 2t dt = c(a^2 + b^2) \left[-\frac{1}{2} \cos 2t \right]_{\pi/4}^{\pi/2} \\ &= c(a^2 + b^2) \left[-\frac{1}{2} ((-1) - 0) \right] = \frac{1}{2} c(a^2 + b^2). \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 11. Find $\int_C \mathbf{r} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ where \mathbf{r} is the unit tangent vector and C is the unit circle, in xy -plane, with centre at the origin.

$$\begin{aligned} \int_C \mathbf{t} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_C \left[\mathbf{t} \cdot \left(\frac{dr}{ds} \right) \right] ds = \int_C (\mathbf{t} \cdot \mathbf{t}) ds \\ &= \int_C ds \quad [\because \mathbf{t} \cdot \mathbf{t} = 1, \mathbf{t} \text{ being a unit vector}] \\ &= \int_{s=0}^{2\pi} ds, \text{ since along the unit circle } C, s \text{ goes from } 0 \text{ to } 2\pi \\ &= [s]_0^{2\pi} = 2\pi. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 12. Evaluate $\int_C (x \cdot dy - y \cdot dx)$ around the circle $x^2 + y^2 = 1$.

Sol. Let C denote the circle $x^2 + y^2 = 1$. The parametric equations of this circle are $x = \cos t, y = \sin t$. To integrate around the circle C , we should vary t from 0 to 2π .

$$\int_C (x \cdot dy - y \cdot dx) = \int_0^{2\pi} \left(x \frac{dy}{dt} - y \frac{dx}{dt} \right) dt$$

$$= \int_0^{2\pi} (\cos^2 t + \sin^2 t) dt = \int_0^{2\pi} dt = 2\pi.$$

Ex. 13. Evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$, where $\mathbf{F} = 1 \cos y \mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} \times \sin y \mathbf{i}$

and C is the curve $y = \sqrt{1+x^2}$ in the xy -plane from $(1, 0)$ to $(0, 1)$.

Sol. We have $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_C ((1 \cos y - \mathbf{j} \times \sin y) \cdot (dx \mathbf{i} + dy \mathbf{j})) \\ &= \int_C (\cos y dx - x \sin y dy) \\ &= \int_C (1 \cos y - x \sin y) dt \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_0^{2\pi} (1 \cos y - x \sin y) \Big|_{(1, 0)}^{(0, 1)} = 0 - 1 = -1. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 14. Evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$, where $\mathbf{F} = xy \mathbf{i} + (x^2 + y^2) \mathbf{j}$ and curve C

is the arc of $y = x^2 - 4$ from $(2, 0)$ to $(4, 12)$. (Grewal 1981)

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

Sol. We have $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$

$$= \int_C [xy + (x^2+y^2)] \cdot (dx + dy)$$

$$= \int_C xy \, dx + (x^2+y^2) \, dy = \int_C xy \, dx + \int_C (x^2+y^2) \, dy.$$

Along C, $y=x^2$ and $x^2=y+4$,

$$\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{-2}^4 x (x^2-4) \, dx + \int_{-2}^4 (y+4+y^2) \, dy$$

$$= \left[\frac{x^4}{4} - 2x^2 \right]_{-2}^4 + \left[\frac{y^2}{2} + 4y + \frac{y^3}{3} \right]_0^{12}$$

$$= 732.$$

Ex. 15. Evaluate $\int_C xy^3 \, ds$, where C is the segment of the line $y=2x$ in the xy-plane from $(-1, -2)$ to $(1, 2)$.

Sol. The parametric form of the curve C can be taken as

$$\mathbf{r}(t) = t(1+2j) \quad (-1 \leq t \leq 1).$$

We have $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 1+2j$.

Now, $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \frac{dx}{dt} \hat{i} + \frac{dy}{dt} \hat{j}$, $\left| \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right| = \sqrt{\left| \frac{dx}{dt} \right|^2 + \left| \frac{dy}{dt} \right|^2} = \sqrt{\left(\frac{dx}{dt} \right)^2 + \left(\frac{dy}{dt} \right)^2}$, because $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt}$ is unit vector.

$$\therefore \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = ||1+2j|| = \sqrt{5}.$$

$$\int_C xy^3 \, ds = \int_C \left(x \frac{dy}{dt} \right) dt = \int_{-1}^1 t(2t)^3 \sqrt{5} \, dt$$

$$= 8\sqrt{5} \int_{-1}^1 t^4 \, dt = \frac{16}{\sqrt{5}}$$

Ex. 16. Evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$,

where $\mathbf{F} = xy \hat{i} + yz \hat{j} + zx \hat{k}$ and curve C is $\{t: 1+t^2 \hat{j} + t^3 \hat{k}, t \text{ varying from } -1 \text{ to } 1\}$.

Sol. Along the curve C,

$$\mathbf{r} = x \hat{i} + y \hat{j} + z \hat{k} = t \hat{i} + t^2 \hat{j} + t^3 \hat{k}.$$

$$x=t, y=t^2, z=t^3 \text{ and } \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = \hat{i} + 2t \hat{j} + 3t^2 \hat{k}$$

Along the curve C, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{F} &= (tx^2) \hat{i} + (t^2x^3) \hat{j} + (t^3x) \hat{k} = t^3 \hat{i} + t^5 \hat{j} + t^6 \hat{k} \\ \text{Hence } \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_{-1}^1 \left(\mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right) dt \\ &= \int_{-1}^1 (t^3 \hat{i} + t^5 \hat{j} + t^6 \hat{k}) \cdot (t+2t \hat{j} + 3t^2 \hat{k}) = \int_{-1}^1 (t^3 + 2t^6 + 3t^8) \, dt \\ &= \int_{-1}^1 (t^3 + 5t^6) \, dt = \int_{-1}^1 t^3 \, dt + 5 \int_{-1}^1 t^6 \, dt \\ &= 0 + 5(2) \int_0^1 t^6 \, dt = 10 \left[\frac{t^7}{7} \right]_0^1 = \frac{10}{7}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 17. If $\mathbf{F} = (3x^2+6y) \hat{i} - 14yz \hat{j} + 20xz^2 \hat{k}$, then evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ from $(0, 0, 0)$ to $(1, 1, 1)$ along the curve

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Sol. Along the given curve C, we have} \\ \mathbf{r} &= xi + y \hat{j} + z \hat{k} = t \hat{i} + t^2 \hat{j} + t^3 \hat{k} \\ \therefore \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} &= \hat{i} + 2t \hat{j} + 3t^2 \hat{k}. \end{aligned}$$

Also from the equations of the given curve we find that the points $(0, 0, 0)$ and $(1, 1, 1)$ correspond to $t=0$ and $t=1$ respectively.

$$\begin{aligned} \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_C \left(\mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right) dt \\ &= \int_C [(3x^2+6y) \hat{i} - 14yz \hat{j} + 20xz^2 \hat{k}] \cdot ((+2j) + 3t^2 \hat{k}) \, dt, \quad \text{from (1)} \\ &= \int_C [(3x^2+6y) \hat{i} - 28yz \hat{j} + 60xz^2 \hat{k}] \, dt \\ &= \int_0^1 [(3t^2+6t) \hat{i} - 28t^2 \hat{j} + 60t^3 \hat{k}] \, dt, \\ &\quad \text{putting } x=t, y=t^2, z=t^3 \\ &= \int_0^1 [(3t^2+6t^2) \hat{i} - 28t^6 \hat{j} + 60t^9 \hat{k}] \, dt, \\ &= \int_0^1 [(9t^2-28t^6+60t^9) \hat{k}] \, dt \\ &= 3-4+6 = 5. \end{aligned}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

Ex. 18. If $\mathbf{F} = (2x+y)\mathbf{i} + (3y-x)\mathbf{j}$, evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ where C is

the curve in the xy -plane consisting of the straight lines from $(0, 0)$ to $(2, 0)$ and then to $(3, 2)$.

Sol. The path of integration C has been shown in the figure. It consists of the straight lines OA and AB .

We have $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$,

$$= \int_C [(2x+y)\mathbf{i} + (3y-x)\mathbf{j}] \cdot$$

$$(dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j})$$

$$= \int_C [(2x+y)dx + (3y-x)dy].$$

Now along the straight line OA , $y=0$, $dy=0$ and x varies from 0 to 2 . The equation of the straight line AB is

$$y = \frac{2-0}{3-2}(x-2) \text{ i.e., } y = 2x-4.$$

along AB , $y=2x-4$, $dy=2dx$ and x varies from 2 to 3 .

$$\therefore \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_0^2 [(2x+0)dx + 0] + \int_2^3 [(2x+2x-4)dx$$

$$+ (6x-12-x)2dx]$$

$$= [x^2]_0^2 + \int_2^3 (14x-28)dx = 4+14 \int_2^3 (x-2)dx$$

$$= 4+14 \left[\frac{(x-2)^2}{2} \right]_2^3 = 4+7 = 11.$$

Ex. 19. If $\mathbf{F} = (3x^2+6y)\mathbf{i} - 14yz\mathbf{j} + 20xz^2\mathbf{k}$, evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ where C is the curve consisting of the straight lines from $(0, 0, 0)$ to $(1, 0, 0)$ then to $(1, 1, 0)$ and then to $(1, 1, 1)$.

Sol. We have $\mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$

$$= [(3x^2+6y)\mathbf{i} - 14yz\mathbf{j} + 20xz^2\mathbf{k}] \cdot (dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j} + dz\mathbf{k})$$

$$= (3x^2+6y)dx - 14yzdy + 20xz^2dz.$$

Let C_1 denote the straight line joining $(0, 0, 0)$ to $(1, 0, 0)$. Then along C_1 , $y=0$, $z=0$ and x goes from 0 to 1 . Obviously along C_1 , $dy=0$ and $dz=0$.



Let C_2 denote the straight line joining $(1, 0, 0)$ to $(1, 1, 0)$. Then along C_2 , $x=1$, $z=0$ and y varies from 0 to 1 . Obviously along C_2 , $dx=0$ and $dz=0$.

Again let C_3 denote the straight line joining $(1, 1, 0)$ to $(1, 1, 1)$. Along C_3 , we have

$x=1$, $y=1$ so that $dx=0$, $dy=0$. Obviously along C_3 , z varies from 0 to 1 .

Now $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{C_1} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} + \int_{C_2} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} + \int_{C_3} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{We have } \int_{C_1} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_{C_1} [(3x^2+6y)dx - 14yzdy + 20xz^2dz] \\ &= \int_{x=0}^1 3x^2 dx \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} [\because \text{along } C_1, y=0, z=0, dy=0, dz=0 \text{ and } x \text{ varies from } 0 \text{ to } 1] \\ &= 3 \left[\frac{1}{3}x^3 \right]_0^1 = 1. \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Again, } \int_{C_2} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_{y=0}^1 -14yzdy \\ [\because \text{along } C_2, x=1, dz=0 \text{ and } y \text{ varies from } 0 \text{ to } 1] \\ &= \int_{y=0}^1 -14y \cdot 0 dy \\ [\because \text{along } C_2, z=0] \\ &= 0. \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Finally, } \int_{C_3} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_{z=0}^1 20xz^2 dz \\ [\because \text{along } C_3, dx=0, dy=0 \text{ and } z \text{ varies from } 0 \text{ to } 1] \\ &= 20 \left[\frac{1}{3}z^3 \right]_0^1 = \frac{20}{3}. \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Hence, } \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= 1 + 0 + \frac{20}{3} = \frac{23}{3}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 20. If $\mathbf{F} = (2y+3)\mathbf{i} + xz\mathbf{j} + (yz-x)\mathbf{k}$, evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ where C is the path consisting of the straight lines from $(0, 0, 0)$ to $(0, 1, 1)$ and then to $(2, 1, 1)$.

Sol. We have $\mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS.

$$= [(2x+3)1 + xz1 + (yz-x)1] \cdot (dx + dy + dz) k$$

$$= (2x+3)dx + xzdy + (yz-x)dz \cdot k$$

Let C_1 denote the straight line joining $(0, 0, 0)$ to $(0, 0, 1)$, C_2 denotes the straight line joining $(0, 0, 1)$ to $(0, 1, 1)$ and C_3 denotes the straight line joining $(0, 1, 1)$ to $(2, 1, 1)$.

Along C_1 , $x=0$, $y=0$ so that $dx=0$, $dy=0$.

Also along C_1 , z varies from 0 to 1.

Along C_2 , $x=0$, $z=1$ so that $dx=0$, $dz=0$.

Also along C_2 , y varies from 0 to 2.

$$\int_C F \cdot dr = \int_{C_1} F \cdot dr + \int_{C_2} F \cdot dr + \int_{C_3} F \cdot dr$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 (0 \cdot z - 0) dx + \int_{y=0}^1 (0 \cdot 1) dy + \int_{z=0}^2 (2 \cdot 1 + 3) dz$$

$$= 0 + 0 + 5[x]^2 \Big|_0^2 = 10.$$

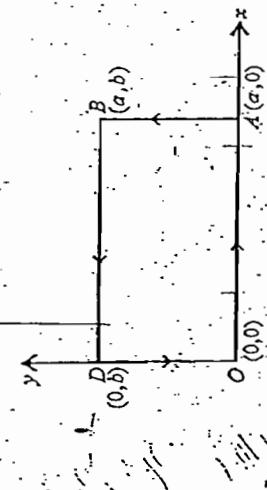
Ex 21. Evaluate $\int_C F \cdot dr$ where $F = (x^2+y^2)1 - 2xy1$, curve C is the rectangle in the xy -plane bounded by $y=0$, $x=a$, $y=b$, $x=0$. (Andhra 1992; Mysore 91; Kanpur 79)

Sol. In the xy -plane $r=0$. Therefore

$$r = x1 + yj \text{ and } dr = dx1 + dyj.$$

The path of integration C has been shown in the figure. It consists of the straight lines OA , AB , BD and DO .

$$\text{We have } \int_C F \cdot dr = \int_C [(x^2+y^2)1 - 2xy1] \cdot (dx1 + dyj) k$$



$$= \int_C [(x^2+y^2)1 - 2xy1] \cdot dr - 2y \cdot dy.$$

Now on OA , $y=0$, $dy=0$ and x varies from 0 to a , on AB , $x=a$, $dx=0$ and y varies from 0 to b , on BD , $y=b$, $dy=0$ and x varies from a to 0, on DO , $x=0$, $dx=0$ and y varies from b to 0.

$$\int_C F \cdot dr = \int_0^a x^2 dx - \int_0^b 2ay dy + \int_a^0 (x^2+b^2) dx + \int_b^0 0 dy$$

$$= \left[\frac{x^3}{3} \right]_0^a - 2a \left[\frac{y^2}{2} \right]_0^b + \left[\frac{x^3}{3} + b^2x \right]_a^0 + 0 = -\frac{2ab^2}{3}.$$

Ex 22. Find the total work done in moving a particle in a force field given by $F = 3xy1 - 5z1 + 10xk$ along the curve $x=t^2+1$, $y=2t^2$, $z=t^2$ from $t=1$ to $t=2$. (Kanpur 1984; Madras 83; Kanpur 78)

Sol. Let C denote the arc of the given curve from $t=1$ to $t=2$. Then the total work done

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_C F \cdot dr = \int_C (3xy1 - 5z1 + 10xk) \cdot (dx1 + dyj + dzk) \\ &= \int_C (3xy dx - 5z dy + 10x dk) \\ &= \int_1^2 (3xy \frac{dx}{dt} - 5z \frac{dy}{dt} + 10x \frac{dk}{dt}) dt \\ &= \int_1^2 (3(t^2+1)(2t^2)(2t) - (5t^2)(4t) + 10(t^2+1)(3t^2)) dt \\ &= \int_1^2 (12t^5 + 12t^3 - 20t^4 + 30t^4 + 30t^2) dt \\ &= \int_1^2 (12t^5 + 10t^4 + 12t^3 + 30t^2) dt = 303. \end{aligned}$$

Ex 23. Find the work done in moving a particle once around a circle C in the xy -plane, if the circle has centre at the origin and radius 2 and if the force field F is given by

$$F = (2x-y)1 + (x+y-j)1 + (3x-2y)1 + (3x-2z)1 + (3x-2y-5z)k. \quad (\text{Kanpur 1979})$$

But, in the xy -plane, we have $z=0$. Therefore

$$F = (2x-y)1 + (x+y-j)1 + (3x-2y)1.$$

The circle C is given by $x^2+y^2 = 4$ or $x=2 \cos t$, $y=2 \sin t$,

$$\therefore r = x1 + yj = 2 \cos t1 + 2 \sin t j.$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

$$\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = -2 \sin t \mathbf{i} + 2 \cos t \mathbf{j}.$$

Also $\mathbf{r} = (4 \cos t - 2 \sin t) \mathbf{i} + (2 \cos t + 2 \sin t) \mathbf{j} + (6 \cos t - 4 \sin t) \mathbf{k}$.
In moving round the circle once, t will vary from 0 to 2π .

$$\text{The required work done is } \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_0^{2\pi} \mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} dt$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_0^{2\pi} [-2 \sin t (4 \cos t - 2 \sin t) + 2 \cos t (2 \cos t + 2 \sin t)] dt \\ &= \int_0^{2\pi} [4 (\sin^2 t + \cos^2 t) - 4 \sin t \cos t] dt \\ &= \int_0^{2\pi} (4 - 4 \sin 2t) dt = [4t - 2 \sin 2t]_0^{2\pi} = 8\pi. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 24. If $\mathbf{F} = (3x^2 + 6y) \mathbf{i} - 14yz \mathbf{j} + 20xz^2 \mathbf{k}$, evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$
where C is a straight line joining $(0, 0, 0)$ to $(1, 1, 1)$.
(Mumbai 1983, Bundelkhand 79)

Sol: The equations of the straight line joining $(0, 0, 0)$ and $(1, 1, 1)$ are

$$\frac{x-0}{1-0} = \frac{y-0}{1-0} = \frac{z-0}{1-0} = t \text{ (say)}$$

Then along C , $x=t$, $y=t$, $z=t$.

$$\text{Also } \mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}, \quad d\mathbf{r} = (1+1+1) dt.$$

Also along C , $\mathbf{F} = (3t^2 + 6t) \mathbf{i} - 14t^2 \mathbf{j} + 20t^3 \mathbf{k}$.

At $(0, 0, 0)$, $t=0$ and at $(1, 1, 1)$, $t=1$.

$$\therefore \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{t=0}^1 [(3t^2 + 6t) - 14t^2 + 20t^3] dt = \frac{13}{3}.$$

Ex. 25. If $\mathbf{F} = y\mathbf{i} - x\mathbf{j}$, evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ from $(0, 0)$ to $(1, 1)$ along the following paths C :

(a) the parabola $y=x^2$,
(b) the straight lines from $(0, 0)$ to $(1, 0)$ and then to $(1, 1)$.

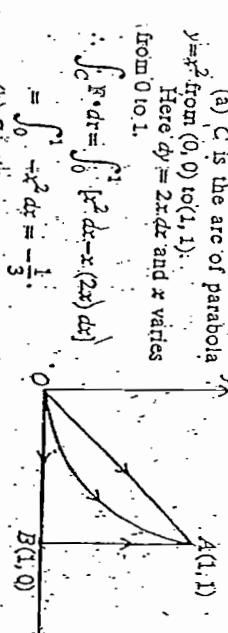
(c) the straight line joining $(0, 0)$ and $(1, 1)$.
Sol: The three paths of integration have been shown in the figure.

$$\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C (y\mathbf{i} - x\mathbf{j}) \cdot (dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j})$$

- (i) $y^2 = x$ joining $(0, 0)$ to $(1, 1)$.
(ii) $x^2 = y$ joining $(0, 0)$ to $(1, 1)$.
(iii) consisting of two straight lines joining $(0, 0)$ to $(1, 0)$ and $(1, 0)$ to $(1, 1)$.
(iv) consisting of three straight lines joining $(0, 0)$ to $(2, -2)$, $(2, -2)$ to $(0, -1)$, and $(0, -1)$ to $(1, 1)$.
Sol: Here $\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}$ so that $d\mathbf{r} = dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j}$.

- (i) $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C [(x^2 + y^2) \mathbf{i} + (x^2 - y^2) \mathbf{j}] \cdot (dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j}) \quad (1)$
Let C be the curve $y^2 = x$ from $(0, 0)$ to $(1, 1)$. Then along

- C , $y^2 = x$ varies from 0 to 1 and y varies from 0 to 1.
from (1), $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$



VECTOR CALCULUS

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_C ((x^2+y^2) dx + (x^2-y^2) dy \\ &= \int_{x=0}^1 (x^2+x) dx + \int_{y=0}^1 (y^4-y^2) dy \\ &= \left[\frac{1}{3}x^3 + \frac{1}{2}x^2 \right]_0^1 + \left[\frac{1}{5}y^5 - \frac{1}{3}y^3 \right]_0^1 \\ &= \left(\frac{1}{3} + \frac{1}{2} \right) + \left(\frac{1}{5} - \frac{1}{3} \right) = \frac{5}{6} - \frac{2}{15} = \frac{21}{30} = \frac{7}{10}. \end{aligned}$$

(ii) Let C be the curve $y = x$ from $(0, 0)$ to $(1, 1)$. Then along $C_1, y=x, x=1/7$, x varies from 0 to 1 and y varies from 0 to 1 .

from (1) $\int_C F \cdot dr$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_{x=0}^1 (x^2+x^4) dx + \int_{y=0}^1 (0.2x^7 - y^2) dy \\ &= \left[\frac{1}{3}x^3 + \frac{1}{5}x^5 \right]_0^1 + \left[\frac{7}{9}x^8 - \frac{1}{3}y^3 \right]_0^1 \\ &= \left(\frac{1}{3} + \frac{1}{5} \right) + \left(\frac{7}{9} - \frac{1}{3} \right) = \frac{2+4}{5} + \frac{4}{9} = \frac{38}{45}. \end{aligned}$$

(iii) Let C_1 be the straight line joining $(0, 0)$ to $(1, 0)$ and C_2 be the straight line joining $(1, 0)$ to $(1, 1)$.

Along $C_1, y=0$ so that $dy=0$ and x varies from 0 to 1 .

Along $C_2, x=1, dx=0$ and y varies from 0 to 1 .

from (1) $\int_C F \cdot dr = \int_{C_1} F \cdot dr + \int_{C_2} F \cdot dr$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_{x=0}^1 ((x^2+y^2) dx + (x^2-y^2) dy) + \int_{y=0}^1 ((x^2+y^2) dx + (x^2-y^2) dy) \\ &= \int_{x=0}^1 (x^2+0) dx + \int_{y=0}^1 (1-y^2) dy \end{aligned}$$

$$= \frac{1}{3} \left[x^3 \right]_0^1 + \left[-\frac{1}{3}y^3 \right]_0^1 = \frac{1}{3} + \left(1 - \frac{1}{3} \right) = 1.$$

(iv) Let C_1 be the straight line joining $(0, 0)$ to $(2, -2)$, C_2 be the straight line joining $(2, -2)$ to $(0, -1)$ and C_3 be the straight line joining $(0, -1)$ to $(1, 1)$.

The equation of the straight line joining $(0, 0)$ and $(2, -2)$ is

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

$$y = -\frac{2}{3}x \text{ or } y = -x.$$

along $C_1, y=-x, \phi=-dx$ and x varies from 0 to 2 .

from (1), $\int_{C_1} F \cdot dr = \int_{x=0}^2 F \cdot dr =$

$$= 2 \int_0^2 x^2 dx = 2 \left[\frac{1}{3}x^3 \right]_0^2 = \frac{16}{3}.$$

The equation of the straight line joining $(2, -2)$ and $(0, -1)$ is $y+1 = \frac{-2-(-1)}{2-0}(x-0)$ or $y+1 = -\frac{1}{2}x$ or $y = -\frac{1}{2}x - 1$ or $y = -\frac{1}{2}(x+2)$.

along $C_2, y = -\frac{1}{2}(x+2), dy = -\frac{1}{2}dx$ and x varies from 2 to 0 .

from (1)

$$\int_{C_2} F \cdot dr = \int_{x=2}^0 \left[\left(x^2 + \frac{1}{4}(x+2)^2 \right) dx + \left(x^2 - \frac{1}{4}(x+2)^2 \right) \left(-\frac{1}{2}dx \right) \right]$$

$$= \int_2^0 \left[\left(1 + \frac{1}{4} + \frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{8} \right) x^2 + \left(1 + \frac{1}{2} \right) x + \left(1 + \frac{1}{2} \right) \right] dx$$

$$= \int_0^2 \left[\frac{7}{8}x^2 + \frac{3}{2}x + \frac{3}{2} \right] dx = \left[\frac{7}{8} \cdot \frac{1}{3}x^3 + \frac{3}{4}x^2 + \frac{3}{2}x \right]_0^2$$

$$= -\frac{7}{3} - 3 = -\frac{25}{3}.$$

The equation of the straight line joining $(0, -1)$ and $(1, 1)$ is $y+1 = \frac{1+1}{1-0}(x-0)$, or $y+1 = 2x$ or $y = 2x - 1$.

along $C_3, y = 2x - 1, \phi = 2dx$ and x varies from 0 to 1 .

from (1),

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{C_3} F \cdot dr &= \int_{x=0}^1 \left[\left(x^2 + (2x-1)^2 \right) dx + \left(x^2 - (2x-1)^2 \right) (2dx) \right] \\ &\in \int_0^1 \left[-x^2 + 4x - 1 \right] dx, \\ &= \left[-\frac{1}{3}x^3 + 2x^2 - x \right]_0^1 = -\frac{1}{3} + 2 - 1 = \frac{2}{3}. \end{aligned}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS.

$$\text{Hence } \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{C_1} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} + \int_{C_2} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} + \int_{C_3} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$$

$$= \frac{16}{3} - \frac{25}{3} \cdot \frac{2}{3} = -\frac{7}{3}.$$

Ex. 27. Evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$, where $\mathbf{F} = yz\mathbf{i} + zx\mathbf{j} + xy\mathbf{k}$ and C is the portion of the curve $\mathbf{r} = a \cos t\mathbf{i} + b \sin t\mathbf{j} + ct\mathbf{k}$, from $t=0$ to $t=\pi/2$.

Sol: Along the curve C ,

$$\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k} = a \cos t\mathbf{i} + b \sin t\mathbf{j} + ct\mathbf{k}.$$

$$\therefore x = a \cos t, y = b \sin t, z = ct.$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now } \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_C (yz\mathbf{i} + zx\mathbf{j} + xy\mathbf{k}) \cdot (dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j} + dz\mathbf{k}) \\ &= \int_C (yz dx + zx dy + xy dz) = \int_C d(yxz) \\ &= [xyz]_{t=0}^{t=\pi/2} = [(a \cos t) \cdot (b \sin t) \cdot (ct)]_{0}^{\pi/2} \\ &= abc [t \cos t \sin t]_{0}^{\pi/2} = abc (0 - 0) = 0. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 28. Evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ where $\mathbf{F} = z\mathbf{i} + x\mathbf{j} + y\mathbf{k}$ and C is the arc of the curve $\mathbf{r} = \cos t\mathbf{i} + \sin t\mathbf{j} + t\mathbf{k}$ from $t=0$ to $t=2\pi$.

Sol: The vector equation of the given curve is

$$\mathbf{r} = (\cos t)\mathbf{i} + (\sin t)\mathbf{j} + t\mathbf{k} \quad \dots(1)$$

i.e. the parametric equations of (1) are:

$$x = \cos t, y = \sin t, z = t.$$

From (1), $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = (-\sin t)\mathbf{i} + (\cos t)\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}$.

$$\begin{aligned} \therefore \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_C \left(\mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right) dt \\ &= \int_C (z\mathbf{i} + x\mathbf{j} + y\mathbf{k}) \cdot [(-\sin t)\mathbf{i} + (\cos t)\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}] dt \\ &= \int_C (-z \sin t + x \cos t + y) dt \\ &= \int_{t=0}^{2\pi} (-t \sin t + \cos^2 t + \sin t) dt, \end{aligned}$$

putting for x, y, z from (2)

$$= - \int_0^{2\pi} t \sin t dt + \frac{1}{2} \int_0^{2\pi} (1 + \cos 2t) dt + \int_0^{2\pi} \sin t dt.$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S, AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

$$\begin{aligned} &= - \left[\left[t(-\cos t) \right]_0^{2\pi} + \int_0^{2\pi} \cos t dt \right] + \frac{1}{2} \left[t + \frac{1}{2} \sin 2t \right]_0^{2\pi} + [-\cos t]_0^{2\pi} \\ &= - \left[[2\pi(-1)] + [\sin 0] \right] + \frac{1}{2}[2\pi] + [-\cos 2\pi + \cos 0] \\ &= 2\pi + \pi = 3\pi. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 29. Evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$, where $\mathbf{F} = xy\mathbf{i} + yz\mathbf{j} + zx\mathbf{k}$ and C is the arc of the curve $\mathbf{r} = (a \cos \theta)\mathbf{i} + (a \sin \theta)\mathbf{j} + a\theta\mathbf{k}$ from $\theta=0$ to $\theta=\frac{\pi}{2}$.

Sol: The parametric equations of the given curve are

$$x = a \cos \theta, y = a \sin \theta, z = a\theta. \quad \dots(1)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \therefore \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_C (xy\mathbf{i} + yz\mathbf{j} + zx\mathbf{k}) \cdot [(-a \sin \theta)\mathbf{i} + (a \cos \theta)\mathbf{j} + a\theta\mathbf{k}] d\theta \\ &= \int_C (-a^2 \sin \theta \sin \theta + ayz \cos \theta + az^2) d\theta \\ &= \int_{\theta=0}^{\pi/2} (-a^3 \cos \theta \sin^2 \theta + a^3 \theta \sin \theta \cos \theta + a^3 \theta \cos^2 \theta) d\theta. \end{aligned}$$

Putting for x, y, z from (1),

$$\begin{aligned} &= -a^3 \int_0^{\pi/2} \sin^2 \theta \cos \theta d\theta + \frac{1}{2} a^3 \int_0^{\pi/2} 0 \sin 2\theta d\theta \\ &\quad + a^3 \int_0^{\pi/2} \theta \cos \theta d\theta \\ &= -a^3 \left[\frac{1}{3} \sin^3 \theta \right]_0^{\pi/2} + \frac{1}{2} a^3 \left[\left(-\theta \frac{\cos 2\theta}{2} \right)_0^{\pi/2} + \frac{1}{2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \cos 2\theta d\theta \right] \\ &= -\frac{1}{3} a^3 \left[\frac{1}{3} \pi^3 \right] + a^3 \left[\left(\theta \sin \theta \right)_0^{\pi/2} - \int_0^{\pi/2} \sin \theta d\theta \right] \\ &= -\frac{1}{9} a^3 + \frac{1}{2} a^3 \left[\frac{1}{2} \pi^2 + \frac{1}{2} (\pi \sin 2\theta) \right]_0^{\pi/2} + a^3 \left[\frac{1}{2} \pi + (\cos \theta) \right]_0^{\pi/2} \\ &= -\frac{1}{9} a^3 + \frac{1}{2} a^3 \left[\frac{1}{2} \pi^2 + \frac{1}{2} (\pi - 1) \right] \\ &= a^3 \left[-\frac{1}{9} + \frac{1}{4} \pi^2 + \frac{1}{2} \pi - 1 \right] = a^3 \left[\frac{5}{6} \pi - \frac{1}{9} \right]. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 30. If $\mathbf{F} = yz\mathbf{i} + zx\mathbf{j} - xy\mathbf{k}$, find $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ where C is given by $x=t^2, y=t^2, z=t^3$ from $(0, 0, 0)$ to $(2, 4, 8)$. [Maduraj 1985]

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

Sol. Along the given curve C, we have

$$\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k} = t[1+t^2]\mathbf{i} + t^2\mathbf{k}$$

$$\frac{dr}{dt} = 1+2t\mathbf{j}+3t^2\mathbf{k}$$

Also along the given curve C, we have

$$\mathbf{F} = (t^2 + t)\mathbf{i} + (t^3 + t)\mathbf{j} - (t^2 + t^3)\mathbf{k} = t^2(1+t)\mathbf{i} - t^3\mathbf{k}$$

At the point P (0, 0, 0), we have $t=0$ and at the point Q (2, 4, 8), we have $t=2$.

$$\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C \left[\mathbf{F} \cdot \left(\frac{dr}{dt} \right) \right] dt$$

$$= \int_{t=0}^{t=2} [(t^2 + t)\mathbf{i} + (t^3 + t)\mathbf{j} - (t^2 + t^3)\mathbf{k}] \cdot [(1+2t)\mathbf{i} + 3t^2\mathbf{k}] dt$$

$$= \int_0^2 [(t^2 + 2t^2 - 3t^2) dt = \int_0^2 0 dt = 0.$$

Ex. 31. Evaluate $\int_C x^{-1}(y+z) ds$, where C is the arc of the circle

$$x^2 + y^2 = 4$$
 in the xy-plane from A (2, 0, 0) to B ($\sqrt{2}, \sqrt{2}, 0$).

Sol. Let $x = 2 \cos t$, $y = 2 \sin t$, $z = 0$ be the parametric equations of the circle $x^2 + y^2 = 4$, $z = 0$.

For the point A, $x=2$, $y=0$, $z=0$ and so $t=0$ and for the point B, $x=\sqrt{2}$, $y=\sqrt{2}$, $z=0$ and so $t=\pi/4$.

If r is the position vector of any point (x, y, z) on the circle C, then

$$\frac{dr}{dt} = -2 \sin t \mathbf{i} + 2 \cos t \mathbf{j}.$$

$$\therefore \left(\frac{dr}{dt} \right)^2 = 4 \sin^2 t + 4 \cos^2 t = 4.$$

But $\left(\frac{dr}{dt} \right)^2 = \left(\frac{dx}{ds} \frac{ds}{dt} \right)^2 = \left(\frac{dx}{ds} \right)^2 t^2$, where $t = \frac{ds}{dt}$ is unit tangent vector

$$= \left(\frac{ds}{dt} \right)^2 = 4 \text{ or } \frac{ds}{dt} = 2.$$

$$\int_C x^{-1}(y+z) ds = \int_{s=0}^{s=\pi/4} \frac{y+z}{x} \frac{ds}{dt} dt$$

$$= \int_0^{\pi/4} \frac{(\sqrt{2} \cos t + \sqrt{2} \sin t)}{2 \cos t} \cdot 2 dt$$

$$= \int_0^{\pi/4} (\sqrt{2} + \sqrt{2} \tan t) dt = \int_0^{\pi/4} \sqrt{2} dt + \int_0^{\pi/4} \sqrt{2} \tan t dt$$

$$= \sqrt{2} \left[t \right]_0^{\pi/4} + \sqrt{2} \left[-\ln |\cos t| \right]_0^{\pi/4} = \sqrt{2} \left[\frac{\pi}{4} - \ln \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} \right] = \sqrt{2} \left[\frac{\pi}{4} + \ln \sqrt{2} \right] = \sqrt{2} \left[\frac{\pi}{4} + \frac{1}{2} \ln 2 \right].$$

Ex. 33. Find the circulation of F around the curve C, where

$$\mathbf{F} = e^x \mathbf{i} + \sin y \mathbf{j} + e^x \cos y \mathbf{k}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

and C is the rectangle whose vertices are $(0, 0)$, $(1, 0)$, $(1, \frac{1}{2}\pi)$, $(0, \frac{1}{2}\pi)$.

Sol. The rectangle C lies in the xy -plane. If \mathbf{r} is the position vector of any point (x, y) on this plane, then

$$\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} \text{ so that } d\mathbf{r} = dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j}.$$

By definition, the circulation of \mathbf{F} round the curve C

$$= \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \oint_C (e^x \sin y \mathbf{i} + e^x \cos y \mathbf{j}) \cdot (dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j})$$

$$= \oint_C (e^x \sin y dx + e^x \cos y dy). \quad \text{(1)}$$

Draw figure as in solved example 21.

Let O be the point $(0, 0)$, A be the point $(1, 0)$, B be the point $(1, \frac{1}{2}\pi)$ and D be the point $(0, \frac{1}{2}\pi)$.

Now on OA , $y=0$, $dy=0$ and x varies from 0 to 1,

on AB , $x=1$, $dx=0$ and y varies from 0 to $\frac{1}{2}\pi$,

on BD , $y=\frac{1}{2}\pi$, $dy=0$ and x varies from 1 to 0,

on DO , $x=0$, $dx=0$ and y varies from $\frac{1}{2}\pi$ to 0.

∴ from (1), $\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{x=0}^1 e^x \cdot 0 dx + \int_{y=0}^{\frac{1}{2}\pi} e \cos y dy$

$$+ \int_{x=1}^0 e^x \sin \frac{1}{2}\pi dx + \int_{y=\frac{1}{2}\pi}^0 e \cos y dy$$

$$= e [\sin y]_0^{\frac{1}{2}\pi} + [e^x]_1^0 + [\sin y]_{\frac{1}{2}\pi}^0 \\ = e + 1 - e + (0 - 1) = 0.$$

Ex. 34. If $\mathbf{F} = \frac{-y\mathbf{i} + x\mathbf{j}}{x^2 + y^2}$, evaluate $\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ around any closed path C in the xy -plane.

Sol. In the xy -plane, $\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}$ so that $d\mathbf{r} = dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j}$.

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \oint_C \left(\frac{-y\mathbf{i} + x\mathbf{j}}{x^2 + y^2} \right) \cdot (dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j})$$

$$= \oint_C \frac{-y dx + x dy}{x^2 + y^2}.$$

We change to polar coordinates by putting $x = r \cos \theta$, $y = r \sin \theta$.

Ex. 35. If $\mathbf{F} = (2x^2 + y^2)\mathbf{i} + (3y - 4x)\mathbf{j}$, evaluate $\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ around the triangle ABC whose vertices are $A(0, 0)$, $B(2, 0)$ and $C(2, 1)$.

GRIBENS, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

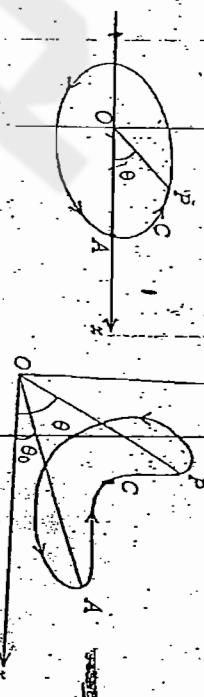
$$d\mathbf{r} = -r \sin \theta d\theta \mathbf{i} + \cos \theta d\theta \mathbf{j}$$

$$\text{and } dy = r \cos \theta d\theta \mathbf{i} + \sin \theta d\theta \mathbf{j}$$

$$\therefore \frac{-y dx + x dy}{x^2 + y^2} = \frac{1}{r^2} [-r \sin \theta (-r \sin \theta d\theta + \cos \theta d\theta) \\ + r \cos \theta (r \cos \theta d\theta + \sin \theta d\theta)]$$

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \oint_C d\theta \quad \text{(1)}$$

$$= \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} d\theta = 2\pi. \quad \text{(1)}$$



Case I. If the origin O lies inside the closed curve C as in fig. (1), then for the curve C at the point A , we have $\theta = 0$ and when after a complete round we come back to A , then at A , $\theta = 2\pi$. So from (1)

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} d\theta = 2\pi.$$

Case II. If the origin O lies outside the closed curve C as in fig. (2), then for the curve C at the point A , we have $\theta = 0$ and when after a complete round along C we come back to A , then also at A , $\theta = 0$. So from (1)

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{\theta=0}^{0} d\theta = [\theta]_{00}^0 = 0.$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

Sol. Let C_1 denote the curve consisting of the straight lines AB , BC and CA . Then

$$\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$$
 around the triangle

$$\begin{aligned} ABC &= \int_{C_1} [(2x^2+y^2) dx + (3y-4x) dy] \\ &= \int_{CA} [(2x^2+y^2) dx + (3y-4x) dy] \\ &= \int_{AB} [(2x^2+y^2) dx + (3y-4x) dy] \\ &\quad + \int_{BC} [(2x^2+y^2) dx + (3y-4x) dy] \end{aligned}$$

$$+ \int_{C_1} [(2x^2+y^2) dx + (3y-4x) dy] \quad \dots(1)$$

Now along the straight line AB , $y = 0$, $dy = 0$ and x varies from 0 to 2;

along the straight line BC , $x = 2$, $dx = 0$ and y varies from 0 to 1;

and along the straight line CA , $y = 0$, $dy = 0$ and x varies from 1 to 0.
i.e., $y = \frac{1}{2}x$ or $x = 2y$ so that $dx = 2 dy$ and y varies from 1 to 0.

$$\therefore \text{from (1), } \int_{C_1} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} =$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_{x=0}^2 2x^2 dx + \int_{y=0}^1 (3y-8) dy + \int_{y=1}^0 [(12 \cdot (2y)^2 + y^2) / 2] dy \\ &\quad + (3y-8) dy \\ &= 2 \left[\frac{1}{3} x^3 \right]_0^2 + \left[\frac{3y^2}{2} - 8y \right]_0^1 + \int_1^0 (18y^2 - 8y) dy \\ &= \frac{16}{3} + \frac{3}{2} - 8 + \left[6y^3 - \frac{5}{2}y^2 \right]_1^0 = \frac{16}{3} + \frac{3}{2} - 8 - \frac{5}{2} \\ &= \frac{16}{3} - 10 = -\frac{14}{3}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 36: Evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ where $\mathbf{F} = xy \mathbf{i} + (x^2+y^2) \mathbf{j}$ and C is the x -axis from $x=2$ to $x=4$ and the straight line $x=4$ from $y=0$ to $y=12$.

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

Sol. Here the curve C consists of the straight lines AB and BD where A, B and D are the points $(2, 0)$, $(4, 0)$ and $(4, 12)$ respectively.

We have $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_C [xy dx + (x^2+y^2) dy] \cdot (dx + dy) \\ &= \int_C [xy dx + (x^2+y^2) dy] \\ &= \int_{AB} [xy dx + (x^2+y^2) dy] \\ &\quad + \int_{BD} [xy dx + (x^2+y^2) dy]. \end{aligned}$$

Along the straight line AB , $y = 0$ and x varies from 2 to 4.

Along the straight line BD , $x = 4$, $dx = 0$ and y varies from 0 to 12.

∴ from (1), $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_{x=2}^4 (x \cdot 0) dx + \int_{y=0}^{12} (16+y^2) dy \\ &= 0 + \left[16y + \frac{1}{3}y^3 \right]_0^{12} = 192 + 576 = 768. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 37. Evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$, where $\mathbf{F} = xy \mathbf{i} + (x^2+y^2) \mathbf{j}$ and C is the rectangle in the xy -plane bounded by the lines $y=2$, $x=4$, $y=10$ and $x=1$. (Kanpur 1982)

Sol. Here the curve C consists of the four straight lines AB , BD , DE and EA . Along the line AB , $y=2$, $dy=0$ and x varies from 1 to 4.

Along the line BD , $x=4$, $dx=0$ and y varies from 2 to 10.

Along the line DE , $y=10$, $dy=0$ and x varies from 4 to 1.



VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS.

Along the line EA, $x=1$, $dx=0$ and y varies from 10 to 2.

We have $\mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = [xy\mathbf{i} + (x^2+y^2)\mathbf{j}] \cdot (dx\mathbf{i}+dy\mathbf{j})$

$$= xy\,dx + (x^2+y^2)\,dy.$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now } \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_{AB} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} + \int_{BD} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} + \int_{DE} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} + \int_{EA} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} \\ &= \int_{x=1}^4 2x\,dx + \int_{y=2}^{10} (15+y^2)\,dy + \int_{x=4}^1 10x\,dx + \int_{y=10}^2 (1+y^2)\,dy \\ &= [x^2]_1^4 + \left[15y + \frac{1}{3}y^3 \right]_2^{10} + \left[\frac{5x^2}{4} \right]_4^1 + \left[y + \frac{1}{3}y^3 \right]_{10}^2 \\ &= 15 + \left[160 + \frac{1000}{3} - 32 - \frac{8}{3} \right] - 75 + \left[2 + \frac{8}{3} - 10 - \frac{1000}{3} \right] \\ &= 15 + 160 - 32 - 75 + 2 - 10 = 60. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 38. Evaluate $\int_C \frac{-y^3+1+x^3}{(x^2+y^2)^2} dx$, where C is the boundary of the square $x=\pm a$, $y=\pm a$ in the counter clockwise sense.

Sol. Let $\mathbf{F} = \frac{-y^3+1+x^3}{(x^2+y^2)^2} \mathbf{i}$.

We have

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \frac{-y^3+1+x^3}{(x^2+y^2)^2} \cdot d\mathbf{r} \\ &= \frac{-y^3(1+x^2)}{(x^2+y^2)^2} \cdot (dx\mathbf{i}+dy\mathbf{j}) \\ &= \frac{-y^3(1+x^2)}{(x^2+y^2)^2} \cdot (dx\mathbf{i}+dy\mathbf{j}) \\ &= \frac{-y^3\,dx+x^3\,dy}{(x^2+y^2)^2}. \end{aligned}$$

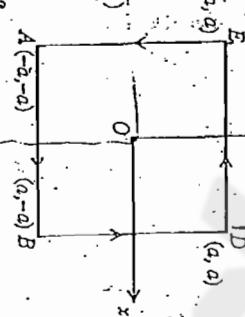
The curve C consists of the four straight lines AB , BD , DE and EA .

Along the line AB , $y=-a$, $dy=0$ and x varies from $-a$ to a .

Along the line DE , $y=a$, $dy=0$ and x varies from a to $-a$.

Along the line EA , $x=-a$, $dx=0$ and y varies from a to $-a$.

We have $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{AB} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} + \int_{BD} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} + \int_{DE} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} + \int_{EA} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$



$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_{x=-a}^a \frac{a^3\,dx}{(x^2+a^2)^2} + \int_{y=-a}^a \frac{a^3\,dy}{(x^2+a^2)^2} + \int_{x=a}^{-a} \frac{-a^3\,dx}{(x^2+a^2)^2} \\ &= 4 \int_{-a}^a \frac{a^3\,dx}{(x^2+a^2)^2} \\ &= 4 \int_{-a}^a \frac{a^3}{(x^2+a^2)^2} \int_a^b f(x)\,dx = \int_a^b f(y)\,dy = - \int_b^a f(x)\,dx \\ &= 8a^3 \int_0^{\pi/4} \frac{a^3}{(x^2+a^2)^2} \frac{dx}{a \sec^2 \theta} \\ &= 8a^3 \int_0^{\pi/4} \frac{a^2}{a^2+x^2} \frac{dx}{\sec^2 \theta} \text{ putting } x=a \tan \theta \text{ so that } \\ &\quad dx = a \sec^2 \theta \, d\theta \\ &= 8 \int_0^{\pi/4} \cos^2 \theta \, d\theta = 4 \int_0^{\pi/4} (1+\cos 2\theta) \, d\theta \\ &= 4 \left[\theta + \frac{1}{2} \sin 2\theta \right]_0^{\pi/4} = 4 \left[\frac{\pi}{4} + \frac{1}{2} \right] = \pi + 2. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 39. Find the circulation of \mathbf{F} round the curve C where

$\mathbf{F} = (2x+y)\mathbf{i} + (3y-4x)\mathbf{j}$ and C is the curve $y=x^2$ from $(0,0)$ to $(1,1)$ and the curve $y=2-x$ from $(1,1)$ to $(0,0)$.

Sol. Here the closed curve C consists of arcs OAP and PBO .

Let C_1 denote the arc OAP and

C_2 denote the arc PBO .

Along C_1 , we have $y=x^2$ so that

$dy=2x\,dx$ and x varies from 0 to 1.

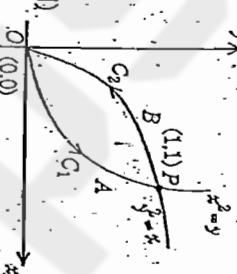
Along C_2 , we have $x=y^2$ so that

$dx=2y\,dy$ and y varies from 1 to 0.

Also

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= [(2x+y^2) \mathbf{i} + (3y-4x) \mathbf{j}] \cdot (dx\mathbf{i}+dy\mathbf{j}) \\ &= (2x+y^2) \, dx + (3y-4x) \, dy. \end{aligned}$$

Now circulation of \mathbf{F} round C :



VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{C_1} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} + \int_{C_2} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$$

$$= \int_{C_1} [(2x+y^2) dx + (3y-4x) dy] + \int_{C_2} [(2x+y^2) dx + (3y-4x) dy]$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 [(2x+x^2) dx + (3x^2-4x) dx] +$$

$$+ \int_{y=1}^0 [(2y^2+y^2) dy + (3y-4y^2) dy]$$

$$= \int_0^1 (2x-8x^2+6x^3+x^4) dx + \int_1^0 (3y-4y^2+6y^3) dy$$

$$= \left[x^2 - \frac{8}{3}x^3 + \frac{3}{2}x^4 + \frac{1}{5}x^5 \right]_0^1 + \left[\frac{3}{2}y^2 - \frac{4}{3}y^3 + \frac{3}{2}y^4 \right]_1^0$$

$$= 1 - \frac{8}{3} + \frac{1}{2} + \frac{3}{4} - \frac{3}{2}$$

$$= 1 - \frac{4}{3} + \frac{1}{2} + \frac{3}{2} - \frac{3}{2}$$

$$= -\frac{49}{30}$$

Ex. 40. (a) Evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ where

$$\mathbf{F} = (2x+y) i + (3y-x) j + yz k$$

and C is the curve $x=2t^2$, $y=t$, $z=t^3$ from $t=0$ to $t=1$.

(b) If $\lambda = (2t+3) 1+2x j+(6t-x) k$ evaluate $\int_C A \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ along the curve C :

$$x=2t^2, y=t, z=t^3 \text{ from } t=0 \text{ to } t=1. \quad (\text{Karakalpa 1992})$$

(c) Evaluate $\int_C A \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ where C is the line joining $(0, 0, 0)$ and $(2, 1, 1)$ and $\lambda = (2t+3) 1+xz j+(yz-x) k$. (Nagpurjuna 1991)

Sol. (a) Along the given curve C , we have

$$\mathbf{r} = 2t^2 1+1 j+1^3 k, \quad \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 4t 1+j+3t^2 k$$

$$\text{and } \mathbf{F} = (t^2+1) 1+(3t-2t^2) j+t^4 k$$

$$\therefore \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C \left[\mathbf{F} \cdot \left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right) \right] dt$$

$$= \int_{t=0}^1 [4t (t^2+1) + (3t-2t^2) + 3t^6] dt = \int_0^1 (3t^6+16t^3+2t^2+3) dt$$

Ex. 41. Evaluate $\int_C \{(2x^3-y^2 \cos x) dx + (1-2y) \sin x + 3x^2 y^2\} dy$

$$= \left[\frac{3}{7}t^7 + 4t^4 + \frac{2}{3}t^3 + \frac{3}{2}t^2 \right]_0^1 = \frac{3}{7} + 4 + \frac{2}{3} + \frac{3}{2} = \frac{277}{42}$$

(b) Along the given curve C , we have

$$\mathbf{r} = x 1+y j+z k = 2t^2 1+t j+t^2 k$$

On putting the values of x, y, z in terms of t ,

$$\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = 4t 1+j+3t^2 k$$

$$\text{Also, } \mathbf{A} = (2t+3) 1+2t^2 j+(t^4-2t^2) k.$$

$$\therefore \int_C \mathbf{A} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C \left[\mathbf{A} \cdot \left(\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} \right) \right] dt$$

$$= \int_{t=0}^1 [4t (2t+3) + 1 \cdot 2t^2 + 3t^2 \cdot (t^4-2t^2)] dt$$

$$= \int_0^1 (8t^2 + 12t + 2t^4 + 3t^6 - 6t^4) dt$$

$$= \left[\frac{8}{3}t^3 + 6t^2 + \frac{1}{5}t^5 + \frac{3}{7}t^7 - \frac{6}{5}t^5 \right]_0^1$$

$$= \frac{8}{3} + 6 + \frac{1}{3} + \frac{3}{7} = \frac{280+630+35+45-126}{105} = \frac{864}{105} = \frac{288}{35}$$

(c) The equations of the straight line joining $(0, 0, 0)$ and $(2, 1, 1)$ are

$$\frac{x-0}{2-0} = \frac{y-0}{1-0} = \frac{z-0}{1-0} = t \text{ (say).}$$

Then along C , $x=2t$, $y=t$, $z=t$.

At the point $(0, 0, 0)$, $t=0$ and at the point $(2, 1, 1)$, $t=1$.

Along the curve C , we have

$$\mathbf{r} = x 1+y j+z k = 2t 1+t j+t^2 k \quad \text{and so } d\mathbf{r} = 2 1+j+k$$

$$\text{Also along } C, \mathbf{A} = (2t+3) 1+t j+(t^2-2t) k$$

$$\therefore \int_C \mathbf{A} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{t=0}^1 [2(t+3) + 1 \cdot 2t^2 + 1 \cdot (t^2-2t)] dt$$

$$= \int_0^1 [4t+6+2t^2+t^2-2t] dt = \int_0^1 [3t^2+2t+6] dt.$$

$$= \left[t^3+2t^2+6t \right]_0^1 = 1+1+6 = 8.$$

Ex. 41. Evaluate

$$\int_C \{(2x^3-y^2 \cos x) dx + (1-2y) \sin x + 3x^2 y^2\} dy$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

where C is the arc of the parabola $2x = -y^2$ from $(0, 0)$ to $(\pi, 1)$.
 (Mayerui 1977)

Sol. We know that $Mdx + Ndy$ is an exact differential if

$$\frac{\partial M}{\partial y} = \frac{\partial N}{\partial x}$$

Here $M = 2xy^3 - y^2 \cos x$; $\therefore \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} = 6xy^2 - 2y \cos x$.

Also $N = 1 - 2y \sin x + 3x^2 y^2$; $\therefore \frac{\partial N}{\partial x} = -2y \cos x + 6xy^2$.

Thus $\frac{\partial M}{\partial y} = \frac{\partial N}{\partial x}$. Therefore $Mdx + Ndy$ is an exact differential.

Let $\phi(x, y)$ be such that

$$d\phi = (2xy^3 - y^2 \cos x) dx + (1 - 2y \sin x + 3x^2 y^2) dy$$

Then $\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} dx + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} dy = (2xy^3 - y^2 \cos x) dx + (1 - 2y \sin x + 3x^2 y^2) dy$.

$$\therefore \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = (2xy^3 - y^2 \cos x) \text{ which gives } \phi = x^2 y^3 - y^2 \sin x + f_1(y) \quad \dots(1)$$

$$\text{Also } \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} = 1 - 2y \sin x + 3x^2 y^2 \text{ which gives } \phi = y - y^2 \sin x + f_2(x), \dots(2)$$

The values of ϕ given by (1) and (2) agree if we take $f_1(y) = y$ and

$$f_2(x) = 0. \text{ Then, } \phi = y - y^2 \sin x + x^2 y^3$$

\therefore The given integral

$$= \int_C d\phi = \int_C d(y - y^2 \sin x + x^2 y^3)$$

$$= \left[y - y^2 \sin x + x^2 y^3 \right]_{(0, 0)}^{(\pi, 1)}$$

$$= \left[1 - 1 \times \sin \frac{\pi}{2} + \frac{\pi^2}{4} \times 1 \right] - 0 = \frac{\pi^2}{4}$$

Ex. 42: Find the circulation of \mathbf{F} round the curve C where

$$\mathbf{F} = y \mathbf{i} + z \mathbf{j} + x \mathbf{k}$$

and C is the circle $x^2 + y^2 = 1$, $z=0$.

Sol. By definition, the circulation of \mathbf{F} along the curve C is

$$= \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}, \text{ where } \mathbf{r} = x \mathbf{i} + y \mathbf{j} + z \mathbf{k}$$

where C is the circle $x^2 + y^2 = 1$ in the xy -plane described in counter-clockwise sense.

$$\begin{aligned} &= \oint_C (y \mathbf{i} + z \mathbf{j} + x \mathbf{k}) \cdot (dx \mathbf{i} + dy \mathbf{j} + dz \mathbf{k}) = \oint_C (y dx + z dy + x dz) \\ &= \oint_C y dx \\ &= \int_0^{2\pi} \sin \theta (-\sin \theta) d\theta \quad [\text{on } C, x = \cos \theta, y = \sin \theta] \\ &= - \int_0^{2\pi} \sin^2 \theta d\theta = - \int_0^{2\pi} \frac{1}{2}(1 - \cos 2\theta) d\theta \\ &= - \frac{1}{2} \left[\theta - \frac{\sin 2\theta}{2} \right]_0^{2\pi} = -\pi. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 43: Find the circulation of \mathbf{F} round the curve C , where $\mathbf{F} = (x-y) \mathbf{i} + (x+y) \mathbf{j}$ and C is the circle $x^2 + y^2 = 4$, $z=0$.

Sol: The parametric equations of the circle $x^2 + y^2 = 4$, $z=0$ are $x = 2 \cos t$, $y = 2 \sin t$, $z=0$.

By definition, the circulation of \mathbf{F} along the curve C is

$$= \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} \text{ where } \mathbf{r} = x \mathbf{i} + y \mathbf{j} + z \mathbf{k}$$

$$= \oint_C [(x-y) \mathbf{i} + (x+y) \mathbf{j}] \cdot (x \mathbf{i} + y \mathbf{j} + z \mathbf{k})$$

$$= \oint_C [(x-y) dx + (x+y) dy]$$

$$= \int_0^{2\pi} [(x-y) dx + (x+y) dy]$$

$$= \int_0^{2\pi} \left[(x-y) \frac{dx}{dt} + (x+y) \frac{dy}{dt} \right] dt$$

$$= \int_0^{2\pi} [(2 \cos t - 2 \sin t) \cdot (-2 \sin t) + (2 \cos t + 2 \sin t) \cdot 2 \cos t] dt$$

$$= \int_0^{2\pi} 4 (\sin^2 t + \cos^2 t) dt = 4 \int_0^{2\pi} dt = 4 [t]_0^{2\pi} = 8\pi.$$

Ex. 44: Show that

$$\int_C \left[-\frac{2}{x^2+3y^2} \mathbf{i} + \frac{x}{x^2+y^2} \mathbf{j} \right] \cdot d\mathbf{r} = 2\pi,$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

Sol. The parametric equations of the circle are $x = \cos t$, $y = \sin t$, $z = 0$ and along the circle r varies from 0 to 2π .

Along the circle C , we have

$$\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} = \cos t\mathbf{i} + \sin t\mathbf{j}.$$

$$\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{dt} = -\sin t\mathbf{i} + \cos t\mathbf{j}.$$

Hence the given integral

$$= \int_0^{2\pi} [(-\sin(t+\cos t)) \cdot (-\sin(t+\cos t))] dt.$$

$$= \int_0^{2\pi} (\sin^2 t + \cos^2 t) dt.$$

$$\int_0^{2\pi} dt = [t]_0^{2\pi} = 2\pi.$$

Ex. 45. If $\phi = 2xy^2$, and C is the curve $x=t^2$, $y=2t$, $z=t^3$ from $t=0$ to $t=1$, evaluate $\int_C \phi d\mathbf{r}$.

Sol. We have $\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}$ so that $d\mathbf{r} = dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j} + dz\mathbf{k}$

$$= \int_C \phi d\mathbf{r} = \int_C 2xyz^2(dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j} + dz\mathbf{k})$$

$$= 2 \int_C xyz^2 dx + 2 \int_C xyz^2 dy + 2 \int_C xyz^2 dz$$

$$= 2 \int_{t=0}^1 (t^2)(2t)(t^3)^2 2t dt + 2 \int_{t=0}^1 (t^2)(2t)(t^3)^2 2t dt \\ + 2k \int_{t=0}^1 (t^2)(2t)(t^3)^2 3t^2 dt$$

$$= 8 \int_0^1 t^{10} dt + 8 \int_0^1 t^9 dt + 12k \int_0^1 t^{11} dt \\ = \frac{8}{11} t^{11} \Big|_0^1 + \frac{8}{10} t^{10} \Big|_0^1 + 12k t^{12} \Big|_0^1$$

Ex. 46. If $\mathbf{F} = xy\mathbf{i} - z\mathbf{j} + x^2\mathbf{k}$ and C is the curve $x=t^2$, $y=2t$, $z=t^3$ from $t=0$ to $t=1$, evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$. (Kanpur-1974)

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

Sol: We have $\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}$ so that $d\mathbf{r} = dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j} + dz\mathbf{k}$

$$= r^2, y=2t, z=t^3$$

Hence the given integral

$$= \int_0^{2\pi} F \times d\mathbf{r} = \begin{vmatrix} i & j & k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ r^2 & 2t & t^3 \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= -i(r^2\mathbf{i} + x^2\mathbf{k}) - j(xy\mathbf{i} - z^2\mathbf{k}) + k(xy\mathbf{i} + z\mathbf{k})$$

Changing in terms of t with the help of parametric equations:

$\mathbf{r} = r^2\mathbf{i} + 2t\mathbf{j} + t^3\mathbf{k}$, we have

$$F \times d\mathbf{r} = -i(r^3 \cdot 2t^2 dt + r^4 \cdot 2t dt) - j(2r^3 \cdot 3t^2 dt - r^4 \cdot 2t^2 dt)$$

$$+ k(2r^3 \cdot 2t dt + r^3 \cdot 2t^2 dt)$$

$$= -i(3t^5 + 2t^4) dt - j(4t^5) dt + k(4t^3 + 2t^4) dt.$$

$$\therefore \int_C F \times d\mathbf{r} = -i \int_0^1 (3t^5 + 2t^4) dt - j \int_0^1 4t^5 dt + k \int_0^1 (4t^3 + 2t^4) dt$$

$$= -i \left[\frac{3}{6} + \frac{2}{5} \right] - j \left[\frac{4}{6} \right] + k \left[\frac{4+2}{4} \right]$$

$$Ex. 47. Let \mathbf{r} denote the position vector of any point (x, y, z) measured from an origin O and let $r = |\mathbf{r}|$.$$

$$\text{Evaluate } \iint_S \frac{r}{z} \cdot d\mathbf{S} \text{ where } S \text{ denotes the sphere of radius } a \text{ with}$$

centre at the origin.

Sol. The equation to the sphere S is $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = a^2$.

A vector normal to the sphere S at the point (x, y, z) is given by

$$\nabla(x^2 + y^2 + z^2) = 2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j} + 2z\mathbf{k}$$

If \mathbf{n} denotes the unit vector along the outward drawn normal to the sphere S at the point (x, y, z) , then

$$\mathbf{n} = \frac{2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j} + 2z\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{(4x^2 + 4y^2 + 4z^2)}} = \frac{x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}}{a}$$

since $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = a^2$ on the sphere S .

Again $\mathbf{r} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}$

and $r = |\mathbf{r}| = \sqrt{x^2 + y^2 + z^2}$.

Let $F = \frac{r}{z}$.

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \iint_R (2x - 3xz) dx dz \\
 &= \int_{\theta=0}^{\pi/2} \int_{r=0}^a [2r \cos \theta - 3(r \cos \theta)(r \sin \theta)] r d\theta dr, \\
 &\quad \text{on changing to polars} \\
 &= 2 \int_{\theta=0}^{\pi/2} \left[\int_{r=0}^a r^2 \cos \theta d\theta \right] 3 \int_{r=0}^{\pi/2} \left[\int_{\theta=0}^{\pi/2} r^3 d\theta \right] \cos \theta \sin \theta d\theta \\
 &= \frac{2}{3} a^3 \int_0^{\pi/2} \cos \theta d\theta - \frac{3}{4} a^4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \cos \theta \sin \theta d\theta
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Ex. 49. If } \mathbf{F} = y\mathbf{i} + (x - 2xz)\mathbf{j} - xy\mathbf{k} \text{ evaluate}$$

$$\iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS \text{ where } S \text{ is the surface of the sphere}$$

$$x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = a^2 \text{ above the } xy\text{-plane. (Ranipur 1980)}$$

Sol. Let $\mathbf{f} = \nabla \times \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ y & x - 2xz & -xy \end{vmatrix}$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= 1 \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x - 2xz) \right] - 1 \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (-xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (y) \right] \\
 &\quad + \mathbf{k} \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x - 2xz) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (y) \right] \\
 &= x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} - 2xz\mathbf{k}
 \end{aligned}$$

A vector normal to the sphere S at the point (x, y, z) is given by

$$\nabla(x^2 + y^2 + z^2) = 2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j} + 2z\mathbf{k}$$

If \mathbf{n} denotes the unit vector along the outward drawn normal to the sphere S at the point (x, y, z) , then

$$\mathbf{n} = \frac{2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j} + 2z\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{(4x^2 + 4y^2 + 4z^2)}} = \frac{x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{a^2}}$$

since $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = a^2$ on the sphere S .

$$\text{Now } (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} = \frac{(x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}) \cdot (x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k})}{a} = \frac{x^2 + y^2 + z^2}{a} = \frac{a^2}{a} = a$$

$$\iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = a \iint_S dS = a \pi a^2$$

$\iint_S dS$ where S is the surface of the sphere

$$x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = a^2 \text{ which lies in the first octant.}$$

(Kanpur 1974)

Sol. Proceed as in solved example 49. Here R i.e., the projection

of the surface S on the xy -plane is the area in the xy -plane bounded by

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{We know that } \iint_S \mathbf{f} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS &= \iint_R \mathbf{f} \cdot \mathbf{n} \frac{d\mathbf{r} d\phi}{n \cdot \mathbf{k}}, \text{ where } R \text{ is the} \\
 \text{projection of the surface } S \text{ on the } xy\text{-plane. Obviously the region } R \text{ is} \\
 \text{the area bounded by the circle } x^2 + y^2 = a^2, z = 0 \text{ in the } xy\text{-plane.} \\
 \text{We have } \mathbf{n} \cdot \mathbf{k} &= \frac{1}{a} (x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}) \cdot \mathbf{k} = \frac{z}{a}, \\
 \therefore \iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS &= \iint_R \mathbf{f} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS \\
 &= \iint_R (t \cdot \mathbf{n}) \frac{d\mathbf{r} d\phi}{z/a} = \iint_R \frac{x^2 + y^2 - 2z^2}{a} \frac{d\mathbf{r} d\phi}{z/a}, \\
 &\quad \text{where } z^2 = a^2 - x^2 - y^2 \\
 &= \iint_R \frac{x^2 + y^2 - 2(a^2 - x^2 - y^2)}{a} d\mathbf{r} d\phi \\
 &= \iint_R \frac{\sqrt{(a^2 - x^2 - y^2)^2}}{a} d\mathbf{r} d\phi \\
 &= \iint_R \frac{3(x^2 + y^2) - 3a^2}{\sqrt{[a^2 - (x^2 + y^2)]}} d\mathbf{r} d\phi \\
 &= \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \int_{r=0}^a \frac{3(x^2 + y^2) - 3a^2}{\sqrt{(a^2 - r^2)^2}} r d\theta dr, \text{ changing to polar coordinates} \\
 &= 2\pi \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \int_{r=0}^a \frac{r(3a^2 - 2r^2)}{\sqrt{(a^2 - r^2)^2}} r d\theta dr, \text{ first integrating with respect to } \theta \\
 &= 2\pi \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} a \sin \theta \frac{r(3a^2 \sin^2 \theta - 2a^2)}{a \cos \theta} d\theta, \\
 &\quad \text{putting } r = a \sin \theta \text{ so that } dr = a \cos \theta d\theta \\
 &= 2\pi a^3 \left[3 \int_0^{\pi/2} \sin^3 \theta d\theta - 2 \int_0^{\pi/2} \sin \theta d\theta \right], \\
 &= 2\pi a^3 \left[3 \cdot \frac{2}{3} - 2 \cdot 1 \right] = 2\pi a^3 (2 - 2) = 0.
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Ex. 50. If } \mathbf{F} = y\mathbf{i} + (x - 2xz)\mathbf{j} - xy\mathbf{k}, \text{ evaluate}$$

$$\iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS \text{ where } S \text{ is the surface of the sphere}$$

$$x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = a^2 \text{ which lies in the first octant.}$$

(Kanpur 1974)

Sol. Proceed as in solved example 49. Here R i.e., the projection

of the surface S on the xy -plane is the area in the xy -plane bounded by

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

x -axis, y -axis and the circle $x^2 + y^2 = a^2, z = 0$. This area is in the form of a quadrant of a circle.

$$\text{So here } \iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$$

$$= \int_{\theta=0}^{\pi/2} \int_{r=0}^a \frac{3r^2 - 2a^2}{\sqrt{a^2 - r^2}} r d\theta dr$$

$= 0$, proceeding as in solved example 49.

Ex. 51. Evaluate $\iint_S \phi n dS$, where $\phi = \frac{1}{2}xyz$ and S is the surface of the cylinder $x^2 + y^2 = 16$ included in the first octant between $z = 0$ and $z = 5$.

Sol. A vector normal to the surface S i.e., the cylinder $x^2 + y^2 = 16$ is given by $\nabla(x^2 + y^2) = 2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j}$.

Therefore $\mathbf{n} = \text{a unit normal to any point of } S$

$$= \frac{\sqrt{4x^2 + 4y^2}}{4} = \frac{x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}}{4}, \text{ since } x^2 + y^2 = 16, \text{ on the surface } S.$$

$$\text{We have } \iint_S \phi n dS = \iint_R \phi \frac{\mathbf{n}}{|\mathbf{n}|} dS,$$

where R is the projection of S on the xz -plane.

$$\text{We have } \mathbf{n} \cdot \mathbf{j} = \frac{1}{4}(x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}) \cdot \mathbf{j} = \frac{1}{4}y.$$

$$\therefore \iint_S \phi n dS = \iint_R \left(\frac{3}{8}xyz^2 \right) \left(\frac{x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}}{4} \right) \frac{dx dz}{y/4}.$$

$$= \frac{3}{8} \int_{z=0}^5 \int_{x=0}^4 [x^2 z^2 + xz \sqrt{16 - x^2}] dx dz,$$

since $y = \sqrt{16 - x^2}$ on S

$$= \frac{3}{8} \int_{x=0}^4 [x^2 z^2 + xz \sqrt{16 - x^2}] \left[\frac{z^2}{2} \right]_0^5 dx,$$

first integrating with respect to z

$$= \frac{3}{8} \cdot \frac{25}{2} \int_0^4 \left[x^2 z^2 + \left(-\frac{1}{2} \right) (16 - x^2)^{1/2} (-2x)\mathbf{j} \right] dx$$

$$= \frac{75}{16} \left[\frac{2}{3} z^3 - \frac{1}{2} \cdot \frac{2}{3} (16 - x^2)^{3/2} \right]_0^4$$

$$= \frac{75}{16} \left[\frac{64}{3} (1 - \frac{1}{3} (0 - 64)) \right]$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \frac{75}{16} \cdot \frac{64}{3} (\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j}) = 100 (\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j}), \\ &\text{Ex. 52. Evaluate } \int_V (2x + y) dV, \text{ where } V \text{ is the closed region bounded by the cylinder } z = 4 - x^2 \text{ and the planes } x = 0, y = 0, y = 2 \text{ and } z = 0. \\ &\text{Sol. The cylinder } z = 4 - x^2 \text{ meets the } x\text{-axis (i.e., } y = 0, z = 0\text{)} \\ &\text{at } x^2 = 4 \text{ or } x = 2 \text{ on the positive side (i.e., at the point } (2, 0, 0)\text{). It meets the } z\text{-axis (i.e., } x = 0, y = 0\text{) at } z = 4 \text{ (i.e., at the point } (0, 0, 4)\text{). Therefore the limits of integration for } z \text{ are from 0 to } 4 - x^2, \text{ for } x \text{ from 0 to 2 and for } y \text{ from 0 to 2.} \\ &\text{Also } dV = dx dy dz. \\ &\therefore \int_V (2x + y) dV = \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^2 \int_{z=0}^{4-x^2} (2x + y) dx dy dz \\ &= \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^2 (2x + y) \left[z \right]_{z=0}^{4-x^2} dx dy \\ &= \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^2 (2x + y) (4 - x^2) dx dy \\ &= \int_{x=0}^2 (4 - x^2) \left[2xy + \frac{y^2}{2} \right]_0^2 dx \\ &= \int_{x=0}^2 (4 - x^2) [4x + 2] dx = 2 \int_0^2 (4 - x^2) (2x + 1) dx \\ &= 2 \int_0^2 (4 + 8x - x^2 - 2x^3) dx \\ &= 2 \left[4x + 4x^2 - \frac{x^3}{3} - \frac{x^4}{2} \right]_0^2 = 2 \left[8 + 16 - \frac{8}{3} - 8 \right] = \frac{80}{3}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 53. Evaluate $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$, where $\mathbf{F} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} - 3y^2\mathbf{k}$ and S is the surface of the cylinder $x^2 + y^2 = 16$ included in the first octant between $z = 0$ and $z = 5$.

Sol. A vector normal to the surface S is given by

$$\nabla(x^2 + y^2 + 6) = 2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j}$$

Therefore $\mathbf{n} = \text{a unit normal to any point of } S$

$$= \frac{2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j}}{\sqrt{(4x^2 + 4y^2)}} = \frac{x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}}{2}, \text{ since } x^2 + y^2 = 16 \text{ on the surface } S.$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

We have $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_R \mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{z}}{|\mathbf{n}|} dA$, where R is the projection of S on the xz -plane. It should be noted that in this case we cannot take the projection of S on the xy -plane as the surface S is perpendicular to the xy -plane.

$$\text{Now } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} = (zi + xj - y^2k) \cdot \left(\frac{x1+y1}{4} \mathbf{i} + \frac{1}{4}(xz+xy) \mathbf{j} \right)$$

$$= \mathbf{j} = \left(\frac{x1+y1}{4} \mathbf{i} + \frac{1}{4} \mathbf{j} \right) \cdot \mathbf{j} = \frac{1}{4}$$

Therefore the required surface integral is

$$= \iint_R \frac{xz+xy}{4} \frac{dx}{y/4} dz$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^5 \int_{z=0}^4 \left(\frac{xz}{y(16-x^2)} + x \right) dx dz, \text{ since } y = \sqrt{(16-x^2)}$$

$$= \int_0^5 (4z+8) dz = 90.$$

Ex. 54. If $\mathbf{F} = (2x^2 - 3z)\mathbf{i} - 2xy\mathbf{j} - 4x\mathbf{k}$, then evaluate $\iiint_V \nabla \cdot \mathbf{F} dV$ where V is the closed region bounded by the planes

$$x = 0, y = 0, z = 0 \text{ and } 2x + 2y + z = 4.$$

(Osmania 1989, 90; Kanpur 76, 78)

Also Evaluate $\iint_V \nabla \times \mathbf{F} dV$.

Sol. We have $\mathbf{F} = (2x^2 - 3z)\mathbf{i} - 2xy\mathbf{j} - 4x\mathbf{k}$.

$$\therefore \nabla \cdot \mathbf{F} = \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} + j \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + k \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right) \cdot [(2x^2 - 3z)\mathbf{i} - 2xy\mathbf{j} - 4x\mathbf{k}] \\ = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2x^2 - 3z) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-2xy) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (-4x)$$

$$= 4x - 2x = 2x.$$

$$\therefore \iiint_V \nabla \cdot \mathbf{F} dV = \iiint_V 2x dxdydz \quad [\because dV = dx dy dz]$$

$$= 2 \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^{2-x} \int_{z=0}^{4-2x-y} x dxdydz.$$

Note that we have taken z th column parallel to z -axis as the elementary volume. It cuts the boundary at $z = 0$ and $z = 4 - 2x - 2y$.

Also the projection of the plane $2x + 2y + z = 4$ on the xy -plane is

bounded by the axes $y = 0, x = 0$ and the line $x + y = 2$. Hence the limits for y are from 0 to $2 - x$ and those for x are from 0 to 2.

$$\therefore \iiint_V \nabla \cdot \mathbf{F} dV = 2 \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^{2-x} x \left[z \right]_{z=0}^{4-2x-y} dx dy$$

$$= 2 \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^{2-x} x (4 - 2x - 2y) dx dy$$

$$= 2 \int_{x=0}^2 \left[4xy - 2x^2y - xy^2 \right]_{y=0}^{2-x} dx$$

$$= 2 \int_{x=0}^2 [4x(2-x) - 2x^2(2-x) - x(2-x)^2] dx$$

$$= 2 \int_{x=0}^2 [x^3 - 4x^2 + 4x] dx, \text{ on simplifying}$$

$$\hat{=} 2 \left[\frac{1}{4}x^4 - \frac{4}{3}x^3 + 2x^2 \right]_0^2 = 2 \left[4 - \frac{32}{3} + 8 \right] = \frac{8}{3}.$$

Second part. We have

$$\nabla \times \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ 2x^2 - 3z & -2xy & -4x \end{vmatrix} \\ = \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-4x) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (-2xy) \right] \mathbf{i} - \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (-4x) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2x^2 - 3z) \right] \mathbf{j} \\ + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (-2xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2x^2 - 3z) \right] \mathbf{k}$$

$$= 0.1 - (-4 + 3)\mathbf{j} + (-2y)\mathbf{k} = \mathbf{j} - 2y\mathbf{k}.$$

$$\therefore \iiint_V \nabla \times \mathbf{F} dV = \iiint_V (\mathbf{j} - 2y\mathbf{k}) dxdydz$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^{2-x} \int_{z=0}^{4-2x-y} (\mathbf{j} - 2y\mathbf{k}) dxdydz$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^{2-x} (\mathbf{j} - 2y\mathbf{k})(4 - 2x - 2y) dx dy dz$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^2 \left[j(4y - 2xy - y^2) - 2k(2y^2 - xy^2 - \frac{1}{3}y^3) \right]_{y=0}^{2-x} dx$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^2 [j(2-x)(4 - 2x - y)] dx$$

elementary volume. It cuts the boundary at $z = 0$ and $z = 4 - 2x - 2y$.

Also the projection of the plane $2x + 2y + z = 4$ on the xy -plane is

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$\begin{aligned}
 & -2k\left(2-x\right)^2\left\{2-x-\frac{1}{3}(2-x)\right\} dx \\
 & = \int_0^2 \left[(2-x)^2 \mathbf{j} - \frac{1}{3}(2-x)^3 \mathbf{k} \right] dx \\
 & = \int_0^2 \left[(x-2)^2 \mathbf{j} + \frac{1}{3}(x-2)^3 \mathbf{k} \right] dx \\
 & = \left[\frac{(x-2)^3}{3} \mathbf{j} + \left[\frac{2(x-2)^4}{4} \right]^2 \mathbf{k} \right]_0^2 \\
 & = \frac{8}{3} \mathbf{j} - \frac{8}{3} \mathbf{k} = \frac{8}{3} (\mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}).
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 55. Evaluate $\iiint_V \phi dV$, where $\phi = 45x^2$ and V is the closed region bounded by the planes $4x+2y+z=8$, $x=0$, $y=0$, $z=0$.

Sol. We have

$$\begin{aligned}
 \iiint_V \phi dV &= \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^{4-2x} \int_{z=0}^{8-4x-2y} 45x^2 y dx dy dz \\
 &= 45 \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^{4-2x} x^2 y \left[z \right]_0^{8-4x-2y} dx dy \\
 &= 45 \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^{4-2x} x^2 y (8-4x-2y) dx dy \\
 &= 45 \int_{x=0}^2 \left[x^2 (8-4x) \frac{y^2}{2} - 2x^2 y^3 \right]_0^{4-2x} dx \\
 &= 45 \int_0^2 \frac{x^2}{3} (4-2x)^3 dx = 128.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 56. Evaluate $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$,

where $\mathbf{F} = (x+y^2) \mathbf{i} - 2x \mathbf{j} + 2yz \mathbf{k}$ and S is the surface of the plane $2x+y+2z=6$ in the first octant. (Kapur 1970)

Sol. A vector normal to the surface S is given by

$$\nabla (2x+y+2z) = 2\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + 2\mathbf{k}, \\
 \mathbf{n} = \text{a unit normal vector at any point } (x, y, z) \text{ of } S \\
 = \sqrt{4+1+4} = (\frac{2}{3}\mathbf{i} + \frac{1}{3}\mathbf{j} + \frac{2}{3}\mathbf{k}).$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS' AND STOKES' THEOREMS

We have $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_R \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \frac{dx dy}{|\mathbf{n} \cdot \mathbf{k}|}$, where R is the projection of S on the xy -plane. The region R is bounded by x -axis, y -axis and the straight line $2x+y=6$, $z=0$.

We have $\mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} = [(x+y^2) \mathbf{i} - 2x \mathbf{j} + 2yz \mathbf{k}] \cdot (\frac{2}{3}\mathbf{i} + \frac{1}{3}\mathbf{j} + \frac{2}{3}\mathbf{k})$.

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Also } \mathbf{n} \cdot \mathbf{k} &= (\frac{2}{3}\mathbf{i} + \frac{1}{3}\mathbf{j} + \frac{2}{3}\mathbf{k}) \cdot \mathbf{k} = \frac{2}{3}, \\
 \text{Hence } \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS &= \iint_R \left[\frac{2}{3}y^2 + \frac{4}{3}yz \right] \frac{2}{3} dx dy
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \iint_R \left[y^2 + 2yz \left(\frac{6-2x-y}{2} \right) \right] dx dy, \text{ using the fact that} \\
 &z = \frac{6-2x-y}{2} \text{ from the equation of } S \\
 &= \iint_R (y^2 + 6y - 2yx - x^2) dx dy = 2 \int_R y(3-x) dx dy \\
 &= 2 \int_{y=0}^6 \int_{x=0}^{6-y} y(3-x) dx dy
 \end{aligned}$$

[Note that R is bounded by x -axis, y -axis and the straight line $2x+y=6$, $z=0$. To evaluate the double integral over R , keep y fixed and integrate with respect to x from $x=0$ to $x=\frac{6-y}{2}$; then integrate with respect to y from $y=0$ to $y=6$. In this way R is completely covered].

$$= 2 \int_0^6 y \left[3x \left[\frac{2}{3} \right]_{x=0}^{(6-y)/2} \right] dy$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= 2 \int_0^6 y \left[\frac{3(6-y)}{2} - \frac{(6-y)^2}{8} \right] dy \\
 &= 2 \int_0^6 y \left[9 - \frac{3y}{2} - \frac{36}{8} + \frac{12y}{8} - \frac{y^2}{8} \right] dy \\
 &= 2 \int_0^6 y \left[\frac{36-y^2}{8} \right] dy = \int_0^6 \left[\frac{9y^2}{4} - \frac{y^3}{4} \right] dy
 \end{aligned}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$= \left[9 \cdot \frac{y^2}{2} - \frac{y}{16} \right]_0^6 = \left[9 \cdot \frac{36}{2} - \frac{36 \times 36}{16} \right] = [162 - 81] = 81.$$

Ex. 57. Evaluate $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$, where $\mathbf{F} = y\mathbf{i} + 2x\mathbf{j} - z\mathbf{k}$ and S is the surface of the plane $2x + y = 6$ in the first octant cut off by the plane $z = 4$.

Sol. A vector normal to the surface S is given by $\nabla(2x + y) = 2\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j}$.

Therefore \mathbf{n} is a unit normal vector at any point (x, y, z) of S given by $\frac{2\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j}}{\sqrt{4+1}} = \frac{1}{\sqrt{5}}(2\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j})$.

We have $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_R \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \frac{dx dy}{|\mathbf{r}'|}$, where R is the projection of S on the xz -plane. It should be noted that in this case we cannot take the projection on the xy -plane; because the surface S is perpendicular to the xy -plane.

$$\text{Now } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} = (y\mathbf{i} + 2x\mathbf{j} - z\mathbf{k}) \cdot \left(\frac{2}{\sqrt{5}}\mathbf{i} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{5}}\mathbf{j} \right) = \frac{2}{\sqrt{5}}y + \frac{2}{\sqrt{5}}x.$$

$$\text{Also } |\mathbf{n}| = \frac{1}{\sqrt{5}}(2\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j}) \cdot \mathbf{i} = \frac{1}{\sqrt{5}}.$$

\therefore The required surface integral is

$$\begin{aligned} &= \iint_R \left(\frac{2}{\sqrt{5}}y + \frac{2}{\sqrt{5}}x \right) \cdot \sqrt{5} dx dy = \iint_R 2(y+x) dx dy \\ &\approx 2 \iint_R [6 - 2x + x] dx dy, \text{ since } y = 6 - 2x \text{ on } S \\ &= 2 \iint_R (4-x) dx dy = 2 \int_{x=0}^4 \int_{y=0}^{6-x} (6-x) dx dy \\ &= 2 \int_{x=0}^4 (6-x) \left[x \right]_0^4 dx = 8 \left[6x - \frac{x^2}{2} \right]_0^4 = 8 \left[18 - \frac{9}{2} \right] = 108. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 58. Evaluate $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$, where $\mathbf{F} = 18z\mathbf{i} - 12\mathbf{j} + 3y\mathbf{k}$, and S is the surface of the plane $2x + 3y + 6z = 12$ in the first octant.

Sol. A vector normal to the surface \mathbf{n} , i.e., the plane $2x + 3y + 6z = 12$ is given by $\nabla(2x + 3y + 6z) = 2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k}$.

\mathbf{n} is a unit normal vector at any point (x, y, z) of S .

$$8x + 3y + 6z = 0 \text{ is given by } \nabla(8x + 3y + 6z) = 8\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k}.$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

$$= \frac{2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{(4+9+36)}} = \frac{2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k}}{7}.$$

We have $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_R \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \frac{dx dy}{|\mathbf{r}'|}$, where R is the projection of S on the xy -plane. The region R is bounded by x -axis, y -axis and the straight line $2x + 3y = 12$, $z = 0$.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{We have } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} &= (18z\mathbf{i} - 12\mathbf{j} + 3y\mathbf{k}) \cdot \left(\frac{2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k}}{7} \right) \\ &= \frac{1}{7}(36z - 36 + 18y) = \frac{18}{7}(2z + y - 2). \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Also } \mathbf{n} \cdot \mathbf{k} = \frac{1}{7}(2\mathbf{i} + 3\mathbf{j} + 6\mathbf{k}) \cdot \mathbf{k} = \frac{6}{7}.$$

$$\text{Hence } \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_R \frac{18}{7}(2z + y - 2) \frac{dx dy}{6/7}$$

$$= \iint_R (6z + 3y - 6) dx dy$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \iint_R [(12 - 2x - 3y) + 3y - 6] dx dy, \\ &\quad \text{since } 6z = 12 - 2x - 3y \text{ from the equation of } S \end{aligned}$$

$$= \iint_R (6 - 2x) dx dy = 2 \iint_R (3 - x) dx dy$$

$$= 2 \int_{x=0}^6 \int_{y=0}^{12-2x} (3 - x) dx dy$$

$$= 2 \int_{x=0}^6 (3 - x) \left[y \right]_{y=0}^{12-2x} dx$$

$$= 2 \int_{x=0}^6 (3 - x) \cdot \frac{1}{2} (12 - 2x) dx = \frac{4}{3} \int_0^6 (3 - x)(6 - x) dx$$

$$= \frac{4}{3} \int_0^6 (18 - 9x + x^2) dx = \frac{4}{3} \left[18x - \frac{9}{2}x^2 + \frac{1}{3}x^3 \right]_0^6$$

$$= \frac{4}{3}[108 - 162 + 72] = \frac{4}{3} \cdot 18 = 24.$$

Ex. 59. If $\mathbf{F} = 2y\mathbf{i} - 3\mathbf{j} + x^2\mathbf{k}$ and S is the surface of the parabolic cylinder $y^2 = 8x$ in the first octant bounded by the planes $y = 4$ and $z = 6$, then evaluate $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$.

Sol. A vector normal to the surface S , i.e., the cylinder $8x - y^2 = 0$ is given by $\nabla(8x - y^2) = 8\mathbf{i} - 2y\mathbf{j}$.

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

$$\therefore \mathbf{n} = \text{a unit normal vector at any point } (x, y, z) \text{ of } S \\ = \frac{\mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j}}{\sqrt{(64 + 4y^2)}} = \frac{\mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j}}{\sqrt{(16 + y^2)}}.$$

$$\text{We have } \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_R \frac{\mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n}}{|\mathbf{n}|} \frac{dy}{dx},$$

where R is the projection of S on the xy -plane.

$$\text{We have } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} = (2\mathbf{i} - 3\mathbf{j} + x^2\mathbf{k}) \cdot \left[\frac{\mathbf{i} - 2\mathbf{j}}{\sqrt{(16 + y^2)}} \right]$$

$$= \frac{8y + 3y}{\sqrt{(16 + y^2)}} = \frac{11y}{\sqrt{(16 + y^2)}}.$$

$$\text{Also, } \mathbf{n} \cdot \mathbf{i} = \left[\frac{4\mathbf{i} - y\mathbf{j}}{\sqrt{(16 + y^2)}} \right] \cdot \mathbf{i} = \frac{4}{\sqrt{(16 + y^2)}}.$$

$$\text{Hence } \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_R \frac{\sqrt{(16 + y^2)}}{4\sqrt{(16 + y^2)}} \cdot \frac{11y}{4\sqrt{(16 + y^2)}} dy dz$$

$$= \frac{11}{4} \iint_R y dy dz = \frac{11}{4} \int_{y=0}^4 \int_{z=0}^4 y dy dz$$

$$= \frac{11}{4} \int_{y=0}^4 y \left[\frac{y^2}{2} \right]_{z=0}^6 dy = \frac{11}{4} \cdot 6 \int_0^4 y dy$$

$$= \frac{11}{4} \cdot 6 \cdot \left[\frac{y^2}{2} \right]_0^4 = \frac{11}{4} \cdot 6 \cdot 8 = 132.$$

Ex. 60. Evaluate $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$ over the surface S of the cylinder

$x^2 + y^2 = 9$ included in the first octant between $z = 0$ and $z = 4$ where $\mathbf{F} = z\mathbf{i} + x\mathbf{j} - yz\mathbf{k}$.

Sol. A vector normal to the surface S i.e., the cylinder $x^2 + y^2 = 9$ is given by $\nabla(x^2 + y^2) = 2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j}$.

$\therefore \mathbf{n}$ = a unit normal vector at any point of S

$$= \frac{2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j}}{\sqrt{(4x^2 + 4y^2)}} = \frac{x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}}{\sqrt{(x^2 + y^2)}}, \text{ since } x^2 + y^2 = 9 \text{ on the surface } S.$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} = (z\mathbf{i} + x\mathbf{j} - yz\mathbf{k}) \cdot \left[\frac{1}{\sqrt{(x^2 + y^2)}} (x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}) \right]$$

$$= \frac{1}{\sqrt{9}} (xz + xy) = \frac{1}{3} x(z + y).$$

For the surface S_2 , i.e., $z = 3$, $\mathbf{F} = 4x\mathbf{i} - 2y^2\mathbf{j} + 2z\mathbf{k}$ and \mathbf{n} is the closed surface consisting of the cylinder $x^2 + y^2 = 4$ and the circular discs $z = 0$ and $z = 3$.

Sol. Here the surface S consists of three surfaces: (i) the surface S_1 of the base i.e., the plane face $z = 0$ of the cylinder; (ii) the surface S_2 of the top i.e., the plane face $z = 3$ of the cylinder and (iii) the surface S_3 of the convex portion of the cylinder.

For the surface S_1 , i.e., $z = 0$, $\mathbf{F} = 4x\mathbf{i} - 2y^2\mathbf{j}$, putting $z = 0$ in

A unit vector \mathbf{n} along the outward drawn normal to S_1 is

$$\therefore \iint_{S_1} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} (4x\mathbf{i} - 2y^2\mathbf{j}) (-\mathbf{k}) dS$$

$$= \iint_{S_1} 0 dS = 0.$$

For the surface S_2 , i.e., $z = 3$, $\mathbf{F} = 4x\mathbf{i} - 2y^2\mathbf{j} + 9\mathbf{k}$, putting

$\mathbf{z} = 3\mathbf{i}$, \mathbf{F} is a unit vector \mathbf{n} along the outward drawn normal to S_2 is

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$\iint_{S_2} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_2} (4x\mathbf{i} + 2y^2\mathbf{j} + 9\mathbf{k}) \cdot \mathbf{k} dS$$

$$= \iint_{S_2} 9 dS = 9 \iint_{S_2} dS = 9 \cdot 2\pi \cdot 2 = 36\pi$$

\therefore area of the plane face S_2 of the cylinder $= 2\pi r = 2\pi \cdot 2$

For the convex portion S_3 i.e., $x^2 + y^2 \leq 4$, a vector normal to S_3 is given by $\nabla(x^2 + y^2) = 2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j}$.

\mathbf{n} = a unit vector along outward drawn normal at any point of S_3

$$= \frac{2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j}}{\sqrt{(4x^2 + 4y^2)}} = \frac{x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}}{\sqrt{2}}$$

$$\text{since } x^2 + y^2 = 4 \text{ on } S_3.$$

$$\therefore \text{on } S_3, \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} = (4x\mathbf{i} - 2y^2\mathbf{j} + z^2\mathbf{k}) \cdot \left\{ \frac{1}{2}(x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}) \right\},$$

$$= 2x^2 - y^2.$$

Also dS = elementary area on the surface S_3

$$= 2 d\theta dz, \text{ using cylindrical coordinates } r, \theta, z.$$

$$\therefore \iint_{S_3} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_3} (2r^2 - y^2) 2d\theta dz,$$

where $x = 2 \cos \theta, y = 2 \sin \theta$

$$= \int_{z=0}^3 \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} (8 \cos^2 \theta - 8 \sin^2 \theta) 2 d\theta dz$$

$$= 2 \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} 8(\cos^2 \theta - \sin^2 \theta) [z]_{z=0}^3 d\theta$$

$$= 48 \left[\int_0^{2\pi} \cos^2 \theta d\theta - \int_0^{2\pi} \sin^2 \theta d\theta \right]$$

$$= 48 \left[4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \cos^2 \theta d\theta - 0 \right] \left[\cdots \sin^3(2\pi + \theta) - \sin^3 \theta \right]$$

$$= 192 \cdot \frac{1}{2} \cdot \frac{\pi}{2} = 48\pi.$$

Hence the required surface integral

$$= \iint_{S_1} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS + \iint_{S_2} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS + \iint_{S_3} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$$

$$= 0 + 36\pi + 48\pi = 84\pi.$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

Ex. 62. Evaluate $\iint_S (x^2\mathbf{i} + z^2\mathbf{j} + x^2\mathbf{k}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$ where S is the surface of the sphere $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1$ above the xy -plane.

Sol. Let $\mathbf{F} = y^2\mathbf{i} + z^2\mathbf{j} + xy^2\mathbf{k}$

A vector normal to the surface S i.e., $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1$ is given by $\nabla(x^2 + y^2 + z^2) = 2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j} + 2z\mathbf{k}$.

Therefore \mathbf{n} = a unit normal vector at any point (x, y, z) of S

$$= \frac{2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j} + 2z\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{(4x^2 + 4y^2 + 4z^2)}} = \frac{x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{2}}$$

since $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1$ on the surface S .

We have $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_R \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \frac{dx dy}{R^2 K}$, where R is the projection of S on the xy -plane. Obviously the region R is the area of the circle $x^2 + y^2 = 1$, $z = 0$ in the xy -plane.

We have $\mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}(y^2\mathbf{i} + z^2\mathbf{j} + xy^2\mathbf{k}) \cdot (x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k})$

Also $\mathbf{n} \cdot \mathbf{k} = (x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}) \cdot \mathbf{k} = z$.

Hence $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_R \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \frac{dx dy}{R^2 K}$

$$= \iint_R xy^2 (yz + zx + xy) \frac{dx dy}{z}$$

$$= \iint_R xy (xy + z(x+y)) dx dy$$

$$= \iint_R [(x^2)^2 + (xy)^2 + (yz)^2] (1 - (x^2 + y^2)) dx dy,$$

since $z = \sqrt{(1 - x^2 - y^2)}$ on S

$$= \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \int_{r=0}^1 [r^4 \cos^2 \theta \sin^2 \theta + (r^2 \cos^2 \theta \sin \theta + r^2 \cos \theta \sin^2 \theta)] r dr d\theta,$$

on changing to polars

$$= \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \int_{r=0}^1 r^5 \cos^2 \theta \sin^2 \theta d\theta dr,$$

+ $\int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \int_{r=0}^1 r^4 \sqrt{(1 - r^2)} \cos^2 \theta \sin \theta d\theta dr$

+ $\int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \int_{r=0}^1 r^4 \sqrt{(1 - r^2)} \cos \theta \sin^2 \theta d\theta dr$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

$$= 4 \int_{\theta=0}^{\pi/2} \int_{r=0}^1 r^5 \cos^2 \theta \sin^2 \theta d\theta dr$$

$$\left[\because \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \cos^2 \theta \sin \theta d\theta = 0 \text{ and } \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \cos \theta \sin^2 \theta d\theta = 0 \right]$$

$$= 4 \int_{\theta=0}^{\pi/2} \cos^2 \theta \sin^2 \theta \left[\frac{r^6}{6} \right]_{r=0}^1 d\theta$$

$$= \frac{4}{6} \int_0^{\pi/2} \cos^2 \theta \sin^2 \theta d\theta = \frac{2}{3} \cdot \frac{1 \cdot 1}{4 \cdot 2} \cdot \frac{\pi}{2} = \frac{\pi}{24}$$

Ex. 63. Evaluate $\iint_S \mathbf{r} \cdot d\mathbf{S}$ where S is the part of the surface of the ellipsoid

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2} + \frac{y^2}{b^2} + \frac{z^2}{c^2} = 1$$

lying above the plane $z = 0$, the normal at any point being directed outward.

Sol. A normal vector to the surface $\frac{x^2}{a^2} + \frac{y^2}{b^2} + \frac{z^2}{c^2} = 1$ is given by $\nabla \left(\frac{x^2}{a^2} + \frac{y^2}{b^2} + \frac{z^2}{c^2} \right) = \frac{2x}{a^2} \mathbf{i} + \frac{2y}{b^2} \mathbf{j} + \frac{2z}{c^2} \mathbf{k}$

Hence the unit vector \mathbf{n} along the outward drawn normal at any point (x, y, z) of the surface S is given by

$$\mathbf{n} = \frac{(2x/a^2) \mathbf{i} + (2y/b^2) \mathbf{j} + (2z/c^2) \mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{(4x^2/a^4) + (4y^2/b^4) + (4z^2/c^4)}} = \frac{(x/a^2) \mathbf{i} + (y/b^2) \mathbf{j} + (z/c^2) \mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{(\Sigma(x^2/a^4))}}$$

$$\text{Now } \iint_S \mathbf{r} \cdot d\mathbf{S} = \iint_S \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_R \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{n} \frac{dxdy}{a \cdot b \cdot c},$$

where R is the projection of S on the xy -plane. Obviously the region R is the area of the ellipse $x^2/a^2 + y^2/b^2 = 1$, $z = 0$ lying in the xy -plane.

Now $\mathbf{r} = x \mathbf{i} + y \mathbf{j} + z \mathbf{k}$

$$\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{n} = \frac{\Sigma(x^2/a^2)}{\sqrt{(\Sigma(x^2/a^4))}} = \frac{1}{\sqrt{(\Sigma(x^2/a^4))}}, \text{ on the surface } S.$$

$$\text{Also } \mathbf{n} \cdot \mathbf{k} = \frac{z/c^2}{\sqrt{(\Sigma(x^2/a^4))}} = \frac{c^2 \sqrt{(\Sigma(x^2/a^4))}}{1}$$

$$\therefore \iint_S \mathbf{r} \cdot d\mathbf{S} = \iint_R \frac{\sqrt{(\Sigma(x^2/a^4))}}{1} \cdot c^2 \sqrt{(\Sigma(x^2/a^4))} \cdot \frac{dx dy}{a \cdot b \cdot c}$$

$$= c^2 \cdot \iint_R \frac{dx dy}{a^2} = c^2 \int_R \frac{dx}{a} \cdot \frac{dy}{b} = c \sqrt{1 - (x^2/a^2)} \cdot b \sqrt{1 - (x^2/a^2)}$$

$$= abc \int_{x=0}^a \int_{y=0}^b \sqrt{1 - (x^2/a^2)} \cdot \sqrt{1 - (x^2/a^2)} \cdot \frac{\sqrt{b^2(1 - (x^2/a^2)) - y^2}}{a} dx dy$$

$$= abc \int_0^a \left[\frac{b}{2} \left[\sqrt{b^2(1 - (x^2/a^2))} - y^2 \right] \right]_{y=0}^b dx$$

$$= abc \int_0^a \frac{\pi}{2} dx = abc \cdot \frac{\pi}{2} \cdot [x]_0^a = 2\pi abc,$$

$$\text{Ex. 64. Evaluate } \iint_S \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS, \text{ where}$$

$A = xy \mathbf{i} - x^2 \mathbf{j} + (x+z) \mathbf{k}$, S is the portion of the plane $2x + 2y + z = 6$ included in the first octant and \mathbf{n} is a unit normal to S . (Mysore 1974)

Sol. A vector normal to the surface S , i.e., the plane $2x + 2y + z = 6$ is given by

$$\nabla (2x + 2y + z) = 2\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}.$$

$\therefore \mathbf{n} = \text{a unit normal vector at any point } (x, y, z) \text{ of } S$.

$$= \frac{2\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{(4+4+1)}} = \frac{2\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}}{3}.$$

We have $\iint_S \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_R \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} \frac{dx dy}{a \cdot b \cdot c}$, where R is the pro-

jection of S on the xy -plane. The region R is the area of the triangle in xy -plane bounded by x -axis, y -axis and the straight line $x+y=3$, $z=0$.

We have $\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} = [xy \mathbf{i} - x^2 \mathbf{j} + (x+z) \mathbf{k}] \cdot \frac{1}{3} (2\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k})$

$$= \frac{2}{3} xy - \frac{2}{3} x^2 + \frac{1}{3} (x+z),$$

$$\text{Also } \mathbf{n} \cdot \mathbf{k} = \frac{1}{3} (2\mathbf{i} + 2\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}) \cdot \mathbf{k} = \frac{1}{3}.$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S-THEOREMS

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Hence } \iiint_S A \cdot n \, dS &= \iint_R \frac{1}{3} [2xy - 2x^2 + x + z] \frac{dx \, dy}{1/3} \\
 &= \iint_R (2xy - 2x^2 + x + z) \, dx \, dy, \\
 &= \iint_R (2xy - 2x^2 + x + 6 - 2x - 2y) \, dx \, dy, \\
 &\quad \text{since } z = 6 - 2x - 2y \text{ from the equation of } S \\
 &= \int_{x=0}^3 \int_{y=0}^{3-x} (2xy - 2x^2 - x - 2y + 6) \, dx \, dy \\
 &= \int_{x=0}^3 \left[xy^2 - 2x^3 - xy - y^2 + 6y \right]_{y=0}^{3-x} \, dx \\
 &= \int_{x=0}^3 [x(3-x)^2 - 2x^2(3-x) - x(3-x) - (3-x)^2 + 6(3-x)] \, dx \\
 &= \int_0^3 (3x^3 - 12x^2 + 6x + 9) \, dx = \left[\frac{3}{4}x^4 - 4x^3 + 3x^2 + 9x \right]_0^3 \\
 &= \frac{243}{4} - 108 + 27 + 27 = \frac{243}{4} - 54 = \frac{27}{4}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 65. Evaluate $\iiint_V F \, dv$ where $F = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}$ and V is the region bounded by the surfaces $x = 0$, $y = 0$, $z = 4$ and $z = x^2$.

Sol. If we put $z = 4$ in $z = x^2$, we get $x^2 = 4$ or $x = \pm 2$.

\therefore the limits of integration for the region V are $z = x^2$ to

$z = 4$, $y = 0$ to $y = 2$.

Now proceed as in Ex. 65.

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{and } I_3 &= \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^4 \int_{z=x^2}^4 z \, dx \, dy \, dz = \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^4 \int_{z=0}^6 \left[\frac{z^2}{2} \right]_{x^2}^4 \, dx \, dy \, dz \\
 &= \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^4 \left[8 - \frac{x^4}{2} \right] \, dx \, dy = \int_{x=0}^2 \left[8y - \frac{x^4}{2} \right]_{y=0}^4 \, dx \\
 &= \int_0^2 (48 - 3x^4) \, dx = \left[48x - \frac{3}{5}x^5 \right]_0^2 = 96 - \frac{96}{5} = \frac{384}{5}.
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\therefore \iiint_V F \, dv = I_1 + I_2 + I_3 = 241 + 96 + \frac{384}{5} k.$$

Ex. 66. Evaluate $\int_V F \, dv$ for $F = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}$ where V is the

region bounded by the surfaces $x = 0$, $y = 0$, $z = 4$ and $z = x^2$.

Sol. If we put $z = 4$ in $z = x^2$, we get $x^2 = 4$ or $x = \pm 2$.

\therefore the limits of integration for the region V are $z = x^2$ to

$z = 4$, $y = 0$ to $y = 2$.

Now proceed as in Ex. 65.

Sol. Here the limits of integration for the region V are $z = x^2$ to $z = 4$, $y = 0$ to $y = 2$ and $x = 0$ to $x = 2$.

We have $\iiint_V F \, dv = I_1 + I_2 + I_3$ k, say.

$$\begin{aligned}
 I_1 &= \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^4 \int_{z=x^2}^4 (x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}) \, dx \, dy \, dz \\
 &= \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^4 ((x^2 - x^3) \, dx \, dy) \, dz = \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^4 \left[zx - \frac{x^3}{3} \right]_{y=0}^4 \, dx \, dy \\
 &= \int_0^2 (24x - 6x^3) \, dx = \left[12x^2 - \frac{3}{2}x^4 \right]_0^2 = 48 - 24 = 24, \\
 I_2 &= \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^4 \int_{z=x^2}^4 y \, dx \, dy \, dz = \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^4 \left[yz \right]_{x^2}^4 \, dx \, dy \\
 &= \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^4 ((y^2 - \frac{1}{2}y^2) \, dx \, dy) \, dz = \int_{x=0}^2 \left[\frac{y^3}{3} - \frac{1}{2}y^2 \right]_0^4 \, dx = 0.
 \end{aligned}$$

* Green's Theorem in the plane :-

- we will now see a way of evaluating the line integral of a smooth vector field around a simple closed curve. A vector field $\vec{f}(x,y) = [p(x,y)i + q(x,y)j]$ is smooth if its component functions $p(x,y)$ and $q(x,y)$ are smooth.
- we will use Green's theorem (sometimes called Green's Theorem in the plane) to relate the line integral around a closed curve with double integral over the region inside the curve.

* Statement :

Let R be a region in xy -plane whose boundary is simple closed curve C , which is piecewise smooth curve. Let $\vec{f}(x,y) = [p(x,y)i + q(x,y)j]$ be a smooth vector field defined on both R and C . Then

$$\oint_C \vec{f} \cdot d\vec{s} = \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial q}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial p}{\partial y} \right) dx dy$$

$$\text{where } \oint_C p dx + q dy = \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial q}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial p}{\partial y} \right) dx dy$$

where C is traversed so that R is always on the left side of C .

(Q8)

If R is a closed region of the xy -plane bounded by a simple closed curve C and if p and q are continuous functions of x and y having continuous derivatives p_y & q_x

$$\text{Then } \oint_C p dx + q dy = \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial q}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial p}{\partial y} \right) dxdy$$

where 'C' is traversed in the positive (counterclockwise) direction.

Note :— Unless otherwise stated we shall always assume \oint to mean that the integral is described in the positive sense.

proof:

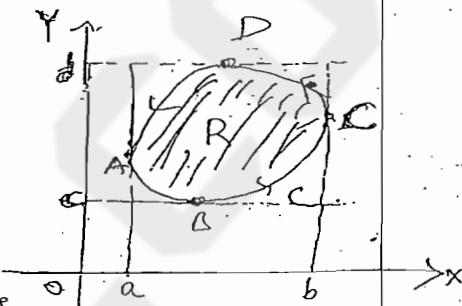
If C is closed curve which has the property that any straight line parallel to the co-ordinate axes cuts the curve C at most two points.

Let the equations of the curves ABC and ADC be $y = y_1(x)$ and $y = y_2(x)$ respectively.

If R is the region bounded by C,

we have

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_R \frac{\partial p}{\partial y} dxdy &= \int_a^b \left[\int_{y=y_1(x)}^{y=y_2(x)} \frac{\partial p}{\partial y} dy \right] dx \\ &= \int_a^b [P(x, y_2)]_{y=y_1(x)}^y dx \\ &= \int_a^b [P(x, y_2) - P(x, y_1)] dx \\ &= \int_a^b P(x, y_2) dx - \int_a^b P(x, y_1) dx \end{aligned}$$



$$= - \int_a^b p(x, y_1) dx - \int_b^c p(x, y_2) dx$$

$$= - \int_{A \cup C} P dx - \int_{C \cup A} P dx$$

$$= - \int_{A \cup C \cup D} P dx$$

$$= - \oint_C P dx \quad \text{--- (1)}$$

Similarly, let the equations of curves

BAD and BCD be $x = x_1(y)$ and $x = x_2(y)$ respectively.

$$\iint_R \frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial x} dxdy = \int_{y=c}^d \left[\int_{x=x_1(y)}^{x_2(y)} \frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial x} dx \right] dy$$

$$= \int_{y=c}^d [\Phi(x_2, y)]_{x=x_1(y)} dy$$

$$= \int_{y=c}^d [\Phi(x_2(y), y)] dy - \int_{y=c}^d [\Phi(x_1(y), y)] dy$$

$$= \int_{y=c}^d \Phi(x_2(y), y) dy + \int_{y=c}^d \Phi(x_1(y), y) dy$$

$$= \int_{A \cup D} \Phi dy + \int_{B \cup C} \Phi dy$$

$$= \int_{A \cup C \cup D} \Phi dy = \oint_C \Phi dy \quad \text{--- (2)}$$

$$\text{Now, } \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial y} \right) dxdy = \oint_C \Phi dy - \left[- \oint_C P dx \right]$$
$$= \oint_C (P dx + \Phi dy)$$

Green's theorem in the plane in vector notation:

we have $\vec{r} = xi + yj$ so that $d\vec{r} = dx i + dy j$.

$$\text{Let } \vec{F} = P i + Q j$$

$$\text{Then } P dx + Q dy = (P i + Q j) \cdot (dx i + dy j) \\ = \vec{F} \cdot d\vec{r}$$

$$\text{Also } \operatorname{curl} \vec{F} = \nabla \times \vec{F}$$

$$= \begin{vmatrix} i & -j & k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ P & Q & 0 \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= -\frac{\partial Q}{\partial x} i + \frac{\partial P}{\partial z} j + \left(\frac{\partial Q}{\partial y} - \frac{\partial P}{\partial z} \right) k.$$

$$(\nabla \times \vec{F}) \cdot k = \frac{\partial Q}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial P}{\partial z}$$

- Hence Green's theorem in plane can be written as

$$\iint_R (\nabla \times \vec{F}) \cdot k \, dR = \oint_C \vec{F} \cdot d\vec{r}$$

where $dR = dx dy$ and k is unit vector perpendicular to the xy -plane

If s denotes the arc-length of C and t is the unit tangent vector to C , then

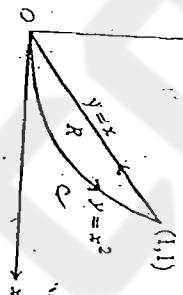
$$d\vec{r} = \frac{ds}{ds} ds = t \, ds$$

∴ The above result can also be written as

$$\iint_R (\nabla \times \vec{F}) \cdot k \, dR = \oint_C \vec{F} \cdot t \, ds.$$

C curve of the region bounded by $y=0$ and $y=x^2$.

Sol. By Green's theorem in plane, we have



$$\iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy = \oint_C (M dx + N dy).$$

$$\text{Here } M = xy + y^2, N = x^2.$$

The curves $y=x$ and $y=x^2$ intersect at $(0,0)$ and $(1,1)$. The positive direction in traversing C is as shown in the figure.

We have

$$\begin{aligned} & \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy \\ &= \iint_R \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (xy + y^2) \right] dx dy \\ &= \iint_R [2x - (x + 2y)] dx dy = \iint_R (x - 2y) dx dy \\ &= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^{x^2} (x - 2y) dy dx = \int_{x=0}^1 [2y - y^2]_{y=0}^{x^2} dx \\ &= \int_0^1 [x^2 - x^2 - x^3 + x^4] dx = \int_0^1 (x^4 - x^3) dx \\ &= \left[\frac{x^5}{5} - \frac{x^4}{4} \right]_0^1 = \frac{1}{5} - \frac{1}{4} = -\frac{1}{20}. \end{aligned}$$

Now let us evaluate the line integral along C . Along $y=x^2$, $dy = 2x dx$. Therefore along $y=x^2$, the line integral equals

$$\int_0^1 [(x)(x^2) + x^4] dx + x^2(2x) dx = \int_0^1 (3x^3 + x^4) dx = \frac{19}{20}.$$

Along $y=x$, $dy = dx$. Therefore along $y=x$, the line integral equals

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

Therefore the required line integral $= \frac{19}{20} - 1 = -\frac{1}{20}$. Hence the theorem is verified.

$\oint_C [(x^2 - 2y) dx + (x^2 + 3) dy]$

where C is the boundary of the region defined by $y^2 = 8x$ and $x=2$.

Sol. By Green's theorem in plane, we have

$$\iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy = \oint_C (M dx + N dy).$$

$$\text{Here } M = x^2 - 2xy, N = x^2 + 3.$$

The parabola $y^2 = 8x$ and the straight line $x=2$ intersect at the points $P(2, 4)$ and $Q(2, -4)$. The positive direction in traversing C is as shown in the figure and R is the region bounded by the curve C .



We have

$$\begin{aligned} & \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy \\ &= \iint_R \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2 + 3) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2 - 2xy) \right] dx dy \\ &= \int_{x=0}^2 \int_{y=0}^{\sqrt{8x}} (2x^2 + 3) dy dx = \int_0^2 [2y + 3y^2]_{y=0}^{\sqrt{8x}} dx \\ &= \int_0^2 [2x\sqrt{8x} + 3x^2] dx = \int_0^2 (16x^2 + 3x^2) dx \\ &= \left[\frac{16x^3}{3} + x^3 \right]_0^2 = \frac{16}{3}(2^3) + 2^3 = \frac{128}{3} + 8 = \frac{152}{3}. \end{aligned}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

For the region R, x varies from 0 to 2 and y varies from $\sqrt{8x}$ to $y(8x)$.

$$\int_0^2 \int_{\sqrt{8x}}^{y(8x)} \left[\frac{x^2}{2} + y \right] dx dy$$
Integrating with respect to y regarding x as constant

$$= \int_0^2 2x \left[0 + 2\sqrt{8x} \right] dx$$

$$= 4\sqrt{8} \int_0^2 x^{3/2} dx = 8\sqrt{2} \cdot \frac{2}{5} [x^{5/2}]_0^4 = \frac{16}{5}\sqrt{2} \cdot 2^{5/2} = \frac{128}{5}$$

Now let us evaluate the line integral along C. Along $y^2 = 8x$, we have $x = \frac{y^2}{8}$, $dx = \frac{1}{4}y dy$ and y varies from 4 to 16. Therefore along $y^2 = 8x$, the line integral equals

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{y=4}^{-4} \left[\left(\frac{y^2}{64} + 2 \cdot \frac{y^2}{8} y \right) \cdot \frac{1}{4}y \phi y + \left(\frac{y^4}{64} + 3 \right) \phi y \right] dy \\ &= \int_{-4}^{-4} \left[\frac{y^5}{256} + \frac{y^5}{64} - \frac{1}{16}y^4 + 3 \right] \phi y dy \\ &= \int_{-4}^{-4} \left[\frac{y^5}{256} + \frac{y^5}{64} - \frac{1}{16}y^4 + 3 \right] \phi y dy \\ &= -2 \int_0^4 \left[-\frac{1}{16}y^4 + 3 \right] \phi y dy \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} & \left[\int_{-4}^4 f(x) dx = 0 \text{ or } 2 \int_0^4 f(x) dx \right] \text{ according as } f(x) = -f(-x) \text{ or } f(-x) = f(x) \\ &= -2 \left[-\frac{1}{16}y^5 + 3y \right]_0^4 = -2 \left[-\frac{1}{80} \cdot 4^5 + 3 \cdot 4 \right] \\ &= \frac{128}{5} - 24. \end{aligned}$$

Along the st. line $x = 2$, we have $dx = 0$ and y varies from -4 to 4. Therefore along $x = 2$, the line integral equals

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$\begin{aligned} & \int_{y=-4}^4 \left[0 + (2^2 y + 3) \phi y \right] dy = \int_{-4}^4 (4y + 3) \phi y dy \\ &= 3 \int_{-4}^4 \phi y dy \\ &= 6 \int_0^4 \phi y dy = 6 \left[y \right]_0^4 = 6 \cdot 4 = 24. \end{aligned}$$

Therefore the total line integral along the curve C, i.e.,

$$\oint_C (M dx + N dy) = \frac{128}{5} - 24 + 24 = \frac{128}{5}. \quad (2)$$

From (1) and (2), we see that

$$\iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy = \oint_C (M dx + N dy);$$

which verifies Green's theorem in plane.

Ex. 3. Verify Green's theorem in a plane for

$$\oint_C [(3x^2 - 8y^2) dx + (4y - 5xy) dy]$$

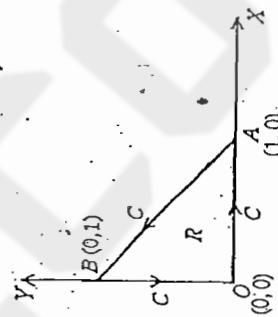
where C is the boundary of the region defined by $x = 0, y = 0$ and $x+y=1$.

Sol. By Green's theorem in plane, we have

$$\iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy = \oint_C (M dx + N dy).$$

$$\text{Here } M = 3x^2 - 8y^2, N = 4y - 5xy.$$

The closed curve C consists of the st. line OA, the st. line OB and the straight line BO. The positive direction in traversing C is as shown in the figure and R is the region bounded by C.



VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

$$= 1 + \frac{8}{3} - 2 = \frac{5}{3}$$

From (1) and (2), we see that Green's theorem is verified.

Ex. 4. Verify Green's theorem in the plane for

$$\oint_C [(3x^2 - 8y^2) dx + (4y - 6xy) dy],$$

where C is the boundary of the region defined by $y = \sqrt{x}$, $y = x^2$. (Kulkarni, 1990)

$$\begin{aligned} & \text{We have } \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy \\ &= \iint_R \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (4y - 6xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (3x^2 - 8y^2) \right] dx dy \\ &= \iint_R [-6y + 16y] dx dy = 10 \iint_R y dx dy \\ &= 10 \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^{1-x} y dx dy \quad [\because \text{for the region } R, x \text{ varies from } 0 \text{ to } 1 \text{ and } y \text{ varies from } 0 \text{ to } 1-x] \\ &= 10 \int_0^1 \left[\frac{y^2}{2} \right]_{y=0}^{1-x} dx, \text{ integrating with respect to } y \text{ regarding } x \end{aligned}$$

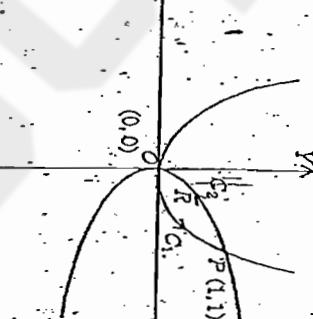
$$\begin{aligned} &= 5 \int_0^1 (1-x)^2 dx = 5 \int_0^1 (x-1)^2 dx = \frac{5}{3} [(x-1)^3]_0^1 \\ &= \frac{5}{3} [0 - (-1)^3] = \frac{5}{3}. \end{aligned}$$

as constant

$$\begin{aligned} & \text{Now let us evaluate the line integral along the curve } C. \\ & \text{Along the st. line } OA, \text{ we have } y = 0, \phi = 0 \text{ and } x \text{ varies from } 0 \text{ to } 1. \\ & \therefore \text{line integral along } OA = \int_0^1 3x^2 dx = \left[x^3 \right]_0^1 = 1. \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} & \text{Along the st. line } AB, \text{ we have } x = 1-y, dx = -dy \text{ and } y \text{ varies from } 0 \text{ to } 1. \\ & \therefore \text{line integral along } AB \\ &= \int_0^1 [(3(1-y)^2 - 8y^2)(-dy) + (4y - 6y(1-y)) dy] \\ &= \int_0^1 [-3(1-2y+y^2) + 8y^2 + 4y - 6y + 6y^2] dy \\ &= \int_0^1 (11y^2 + 4y - 3) dy = \left[\frac{11}{3}y^3 + 2y^2 - 3y \right]_0^1 \\ &= \frac{11}{3} + 2 - 3 = \frac{8}{3}. \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} & \text{Along the st. line } BO, \text{ we have } x = 0, dx = 0 \text{ and } y \text{ varies from } 1 \text{ to } 0. \\ & \therefore \text{line integral along } BO = \int_1^0 4y dy = 2 \left[y^2 \right]_1^0 = -2. \\ & \text{total line integral along the closed curve } C \end{aligned}$$



$$\begin{aligned} & \text{We have, } \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy \\ &= \iint_R \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (4y - 6xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (3x^2 - 8y^2) \right] dx dy \\ &= \iint_R (-6y + 16y) dx dy = \iint_R 10y dx dy \end{aligned}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

36

$$\int_{x=0}^{x=1} \int_{y=0}^{y=x^2} 10y \, dy \, dx = \int_0^1 [5x^2 - 5x^4] \, dx$$

$$= 5 \left[\frac{x^3}{3} - \frac{x^5}{5} \right]_0^1 = 5 \left[\frac{1}{3} - \frac{1}{5} \right] = 5 \left[\frac{2}{15} \right] = \frac{15}{10} = \frac{3}{2}. \quad \dots (1)$$

Now the line integral along the closed curve C .

$$=\oint_C (M \, dx + N \, dy) = \int_{C_1} (M \, dx + N \, dy) + \int_{C_2} (M \, dx + N \, dy).$$

Along $C_1, x^2 = y, dy = 2x \, dx$ and x varies from 0 to 1.

$$\therefore \text{line integral along } C_1 = \int_0^1 [(3x^2 - 8x^4) \, dx + (4x^2 - 6x^3) 2x \, dx]$$

$$= \int_0^1 (3x^2 + 8x^3 - 20x^4) \, dx = \left[x^3 + 2x^4 - 4x^5 \right]_0^1 = 1 + 2 - 4 = -1.$$

Along $C_2, y^2 = x, \therefore dx = 2y \, dy$ and limits for y are 1 to 0.∴ line integral along C_2

$$= \int_1^0 [(3y^4 - 8y^2) 2y \, dy + (4y - 6y^2) \, dy] \quad \dots (2)$$

$$= \int_1^0 (6y^5 - 22y^3 + 4y) \, dy = \left[y^6 - \frac{11}{2}y^4 + 2y^2 \right]_1^0$$

$$= -1 + \frac{11}{2} - 2 = \frac{5}{2}.$$

∴ total line integral along the closed curve C ,

$$= -1 + \frac{5}{2} = \frac{3}{2}.$$

From (1) and (2), we see that Green's theorem is verified.

Ex. 5. Verify Green's theorem in the plane for

$$\int_C (x^2 - xy^3) \, dx + (y^2 - 2xy) \, dy,$$

where C is the square with vertices $(0,0); (2,0); (2,2); (0,2)$. (Refer 19/4)

Sol. By Green's theorem in plane, we have

$$\iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) \, dx \, dy = \oint_C (M \, dx + N \, dy).$$

$$\text{Here } M = x^2 - xy^3, N = y^2 - 2xy.$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S, AND STOKES' THEOREMS

The closed curve C consists of the straight lines OA, AB, BD and DO . The positive direction in traversing C is as shown in the figure. $(0,2)$ and R is the region bounded by C . We have,

$$\begin{aligned} & \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) \, dx \, dy \\ &= \iint_R \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (y^2 - 2xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2 - xy^3) \right] \, dx \, dy \\ &= \iint_R (-2y + 3xy^2) \, dx \, dy = \int_{x=0}^{x=2} \int_{y=0}^{y=x^2} (-2y + 3xy^2) \, dy \, dx \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_{x=0}^{x=2} \left[-y^2 + xy^3 \right]_{y=0}^{y=x^2} \, dx = \int_0^2 (-4 + 8x) \, dx \\ &= \left[-4x + 4x^2 \right]_0^2 = -8 + 16 = 8. \quad \dots (1) \end{aligned}$$

Now let us evaluate the line integral along the closed curve C .
Along $OA, y = 0, dy = 0$ and x varies from 0 to 2;
along $AB, x = 2, dx = 0$ and y varies from 0 to 2;
along $BD, y = 2, dy = 0$ and x varies from 2 to 0;
and along $DO, x = 0, dx = 0$ and y varies from 2 to 0.
We have

$$\begin{aligned} \int_C (M \, dx + N \, dy) &= \int_{OA} (M \, dx + N \, dy) + \int_{AB} (M \, dx + N \, dy) \\ &\quad + \int_{BD} (M \, dx + N \, dy) + \int_{DO} (M \, dx + N \, dy) \\ &= \int_{x=0}^{x=2} x^2 \, dx + \int_{y=0}^2 (y^2 - 4y) \, dy + \int_{x=2}^0 (x^2 - 8x) \, dx + \int_{y=2}^0 y^2 \, dy \\ &= \left[\frac{x^3}{3} \right]_0^2 + \left[\frac{y^3}{3} - 2y^2 \right]_0^2 + \left[\frac{x^3}{3} - 4x^2 \right]_2^0 + \left[\frac{y^3}{3} \right]_0^0 \\ &= \frac{8}{3} + \frac{8}{3} - 8 + \frac{8}{3} + 16 - \frac{8}{3} = 8. \quad \dots (2) \end{aligned}$$

From (1) and (2), we see that

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

$$\iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy = \oint_C (M dx + N dy).$$

This verifies Green's theorem.

Ex. 6. Verify Green's theorem in the plane for

$$\int_C [(2xy - x^2) dx + (x^2 + y^2) dy],$$

where C is the boundary of the region enclosed by $y = x^2$ and $y^2 = x$ described in the positive sense.

Sol. By Green's theorem in plane, we have

$$\iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy = \oint_C (M dx + N dy)$$

$$\text{Here } M = 2xy - x^2, N = x^2 + y^2.$$

The parabolas $y^2 = x$ and $x^2 = y$ intersect at the points $(0, 0)$ and $(1, 1)$. [See figure of solved example 4]. The closed curve C consists of the arc C_1 of the parabola $y = x^2$ and the arc C_2 of the parabola $y^2 = x$. Also R is the region bounded by the closed curve C .

$$\text{We have } \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \iint_R \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2 + y^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2xy - x^2) \right] dx dy \\ &= \iint_R (2x - 2x) dx dy = \iint_R 0 dx dy = 0. \end{aligned} \quad \dots (1)$$

Now the line integral along the closed curve C

$$\oint_C (M dx + N dy) = \int_{C_1} (M dx + N dy) + \int_{C_2} (M dx + N dy).$$

Along C_1 , $x^2 = y$; $dy = 2x dx$ and x varies from 0 to 1.

the line integral along C_1

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 [(2x^3 - x^2) dx + (x^2 + x^4) 2x dx]$$

$$= \int_0^1 (4x^3 - x^2 + 2x^5) dx = \left[x^4 - \frac{x^3}{3} + \frac{x^6}{3} \right]_0^1$$

$$= 1 - \frac{1}{3} + \frac{1}{3} = 1.$$

$$\begin{aligned} &\text{total line integral along the closed curve } C \\ &= 1 - 1 = 0. \\ &\text{From (1) and (2), we see that the two integrals are equal and hence Green's theorem is verified.} \quad \dots (2) \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 7. Evaluate by Green's theorem

$$\oint_C (x^2 - \cosh y) dx + (y + \sin x) dy,$$

where C is the rectangle with vertices $(0, 0)$, $(\pi, 0)$, $(\pi, 1)$, $(0, 1)$.

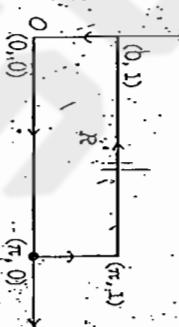
Sol. By Green's theorem in plane, we have

$$\iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy = \oint_C (M dx + N dy).$$

$$\text{Here } M = x^2 - \cosh y, N = y + \sin x,$$

$$\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} = \cos x, \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} = -\sinh y.$$

Hence the given line integral is equal to



$$\begin{aligned} &\iint_R (\cos x + \sinh y) dx dy = \int_{x=0}^{\pi} \int_{y=0}^1 (\cos x + \sinh y) dy dx \\ &= \int_{x=0}^{\pi} \left[y \cos x + \cosh y \right]_0^1 dx = \int_{x=0}^{\pi} [\cos x + \cosh 1 - 1] dx \end{aligned}$$

38

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$= \left[\sin x + x \cosh 1 - x \right]_0^\pi = (\cosh 1 - 1).$$

Ex. 8. Evaluate by Green's theorem in plane

$$\int_C (e^{-x} \sin y dx + e^{-x} \cos y dy), \text{ where } C \text{ is the rectangle with vertices } (0, 0), (\pi, 0), (\pi, \frac{1}{2}\pi), (0, \frac{1}{2}\pi).$$

Sol. Draw figure as in solved example 7. By Green's theorem in plane.

$$\oint_C (M dx + N dy) = \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy.$$

Here $M = e^{-x} \sin y, N = e^{-x} \cos y, \frac{\partial N}{\partial x} = -e^{-x} \cos y, \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} = -e^{-x} \cos y.$

Hence the given line integral

$$= \iint_R (-e^{-x} \cos y - e^{-x} \cos y) dx dy,$$

where R is the region enclosed by the rectangle C .

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_{x=0}^{\pi} \int_{y=0}^{\pi/2} -2e^{-x} \cos y dx dy \\ &= \int_{x=0}^{\pi} -2e^{-x} \left[\sin y \right]_{y=0}^{\pi/2} dx = \int_0^{\pi} -2e^{-x} dx \\ &= 2 \left[e^{-x} \right]_0^{\pi} = 2(e^{-\pi} - 1). \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 9. If $\mathbf{F} = (x^2 - y^2) \mathbf{i} + 2xy \mathbf{j}$ and $\mathbf{r} = x \mathbf{i} + y \mathbf{j}$, find the value of $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ around the rectangular boundary $x = 0, x = a, y = 0, y = b$.

Sol. Here the four vertices of the rectangle taken in order are $(0, 0), (a, 0), (a, b)$ and $(0, b)$. Draw figure as in solved example 7.

Let C be the closed curve traversed in positive direction by the boundary of the rectangle and R be the region bounded by this curve C .

$$\begin{aligned} \text{We have } \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_C [(x^2 - y^2) \mathbf{i} + 2xy \mathbf{j}] \cdot (dx \mathbf{i} + dy \mathbf{j}) \\ &= \int_C [(x^2 - y^2) dx + 2xy dy] = \iint_R M dx + N dy, \end{aligned}$$

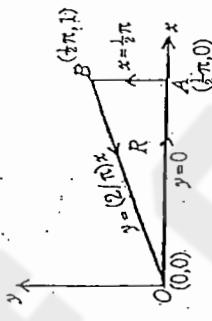
GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$\begin{aligned} &= \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy, \text{ where } M = x^2 - y^2, N = 2xy \\ &= \iint_R \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2 - y^2) \right] dx dy \\ &= \iint_R (2y + 2y) dx dy = 4 \int_{x=0}^a \int_{y=0}^b y dx dy \\ &= 4 \int_{x=0}^a \left[\frac{y^2}{2} \right]_{y=0}^b dx = 2ab^2 \int_0^a dx = 2ab^2. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 10. Apply Green's theorem in the plane to evaluate $\int_C (y - \sin x) dx + \cos x dy$,

where C is the triangle enclosed by the lines $y = 0, x = 2\pi, \pi y = 2x$. (Agra 1973)

Sol. Here C is the closed curve traversed in positive direction by this curve C , ΔOAB , and R is the region bounded by this curve C .



We have, $\int_C (y - \sin x) dx + \cos x dy$

$$\begin{aligned} &\pm \int_C (M dx + N dy), \text{ where } M = y - \sin x, N = \cos x \\ &= \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy, \text{ by Green's theorem} \\ &= \iint_R \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (\cos x) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (\sin x) \right] dx dy \\ &= \int_{x=0}^{\pi/2} \int_{y=0}^{(2/\pi)x} (-\sin x - 1) dx dy \quad [\because \text{ for the region } \\ &R, y \text{ varies from } 0 \text{ to } (2/\pi)x \text{ and } x \text{ varies from } 0 \text{ to } \pi/2] \end{aligned}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \int_{x=0}^{\pi/2} \left[-y \sin x - y \right]_{y=0}^{(2/x)x} dx \\
 &= \int_0^{\pi/2} \left[-\frac{2}{\pi} x \sin x - \frac{2}{\pi} x \right] dx \\
 &= -\frac{2}{\pi} \int_0^{\pi/2} (x + x \sin x) dx
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= -\frac{2}{\pi} \left[\frac{x^2}{2} \right]_0^{\pi/2} - \frac{2}{\pi} \left[x(-\cos x) \right]_0^{\pi/2} - \frac{2}{\pi} \int_0^{\pi/2} \cos x dx \\
 &= -\frac{2}{\pi} \cdot \frac{\pi^2}{8} - \frac{2}{\pi} \cdot 1 = -\frac{\pi}{4} - \frac{2}{\pi}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 11. Evaluate by Green's theorem

$$\oint_C (\cos x \sin y - xy) dx + \sin x \cos y dy, \text{ where } C \text{ is the circle } x^2 + y^2 = 1.$$

Sol. By Green's theorem in plane, we have

$$\iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy = \oint_C (M dx + N dy).$$

Here $M = \cos x \sin y - xy$, $N = \sin x \cos y$.

$$\frac{\partial M}{\partial y} = \cos x \sin y - x, \quad \frac{\partial N}{\partial x} = \cos x \cos y.$$

Hence the given line integral is equal to

$$\iint_R x dx dy = \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \int_{r=0}^1 r \cos \theta r d\theta dr, \text{ changing to polars}$$

$$= \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \left[\frac{r^2}{2} \right]_0^1 \cos \theta d\theta = \frac{1}{3} [\sin \theta]_0^{2\pi} = \frac{1}{3}(0) = 0.$$

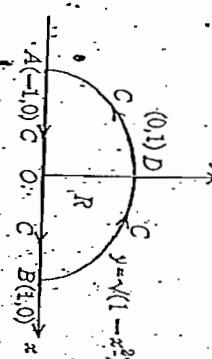
Ex. 12. Apply Green's theorem in the plane to evaluate

$$\iint_C [(2x^2 - y^2) dx + (x^2 + y^2) dy],$$

where C is the boundary of the surface enclosed by the x -axis and the semi-circle $y = (1-x^2)^{1/2}$.

Sol. Here C is the closed curve traversed in the positive direction by the straight line AOB and the semi-circle BDA . Also R is the region bounded by this curve C .

We have $\int_C [(2x^2 - y^2) dx + (x^2 + y^2) dy]$



$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \iint_C M dx + N dy, \text{ where } M = 2x^2 - y^2, N = x^2 + y^2 \\
 &= \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy, \text{ by Green's theorem} \\
 &= \iint_R \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2 + y^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2x^2 - y^2) \right] dx dy \\
 &= \iint_R (2x + 2y) dx dy
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \int_{x=-1}^1 \int_{y=0}^{sqrt(1-x^2)} 2(x+y) dx dy, \text{ since for the region } R, y \text{ varies from } 0 \text{ to } \sqrt{1-x^2} \\
 &\quad \text{and } x \text{ varies from } -1 \text{ to } 1
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= 2 \int_{x=-1}^1 \left[xy + \frac{y^2}{2} \right]_{y=0}^{sqrt(1-x^2)} dx \\
 &= 2 \int_{x=-1}^1 \left[x\sqrt(1-x^2) + \frac{1}{2}(1-x^2) \right] dx \\
 &= 2 \int_0^1 (1-x^2) dx \left[\frac{1}{2}x\sqrt(1-x^2) + \frac{1}{2}x \right]_0^1 = 0
 \end{aligned}$$

and $\int_{x=0}^a |f(x)| dx = 2 \int_0^a |f(x)| dx$, if $f(-x) = f(x)$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= 2 \left[\frac{-x^3}{3} \right]_0^1 = 2 \left(1 - \frac{1}{3} \right) = \frac{4}{3}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 13. If C is the simple closed curve in the xy -plane not enclosing the origin, show that

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

$$\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = 0, \text{ where } \mathbf{F} = \frac{-y+x}{x^2+y^2} \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j}$$

Sol. Let R be the region enclosed by the closed curve C .

We have $\int_R \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_C \left(\frac{-1(y+x)}{x^2+y^2} \right) \cdot (dx + dy) \\ &= \int_C \left[-\frac{y}{x^2+y^2} dx + \frac{x}{x^2+y^2} dy \right] \\ &= \int_C (M dx + N dy), \text{ where } M = \frac{-y}{x^2+y^2}, N = \frac{x}{x^2+y^2}. \end{aligned}$$

Since the closed curve C does not enclose origin, therefore both the functions M and N are defined at the origin. So, by Green's theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \int_C (M dx + N dy) &= \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy \\ &= \iint_R \left[\frac{1(x^2+y^2)-x(2x)}{(x^2+y^2)^2} + \frac{1(x^2+y^2)-y(2y)}{(x^2+y^2)^2} \right] dx dy \\ &= \iint_R \frac{2(x^2+y^2)-2(x^2+y^2)}{(x^2+y^2)^2} dx dy = \iint_R 0 dx dy = 0. \end{aligned}$$

Hence $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = 0$.

Ex. 14. Show that the area bounded by a simple closed curve C is given by $\frac{1}{2} \oint_C (x dy - y dx)$. Hence find the area of the ellipse $x = a \cos \theta, y = b \sin \theta$.

Sol. By Green's theorem in plane, if R is a plane region bounded by a simple closed curve C , then

$$\iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) dx dy = \oint_C M dx + N dy.$$

Putting $M = -y, N = x$, we get

$$\oint_C (x dy - y dx) = \iint_R \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-y) \right] dx dy$$

$= 2 \iint_R dx dy = 2A$, where A is the area bounded by C .

Hence $A = \frac{1}{2} \oint_C (x dy - y dx)$.

The area of the ellipse $= \frac{1}{2} \oint_C (x dy - y dx)$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \frac{1}{2} \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \left(a \cos \theta \frac{dy}{d\theta} - b \sin \theta \frac{dx}{d\theta} \right) d\theta \\ &= \frac{1}{2} \int_0^{2\pi} (ab \cos^2 \theta + ab \sin^2 \theta) d\theta = \frac{1}{2} ab \int_0^{2\pi} d\theta = \pi ab. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 15. Find the area bounded by one arch of the cycloid $x = a(\theta - \sin \theta), y = a(1 - \cos \theta), a > 0$ and the x -axis.

Sol. Let C be the closed curve traversed in positive direction by the straight line OA and the arch ABO of the given cycloid.

At the point $O, y = 0$ and $\theta = 0$.

The area bounded by one arch of the given cycloid and the x -axis

$=$ the area enclosed by the simple closed curve C .

$= \frac{1}{2} \oint_C (x dy - y dx)$, by Green's theorem

$$\begin{aligned} &= \frac{1}{2} \int_{\theta=0}^{\pi} (x dy - y dx) + \frac{1}{2} \int_{\theta=\pi}^{2\pi} (x dy - y dx). \end{aligned}$$

Now along the straight line OA , we have $y = 0, dy = 0$ and x varies from 0 to 2π .

$$\frac{1}{2} \int_{\theta=0}^{\pi} (x dy - y dx) = 0.$$

$$\text{Hence the required area} = \frac{1}{2} \int_{\theta=\pi}^{2\pi} (x dy - y dx)$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

$$= \frac{1}{2} \int_{\theta=2\pi}^0 \left(x \frac{dy}{d\theta} - y \frac{dx}{d\theta} \right) d\theta$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \int_{2\pi}^0 [a(\theta - \sin \theta), a \sin \theta - a(1 - \cos \theta), a(1 - \cos \theta)] d\theta$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \int_{2\pi}^0 [a(\theta - \sin \theta), a \sin \theta - \sin^2 \theta - 1 + 2 \cos \theta - \cos^2 \theta] d\theta$$

$$= \frac{a^2}{2} \int_{2\pi}^0 (\theta \sin \theta - 2 + 2 \cos \theta) d\theta$$

$$= \frac{a^2}{2} \int_0^{2\pi} (2 - 2 \cos \theta - \theta \sin \theta) d\theta$$

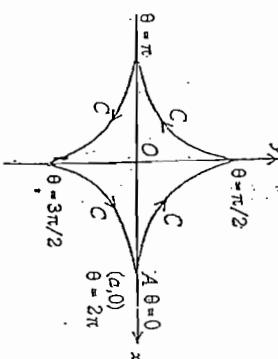
$$= \frac{a^2}{2} [2\theta - 2 \sin \theta + \theta \cos \theta - \sin \theta]_0^{2\pi}$$

$$= \frac{a^2}{2} [4\pi + 2\pi] = 3\pi a^2.$$

Ex. 16. Use Green's theorem to find the area bounded by the hypocycloid $x^{2/3} + y^{2/3} = a^{2/3}$, $a > 0$.

Sol. The parametric equations of the given curve

$$x^{2/3} + y^{2/3} = a^{2/3}$$
 can be taken as
 $x = a \cos^3 \theta, y = a \sin^3 \theta.$



Here C is the simple closed curve traversed in positive direction by the whole arc of the given hypocycloid.

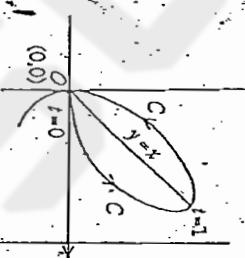
At the point A , $\theta = 0$ and when after one complete round in anti-clockwise sense along the curve C we come back to A , then at A , $\theta = 2\pi$.

By Green's theorem the area of the loop

$$= \frac{1}{2} \oint_C (x \frac{dy}{dt} - y \frac{dx}{dt}) dt, \text{ by Green's theorem}$$

Ex. 17. Find the area of the loop of the folium $x^3 + y^3 = 3axy$, $a > 0$.

Sol. Let C be the simple closed curve formed by the loop of the given curve,



$$= \frac{1}{2} \int_0^{2\pi} \left(x \frac{dy}{d\theta} - y \frac{dx}{d\theta} \right) d\theta, \text{ where } x = a \cos^3 \theta, y = a \sin^3 \theta$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \int_0^{2\pi} [a \cos^3 \theta, a \sin^3 \theta, a \sin^3 \theta - 3a \cos^2 \theta \sin \theta] d\theta$$

$$= \frac{3a^2}{2} \int_0^{2\pi} (\cos^4 \theta \sin^2 \theta + \sin^4 \theta \cos^2 \theta) d\theta$$

$$= 2 \cdot \frac{3a^2}{2} \int_0^{\pi} (\cos^4 \theta \sin^2 \theta + \sin^4 \theta \cos^2 \theta) d\theta$$

$$= 4 \cdot \frac{3a^2}{2} \int_0^{\pi/2} (\cos^4 \theta \sin^2 \theta + \sin^4 \theta \cos^2 \theta) d\theta$$

$$= 6a^2 \left[\frac{3.11}{6.42}, \frac{\pi}{2} + \frac{3.11}{6.42}, \frac{\pi}{2} \right] = 6a^2 \cdot \frac{\pi}{16} = \frac{3\pi a^2}{8}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$= \frac{1}{2} \int_C x^2 \left[\frac{x dy - y dx}{x^2} \right] = \frac{1}{2} \int_C x^2 d\left(\frac{y}{x}\right)$$

(1)

Putting $y = rx$ in the given equation of the loop, we have

$$x^2 + y^2 = 3ax^2 \Rightarrow 3a^2x^2 = 3a^2r^2$$

or

$$x = \frac{3at}{1+t^2}$$

Also for half the loop, t varies from 0 to 1.

∴ from (1), the required area of the loop

$$\begin{aligned} &= \frac{1}{2} \int_C \left(\frac{3ar}{1+t^2} \right)^2 dt \\ &= 2 \cdot \frac{1}{2} \int_{t=0}^1 \frac{9a^2 t^2}{(1+t^2)^2} dt \quad (\text{since the loop is symmetrical about the} \\ &\quad \text{line } y = x) \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= 3a^2 \int_0^1 (1+t^2)^{-2} (3t^2) dt \\ &= 3a^2 \left[\frac{(1+t^3)^{-1}}{-1} \right]_0^1, \quad \text{by power formula} \\ &= 3a^2 \left[-\frac{1}{1+t^3} \right]_0^1 = 3a^2 \left[-\frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2} \right] = \frac{3a^2}{2}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 18. Introducing $A = N - M$, show that the formula in Green's theorem may be written as

$$\iint_R \operatorname{div} A \, dx \, dy = \oint_C A \cdot \mathbf{n} \, ds,$$

where \mathbf{n} is the outward unit normal vector to C and s is the arc length of C .

Sol. We have $A = N - M$,

$$\therefore \operatorname{div} A = \frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y}.$$

$$\iint_R \operatorname{div} A \, dx \, dy = \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial N}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial M}{\partial y} \right) \, dx \, dy$$

$$= \oint_C (M \, dx + N \, dy), \text{ by Green's theorem.}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now } M \, dx + N \, dy &= (M_1 + N_1) \cdot (dx + dy) = (M_1 + N_1) \cdot dr \\ &= \left\{ (M_1 + N_1) \cdot \frac{dx}{ds} \right\} ds. \end{aligned}$$

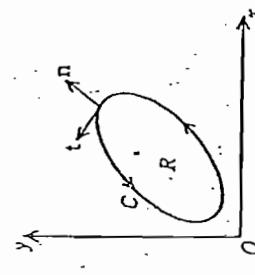
Now if \mathbf{t} is a unit tangent vector to C , then $\mathbf{t} = \frac{dr}{ds}$. Also if \mathbf{k} is a

$$\begin{aligned} \text{unit vector perpendicular to } xy\text{-plane, then } \mathbf{k} &= \mathbf{k} \times \mathbf{t}, \\ M \, dx + N \, dy &= [(M_1 + N_1) \cdot \mathbf{t}] ds = [(M_1 + N_1) \cdot (\mathbf{k} \times \mathbf{t})] ds \\ &= [(M_1 + N_1) \cdot \mathbf{xk}] \cdot \mathbf{n} \, ds = [(M_1 + N_1) \cdot (\mathbf{y} \times \mathbf{x})] \cdot \mathbf{n} \, ds. \end{aligned}$$

Hence the result.

Note. Putting $A = \nabla \phi$ in the above result, we get

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_R \operatorname{div} (\nabla \phi) \, dx \, dy &= \oint_C (\nabla \phi) \cdot \mathbf{n} \, ds \\ \text{or} \quad \iint_R \nabla^2 \phi \, dx \, dy &= \oint_C \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} \, ds, \text{ since } \nabla \phi = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} \mathbf{n}. \end{aligned}$$



* Gauss's Divergence theorem:

We shall now show that triple integrals can be transformed into surface integrals over the boundary surface of a region in space and conversely. This is of practical interest, since in many cases, one of the two kinds of integral is simpler than the other.

The transformation is done by the so-called divergence theorem, which involves the divergence of a vector function \vec{F} ,

$$\text{div } \vec{F} = \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial F_2}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial z}.$$

Theorem

Divergence theorem of Gauss

(Transformation of volume integrals)
and surface integrals

Statement:

Suppose V is the volume bounded by a closed piece-wise smooth surface S . Suppose $\vec{F}(x, y, z)$ is a vector function of position which is continuous and has continuous first partial derivatives in V . Then

$$\iiint_V \nabla \cdot \vec{F} dV = \iint_S \vec{F} \cdot \hat{n} dS$$

where \hat{n} is the outwards drawn unit normal vector to S .

Note: since $\vec{F} \cdot \hat{n}$ is the normal component of vector \vec{F} , therefore divergence theorem may also be stated as follows:

The surface integral of the normal component of a vector \vec{F} taken over a closed surface is equal to the integral of the divergence of \vec{F} taken over the volume enclosed by the surface.

* Cartesian form:

$$\text{Let } \vec{F} = F_1 \hat{i} + F_2 \hat{j} + F_3 \hat{k}$$

$$\text{then } \nabla \cdot \vec{F} = \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial F_2}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial z}$$

$$= \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial F_2}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial z}$$

Let α, β, γ be the angles which outward drawn unit normal \hat{n} makes with positive directions of x, y, z -axes, then $\cos \alpha, \cos \beta, \cos \gamma$ are direction cosines of \hat{n} and we have $\hat{n} = \cos \alpha \hat{i} + \cos \beta \hat{j} + \cos \gamma \hat{k}$.

$$\therefore \vec{F} \cdot \hat{n} = F_1 \cos \alpha + F_2 \cos \beta + F_3 \cos \gamma$$

Hence the divergence theorem can be written as

$$-\iiint_V \left(\frac{\partial F_1}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial F_2}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial z} \right) dx dy dz = \iint_S (F_1 \cos \alpha + F_2 \cos \beta + F_3 \cos \gamma) dS \quad (1)$$

Now the projections of 'S' on xy , yz , zx -planes are $ds = \frac{dy dz}{|\hat{n} \cdot k|} = \frac{dy dz}{\cos \gamma}$,

$$d\bar{s} = \frac{dx dy}{|\hat{n} \cdot i|} = \frac{dx dy}{\cos x} \quad \text{and}$$

$$ds = \frac{dx dz}{|\hat{n} \cdot j|} = \frac{dx dz}{\cos y}$$

$$\iiint_V \left(\frac{\partial F_1}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial F_2}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial z} \right) dx dy dz = \iint_S (F_1 dx dz + F_2 dx dy + F_3 dy dz)$$

proof of the divergence theorem

Now we prove the theorem for a specified region V which is bounded by a piecewise smooth closed surface S and has the property that any straight line parallel to any one of the co-ordinates axes and intersecting V has only one segment (or a single point) in common with V .

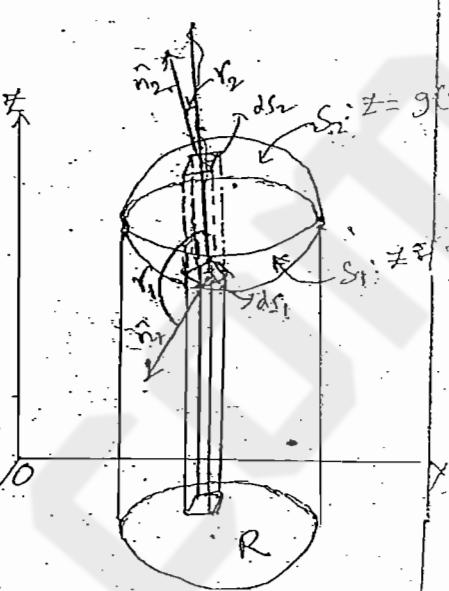
If R is the orthogonal projection of S on the xy -plane, then V can be represented by the form $\{x, y\} \leq z \leq g(x, y)$, where (x, y) varies in R .

Obviously $z = g(x, y)$ represents the upper portion S_2 of S , $z = f(x, y)$ represents the lower portion S_1 of S .

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now } \iiint_V \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial z} dv &= \iint_R \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial z} dy dx = \iint_R \int_{f(x,y)}^{g(x,y)} \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial z} dz dy \\ &= \iint_R [F_3(x, y, z)]_{f(x,y)}^{g(x,y)} dy \\ &= \iint_R [F_3(x, y, g) - F_3(x, y, f)] dy. \end{aligned}$$

for the upper portion S_2 .

$$\begin{aligned} dy dz &= \cos \theta_2 dS_2 \\ &= k \cdot n_2 dS_2 \end{aligned}$$



Since the normal \hat{n}_2 to S_2 makes an acute angle θ_2 w.r.t k

$$\therefore \iint_R F_3(x, y, z) dx dy = \iint_{S_2} F_3 \hat{n}_2 \cdot k ds_2$$

For the lower curve:

$$dy dz = -\cos \theta_1 dz$$

$$= -k \cdot \hat{n}_1 \cdot dz$$

Since the normal \hat{n}_1 to S_1 makes an obtuse angle θ_1 w.r.t k .

$$\therefore \iint_R F_3(x, y, z) dx dy = -\iint_{S_1} F_3 \hat{n}_1 \cdot k ds_1$$

from ④,

$$\iint_R F_3(x, y, z) dx dy = \iint_R P(x, y, z) dx dy =$$

$$\iint_{S_2} F_3 \hat{n}_2 \cdot k ds_2 + \iint_{S_1} F_3 \hat{n}_1 \cdot k ds_1$$

$$= \iint_S F_3 \hat{n} \cdot k ds$$

$$\therefore \iiint \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial z} dv = \iint_S F_3 \hat{n} \cdot k ds = \iint_S F_3 k \cdot \hat{n} ds \quad (A)$$

Similarly, by projecting S on other co-ordinates

$$\iiint \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial x} dv = \iint_S F_1 \hat{n} \cdot i ds = \iint_S F_1 i \cdot \hat{n} ds \quad (B)$$

$$\text{and } \iiint \frac{\partial F_2}{\partial y} dv = \iint_S F_2 \hat{n} \cdot j ds = \iint_S F_2 j \cdot \hat{n} ds \quad (C)$$

Adding ④, ⑤ and ⑥, we get

$$\iiint \left(\frac{\partial F_3}{\partial z} + \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial F_2}{\partial y} \right) dv = \iint_S (F_1 i + F_2 j + F_3 k) \cdot \hat{n} ds$$

$$\Rightarrow \iiint (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{F}) dv = \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \hat{n} ds$$

Sol. Some deductions from divergence theorem.

1. Green's theorem. Let ϕ and ψ be scalar point functions which together with their derivatives in any direction are uniform and continuous within the region V bounded by a closed surface S , then

Digitized by srujanika@gmail.com

Also $F_\mu = (\partial^\nu \psi)_{,\nu}^{\mu}$, gives

(Osmarla 1989; Meesut: 70)

This is called Green's first identity or theorem. Interchanging ϕ and u in (1), we get

In the following article we give a proof of the theorem.

卷之三

Subtracting (2) from (1), we get

metacommunication

Since $\nabla u = \frac{\partial u}{\partial x} \mathbf{i}$ and $\nabla \phi = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i}$, therefore

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$\iiint_V (\phi \nabla^2 \psi - \psi \nabla^2 \phi) dV = \iint_S \left(\frac{\partial \psi}{\partial n} - \psi \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} \right) dS.$$

Note. Harmonic function. If a scalar point function ϕ satisfies Laplace's equation $\nabla^2 \phi = 0$, then ϕ is called harmonic function. If ϕ and ψ are both harmonic functions, then $\nabla^2 \phi \neq 0$, $\nabla^2 \psi \neq 0$. Hence from Green's second identity, we get

$$\iint_S \left(\phi \frac{\partial \psi}{\partial n} - \psi \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} \right) dS = 0.$$

2. Prove that $\iiint_V \nabla \phi \cdot dV = \iint_S \phi n dS$.

Proof. By divergence theorem, we have

$$\iiint_V \nabla \cdot F dV = \iint_S F \cdot n dS.$$

Taking $F = \phi C$ where C is an arbitrary constant non-zero vector, we get

$$\iiint_V \nabla \cdot (\phi C) dV = \iint_S (\phi C) \cdot n dS. \quad \text{.....(1)}$$

Now $\nabla \cdot (\phi C) = (\nabla \phi) \cdot C + \phi (\nabla \cdot C)$

Also $(\nabla \phi) \cdot n = C \cdot (\nabla \phi)$. Since $\nabla \cdot C = 0$.

\therefore (1) becomes

$$\iiint_V C \cdot \nabla \phi dV = \iint_S C \cdot (\nabla \phi) \cdot n dS$$

or

$$C \cdot \iiint_V \nabla \phi dV - \iint_S C \cdot (\nabla \phi) \cdot n dS = 0.$$

Since C is an arbitrary vector, therefore we must have

$$\iiint_V \nabla \phi dV = \iint_S \phi n dS.$$

3. Prove that $\iiint_V \nabla \times B dV = \iint_S n \times B dS$.

Proof. In divergence theorem taking $F = B \times C$, where C is an arbitrary constant vector, we get

$$\iiint_V \nabla \cdot (B \times C) dV = \iint_S (B \times C) \cdot n dS. \quad \text{.....(1)}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now } \nabla \cdot (B \times C) &= C \cdot \operatorname{curl} B - B \cdot \operatorname{curl} C \\ &= C \cdot \operatorname{curl} B, \text{ since } \operatorname{curl} C = 0. \\ \text{Also } (B \times C) \cdot n &\equiv [p; C, n] = [C, n, B] \equiv C \cdot (n \times B), \\ \therefore (1) \text{ becomes} & \end{aligned}$$

$$\iiint_V (C \cdot \operatorname{curl} B) dV = \iint_S C \cdot (n \times B) dS$$

$$\text{or } C \cdot \iiint_V (\nabla \times B) dV = C \cdot \iint_S (n \times B) dS$$

$$\text{or } C \cdot \left[\iiint_V (\nabla \times B) dV - \iint_S (n \times B) dS \right] = 0.$$

Since C is an arbitrary vector therefore we can take C as a non-zero vector which is not perpendicular to the vector

$$\iiint_V (\nabla \times B) dV - \iint_S (n \times B) dS.$$

Hence we must have

$$\iiint_V (\nabla \times B) dV = \iint_S (n \times B) dS = 0$$

or

$$\iiint_V (\nabla \times B) dV = \iint_S (n \times B) dS$$

Solved Examples

Ex. 1. For any closed surface S , prove that

$$\iiint_S \nabla \cdot F \cdot n dS = 0.$$

Sol. By divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_S \operatorname{curl} F \cdot n dS = \iiint_V (\operatorname{div} \operatorname{curl} F) dV, \text{ where } V \text{ is the}$$

volume enclosed by S

$= 0$, since $\operatorname{div} \operatorname{curl} F = 0$.

Ex. 2. Evaluate $\iiint_V r \cdot n dS$, where S is a closed surface.

(Andhra 1992, Madras 83, Roorkee 76, Allahabad 75)

Sol. By the divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_S r \cdot n dS = \iiint_V \nabla \cdot r dV,$$

$$= \iiint_V 3 dV, \text{ since } \nabla \cdot r = \operatorname{div} r = 3.$$

$= 3V$, where V is the volume enclosed by S .

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

H.T.

Ex. 3: If $\mathbf{F} = a\mathbf{x} + b\mathbf{y} + c\mathbf{z}$, where a, b, c are constants, show that

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS = \frac{4}{3}\pi(a+b+c)$$

(Rothkildand 1974, All India Stage A, IIT Roorkee 1980)

Sol. By the divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS = \iiint_V (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{F}) \, dV,$$

where V is the volume enclosed by S .

$$\begin{aligned} &= \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x}(ax+by+cz) \right] \, dV \\ &= \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x}(a+x) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(b+y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(c+z) \right] \, dV \\ &= \iiint_V (a+b+c) \, dV = (a+b+c) V = (a+b+c) \frac{4}{3}\pi r^3, \end{aligned}$$

since the volume V is enclosed by a sphere of unit radius is equal to $\frac{4}{3}\pi(1)^3$, i.e., $\frac{4}{3}\pi$.

Ex. 4: If \mathbf{F} is the unit outward drawn normal to any closed surface S , show that $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS = S$.

Ex. 5: Prove that

$$\iint_V \nabla \cdot \mathbf{A} \, dV = \iint_S \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS - \iint_V \mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla \mathbf{A} \, dV.$$

Sol. By divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_V \nabla \cdot (\mathbf{A} \mathbf{A}) \, dV = \iint_S (\mathbf{A} \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS.$$

Ex. 6: Prove that

$$\iint_S \mathbf{A} \cdot \nabla \times \mathbf{B} \, dS = \iint_S (\mathbf{B} \times \nabla \phi) \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS.$$

Sol. We have $\iint_S (\mathbf{B} \times \nabla \phi) \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS = \iint_S (\mathbf{B} \times \nabla \phi) \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS$

$$= \iint_S \nabla \cdot (\mathbf{B} \times \nabla \phi) \, dV$$

by divergence theorem. The vector relation $\mathbf{B} \times \nabla \phi = 0$

$$= \iint_S (\nabla \phi \cdot \text{curl } \mathbf{B} - \mathbf{B} \cdot \text{curl } \nabla \phi) \, dV$$

[. . . $\nabla \cdot (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) = \mathbf{B} \cdot \text{curl } \mathbf{A} - \mathbf{A} \cdot \text{curl } \mathbf{B}$] [. . . $\text{curl } \nabla \phi = 0$]

Ex. 7: Prove that

$$\iint_S \frac{\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{n}}{r^2} \, dS = \iint_S \frac{\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{n}}{r^2} \, dS.$$

Ex. 8: Prove that

$$\iint_S \frac{\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{n}}{r^2} \, dS = \iint_S \left(\frac{1}{r^2}\right) \, dS.$$

Sol. $\iint_S \frac{\mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{n}}{r^2} \, dS = \iint_S \left(\frac{1}{r^2}\right) \, dS$

$$= \iint_V \nabla \cdot \left(\frac{1}{r^2}\right) \, dV$$

by divergence theorem.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now } \nabla \cdot \left(\frac{1}{r^2}\right) &= \frac{1}{r^2} \nabla \cdot \mathbf{r} + \mathbf{r} \cdot \nabla \left(\frac{1}{r^2}\right) \\ \text{Also } (\mathbf{r} \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} &= \mathbf{r} \cdot (\mathbf{A} \mathbf{n}). \\ \text{Hence (1) gives} & \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_V (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{r}) \, dV &= \iint_V \mathbf{r} \cdot \nabla \, dV \\ \iint_V (\mathbf{r} \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS &= \iint_V \mathbf{r} \cdot (\mathbf{A} \mathbf{n}) \, dS. \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S (\mathbf{r} \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS &= \iint_S \mathbf{r} \cdot (\mathbf{A} \mathbf{n}) \, dS - \iint_V \mathbf{r} \cdot \nabla \, dV \\ \text{or} & \end{aligned}$$

$$\iint_S (\mathbf{r} \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS = \iint_S \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{A} \, dS - \iint_V \mathbf{r} \cdot \nabla \, dV.$$

Ex. 9: If $\mathbf{F} = \mathbf{A}$ and $\nabla \phi = 0$, show that for a closed surface S

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS = \iint_S \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS. \quad (\text{Rothkildand 1978, 79})$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

VECTOR CALCULUS

Sol. By divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_S \phi F \cdot n \, dS = \iiint_V (\nabla \cdot (\phi F)) \, dV.$$

Now $\nabla \cdot (\phi F) = (\nabla \phi \cdot F) + \phi (\nabla \cdot F) = F \cdot \nabla \phi + \phi (\nabla \cdot \nabla \phi)$

$$= F^2 + \phi \nabla^2 \phi = F^2, \text{ since } \nabla^2 \phi = 0.$$

Hence $\iint_S \phi F \cdot n \, dS = \iiint_V F^2 \, dV.$

Ex. 10. If $F = \nabla \phi, \nabla^2 \phi = -4\pi\rho$, show that

$$\iint_S F \cdot n \, dS = -4\pi \iint_V \rho \, dV.$$

Sol. By divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_S F \cdot n \, dS = \iiint_V (\nabla \cdot F) \, dV.$$

Now $\nabla \cdot F = \nabla \cdot (\nabla \phi) = \nabla^2 \phi = -4\pi\rho$.

$$\therefore \iint_S F \cdot n \, dS = \iiint_V (-4\pi\rho) \, dV = -4\pi \iint_V \rho \, dV.$$

Ex. 11. If $C = \frac{1}{2} \nabla \times B, B = \nabla \times A$, show that

$$\frac{1}{2} \iint_V B^2 \, dV = \frac{1}{2} \iint_S A \times B \cdot n \, dS + \iiint_V A \cdot C \, dV.$$

Sol. We have by divergence theorem,

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{1}{2} \iint_S (A \times B) \cdot n \, dS &= \frac{1}{2} \iint_V \nabla \cdot (A \times B) \, dV \\ \text{Now } \nabla \cdot (A \times B) &= B \cdot \text{curl } A - A \cdot \text{curl } B \\ &= B \cdot (\nabla \times A) - A \cdot (\nabla \times B) = B \cdot B - A \cdot (2C) = B^2 - 2(A \cdot C). \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Hence } \frac{1}{2} \iint_S (A \times B) \cdot n \, dS &= \frac{1}{2} \iint_V (B^2 - 2(A \cdot C)) \, dV \\ &= \frac{1}{2} \iint_V B^2 \, dV - \iint_V A \cdot C \, dV. \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{or } \frac{1}{2} \iint_V B^2 \, dV = \frac{1}{2} \iint_S A \times B \cdot n \, dS + \iiint_V A \cdot C \, dV.$$

Ex. 12. If ϕ is harmonic in V , then

\iint_S \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} \, dS = 0

where S is the surface enclosing V .

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Sol. We have } \iint_S \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} \, dS &= \iint_S \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} \right) \cdot n \, dS \\ &= \iint_S \nabla \cdot (\nabla \phi) \, dV, \text{ by divergence theorem.} \end{aligned}$$

(Exercise 1972)

Sol. We have

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S \phi \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} \, dS &= \iint_S \left(\phi \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} \right) \cdot n \, dS = \iint_S (\phi \nabla \phi) \cdot n \, dS \\ &= \iint_V \nabla \cdot (\phi \nabla \phi) \, dV, \text{ by divergence theorem.} \end{aligned}$$

$$= 0, \text{ since } \nabla^2 \phi = 0 \text{ in } V \text{ because } \phi \text{ is harmonic in } V.$$

Ex. 13. If ϕ is harmonic in V , then

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S \phi \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} \, dS &= \iint_V |\nabla \phi|^2 \, dV \\ &= \iint_V [(\nabla \phi \cdot \nabla \phi) + \phi (\nabla \cdot \nabla \phi)] \, dV \\ &= \iint_V [(\nabla \phi)^2 + \phi \nabla^2 \phi] \, dV \\ &= \iint_V |\nabla \phi|^2 \, dV, \text{ since } \nabla^2 \phi = 0 \text{ and } (\nabla \phi)^2 = |\nabla \phi|^2. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 14. If ϕ is harmonic in V and $\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} = 0$ on S , then ϕ is constant in V .

Sol. Since ϕ is harmonic in V , therefore as in exercise 13, we have

$$\iint_S \phi \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} \, dS = \iint_V |\nabla \phi|^2 \, dV.$$

$$\text{But } \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} = 0 \text{ on } S. \text{ Therefore } \iint_S \phi \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} \, dS = 0.$$

$$\therefore \iint_V |\nabla \phi|^2 \, dV = 0.$$

$$\therefore |\nabla \phi|^2 = 0 \text{ in } V.$$

$$\therefore \nabla \phi = 0 \text{ in } V.$$

$$\therefore \phi = \text{constant in } V.$$

Ex. 15. If ϕ and ψ are harmonic in V and $\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} = \frac{\partial \psi}{\partial n}$ on S , then $\phi = \psi + c$ in V , where c is a constant.

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

49

Sol. We have, $\nabla^2 \phi = 0, \nabla^2 \psi = 0$ in V .
 $\therefore \nabla^2(\phi - \psi) = \nabla^2\phi - \nabla^2\psi = 0$ in V .
 Therefore $\phi - \psi$ is harmonic in V .

Again on S , $\frac{\partial}{\partial n}(\phi - \psi) = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial n} - \frac{\partial \psi}{\partial n} = 0$.
 Thus $\phi - \psi$ is harmonic in V and on S we have

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial n}(\phi - \psi) = 0.$$

Hence as in exercise 14, we have

$$\phi - \psi = c, \text{ where } c \text{ is a constant.}$$

Ex. 16. If $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F}$ denotes the divergence of a vector field \mathbf{F} at a point P , show that

$$\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} = \lim_{\delta V \rightarrow 0} \frac{\iiint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS}{\delta V},$$

where δV is the volume enclosed by the surface ∂S and the limits is obtained by shrinking δV to the point P .

Sol. We have by the divergence theorem,

$$\iiint_V \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} dV = \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS. \quad \dots(1)$$

By the mean value theorem of integral calculus, the left hand side can be written as

$$\overline{\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F}} \cdot \iiint_V dV = \overline{\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F}} \delta V,$$

where $\overline{\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F}}$ is some value intermediate between the maximum and minimum of $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F}$ throughout δV . Therefore (1) gives

$$\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} \delta V = \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS.$$

or $\overline{\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F}} = \frac{\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS}{\delta V}$.

Taking the limits as $\delta V \rightarrow 0$ such that P is always interior to δV , $\overline{\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F}}$ approaches the value $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F}$ at point P . Hence we get,

$$\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} = \lim_{\delta V \rightarrow 0} \frac{\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS}{\delta V}.$$

Ex. 17. Show that $\iint_S \mathbf{n} dS = 0$ for any closed surface S .

Solution. Let \mathbf{C} be any arbitrary constant vector. Then

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{C} \cdot \iint_S \mathbf{n} dS &= \iint_S \mathbf{C} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS \\ &= \iint_V (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{C}) dV, \text{ by divergence theorem} \\ &= 0. \end{aligned}$$

Since $\operatorname{div} \mathbf{C} = 0$.

Thus $\mathbf{C} \cdot \iint_S \mathbf{n} dS = 0$, where \mathbf{C} is an arbitrary vector.
 Therefore we must have $\iint_S \mathbf{n} dS = 0$.

Ex. 18. Prove that $\iint_S \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{n} dS = 0$ for any closed surface S .

Sol. Let \mathbf{C} be any arbitrary constant vector. Then

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{C} \cdot \iint_S \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{n} dS &= \iint_S \mathbf{C} \cdot [\mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{n}] dS \\ &= \iint_S (\mathbf{C} \times \mathbf{r}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS \end{aligned}$$

$= \iint_V [\nabla \cdot (\mathbf{C} \times \mathbf{r})] dV, \text{ by divergence theorem}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \iint_V [\mathbf{r} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{C} - \mathbf{C} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{r}] dV \\ &= 0, \text{ since } \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{C} = \mathbf{0} \text{ and } \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{r} = \mathbf{0}. \end{aligned}$$

Thus $\mathbf{C} \cdot \iint_S \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{n} dS = 0$, where \mathbf{C} is an arbitrary vector.

Therefore, we must have $\iint_S \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{n} dS = 0$.

Ex. 19. Prove that $\iint_S (\nabla \phi) \times \mathbf{n} dS = 0$ for a closed surface S .

Sol. Let \mathbf{C} be an arbitrary constant vector. Then

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{C} \cdot \iint_S (\nabla \phi) \times \mathbf{n} dS &= \iint_S \mathbf{C} \cdot [(\nabla \phi) \times \mathbf{n}] dS \\ &= \iint_S [\mathbf{C} \times \nabla \phi] \cdot \mathbf{n} dS. \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \iint_V [\mathbf{F} \cdot (\mathbf{C} \times \nabla \phi)] dV, \text{ by div. theorem} \\ &= \iint_V [\mathbf{F} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{C} - \mathbf{C} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}] dV \\ &= 0, \text{ since } \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{C} = \mathbf{0} \text{ and } \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = \mathbf{0}. \end{aligned}$$

Thus $\mathbf{C} \cdot \iint_S (\nabla \phi) \times \mathbf{n} dS = 0$, where \mathbf{C} is an arbitrary vector.

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

Fluxes

$$\iint_S (\nabla \phi) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0.$$

Ex. 20. Prove that $\iint_S \mathbf{n} \times (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) dS = 2V$,

where \mathbf{a} is a constant vector and V is the volume enclosed by the closed surface S .

Sol. We know that

$$\iiint_V \nabla \times \mathbf{B} dV = \iint_S \mathbf{n} \cdot \mathbf{B} dS.$$

(see § 8, part 3, page 232)

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Putting } \mathbf{B} = \mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}, \text{ we get:} \\ \iint_S \mathbf{n} \times (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) dS &= \iiint_V \nabla \times (\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) dV \\ &= \iiint_V \operatorname{curl}(\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) dV \\ &= \iiint_V 2\mathbf{a} dV, \text{ since } \operatorname{curl}(\mathbf{a} \times \mathbf{r}) = 2\mathbf{a} \end{aligned}$$

$$= 2V$$

Ex. 21. A vector \mathbf{B} is always normal to a given closed surface S .

Show that $\iint_S \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{B} dS = 0$, where \mathbf{B} is the region bounded by S .

Sol. We know that

$$\iint_S \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{B} dS = \iint_S \mathbf{n} \cdot \mathbf{B} dS.$$

Since \mathbf{B} is normal to S , therefore \mathbf{B} is parallel to \mathbf{n} . Therefore

$$\mathbf{n} \times \mathbf{B} = 0.$$

$$\therefore \iint_S \mathbf{n} \times \mathbf{B} dS = 0.$$

$$\therefore \iint_V \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{B} dV = 0.$$

Ex. 22. Express $\iint_S ((\operatorname{grad} p) \cdot \mathbf{v} + \rho \operatorname{div} \mathbf{v}) dS$, as a surface integral.

(Gauhati 1977)

Sol. From a vector identity we know that

$$\operatorname{div}(\rho \mathbf{v}) = (\operatorname{grad} \rho) \cdot \mathbf{v} + \rho \operatorname{div} \mathbf{v}$$

$$\therefore \iint_S ((\operatorname{grad} p) \cdot \mathbf{v} + \rho \operatorname{div} \mathbf{v}) dS = \iint_V \operatorname{div}(\rho \mathbf{v}) dV$$

$$= 2 \int_{x=0}^c \int_{y=0}^b \left[\frac{\rho z^2}{2} + yz + zx \right]_{x=0}^a dy dz$$

\therefore

1.2

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

$$= 2 \int_{z=0}^c \int_{y=0}^b \left[\frac{a^2}{2} + ay + az \right] dy dz$$

$$= 2 \int_{z=0}^c \left[\frac{a^2}{2} y + \frac{a}{2} y^2 + azy \right]_{y=0}^b dz$$

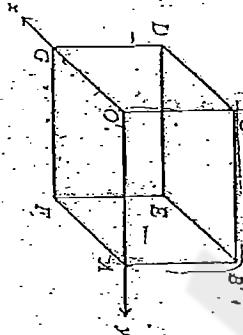
$$= 2 \int_{z=0}^c \left[\frac{a^2 b}{2} + \frac{ab^2}{2} + abz \right] dz = 2 \left[\frac{a^2 b}{2} z + \frac{ab^2}{2} z + ab \frac{z^2}{2} \right]_0^c$$

$$= [a^2 bc + ab^2 c + abc^2] = abc(a+b+c).$$

Surface Integral. We shall now calculate

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$$

over the six faces of the rectangular parallelopiped.



Over the face ABCO, $\mathbf{n} = -\mathbf{i}$, $x = 0$. Therefore

$$\iint_{ABCO} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$$

$$= \int_{z=0}^c \int_{y=0}^b \left(a^2 b - \frac{ab^2}{2} \right) dy dz$$

$$= \int_{z=0}^c \int_{y=0}^b a^2 b dy dz = \frac{a^2 b^2}{2} c$$

Over the face DEFG,

$$\mathbf{n} = \mathbf{j}, x = a.$$

Therefore,

$$\iint_{DEFG} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$$

$$= \int_{z=0}^c \int_{y=0}^b [(a^2 - yz) \mathbf{i} + (y^2 - za) \mathbf{j} + (z^2 - xy) \mathbf{k}] \cdot \mathbf{j} dy dz$$

$$= \int_{z=0}^c \int_{y=0}^b [(a^2 - yz) + (y^2 - za)] dy dz$$

$$= \int_{z=0}^c \int_{y=0}^b (a^2 - yz) dy dz = \int_{z=0}^c \left[a^2 y - \frac{yz^2}{2} \right]_{y=0}^b dz$$

$$= \int_{z=0}^c \left[a^2 b - \frac{zb^2}{2} \right] dz = \frac{a^2 b^2}{2} c$$

Adding the six surface integrals, we get

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \left[a^2 b^2 - \frac{a^2 b^2}{4} + \frac{a^2 b^2}{4} \right] + \left(b^2 ca - \frac{a^2 ca}{4} + \frac{a^2 ca}{4} \right)$$

$$+ \left(c^2 ab - \frac{a^2 b^2}{4} + \frac{a^2 b^2}{4} \right)$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$= abc(a + b + c)$$

Hence the theorem is verified.

Ex. 24. (b). If $\mathbf{F} = 4xz\mathbf{i} - y^2\mathbf{j} + yz\mathbf{k}$ and S is the surface bounded by $x = 0, y = 0, z = 0$, $y = 1, y = 1, z = 1$, evaluate $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$.

(Osmania 1990)

Sol. By Gauss divergence theorem,

$$\begin{aligned} & \iiint_V \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iiint_V \nabla \cdot \mathbf{F} dV \\ & \text{where, } V \text{ is the volume enclosed by the surface } S \\ & = \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (4xz) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-y^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (yz) \right] dV \\ & = \iiint_V (4z - 2y + y) dV = \iiint_V (4z - y) dV \quad (\text{curl } \phi) dV \\ & = \int_0^1 \int_0^1 \int_{z=0}^1 (4z - y) dz dy dz \\ & = \int_0^1 \int_0^1 \int_{z=0}^1 (4z - y) dz dy dz \\ & = \int_0^1 \int_0^1 \left[2z^2 - yz \right]_{z=0}^1 dz dy = \int_0^1 \int_0^1 (2 - y) dz dy \\ & = \int_0^1 \left[2y - \frac{y^2}{2} \right]_{y=0}^1 dy = \int_0^1 \left[2 - \frac{1}{2} \right] dy = \frac{3}{2} \int_0^1 dy = \frac{3}{2} \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 24. (c). Evaluate $\iint_S [4yz\phi \, dz + y^2 \, dz + yz \, d\phi]$

where S is the surface of the plane $x = 0, y = 0, z = 0$, $y = 1$ and $z = 1$.

Sol. By Gauss divergence theorem, the given surface integral is equal to the volume integral,

$$\iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (4xz) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-y^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (yz) \right] dV,$$

where V is the volume enclosed by the surface S .

Ex. 24. (d). Evaluate $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$ if $\mathbf{F} = xy\mathbf{i} + z^2\mathbf{j} + 2yz\mathbf{k}$ over the tetrahedron bounded by the planes $x = 0, y = 0, z = 0$ and $x + y + z = 1$.

Sol. By Gauss divergence theorem,

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iiint_V \nabla \cdot \mathbf{F} dV, \text{ where } V \text{ is the volume enclosed}$$

$$\begin{aligned} & \text{the surface } S \text{ of the tetrahedron} \\ & = \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (xy) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (z^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2yz) \right] dV \\ & = \iiint_V (y + 0 + 2y) dV \\ & = 3 \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^{1-x} \int_{z=0}^{1-x-y} y \, dz \, dy \, dx = 3 \int_0^1 \int_{y=0}^{1-x} y \left[z \right]_{z=0}^{1-x-y} dy \, dx \\ & = 3 \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^{1-x} y(1-x-y) dy \, dx \\ & = 3 \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^{1-x} (y - xy - y^2) dy \, dx \\ & = 3 \int_0^1 \left[\frac{y^2}{2} - xy \frac{y^2}{2} - \frac{y^3}{3} \right]_{y=0}^{1-x} dx \\ & = 3 \int_0^1 \left[\frac{1}{2}(1-x)^2 - \frac{1}{2}x(1-x)^2 - \frac{1}{3}(1-x)^3 \right] dx \\ & = 3 \int_0^1 \frac{1}{6}(1-x)^3 dx = \frac{3}{6} \left[\frac{(1-x)^4}{4} \right]_0^1 = \frac{3}{24} = \frac{1}{8} \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} & \text{Ex. 24. (e). Find the value of } \iint_S (\mathbf{r} \times \nabla \phi) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS. \\ & \text{where } \mathbf{r} = x^2\mathbf{i} + y^2\mathbf{j} + z^2\mathbf{k}, \phi = xy + yz + zx, \\ & S: \quad x = \pm 1, y = \pm 1, z = \pm 1. \\ & \text{Sol. By Gauss divergence theorem,} \\ & \iint_S (\mathbf{r} \times \nabla \phi) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iiint_V \nabla \cdot (\mathbf{r} \times \nabla \phi) dV, \\ & \text{where } V \text{ is the volume enclosed by the surface } S. \\ & \text{Now from a vector identity we know that:} \\ & \nabla \cdot (\mathbf{A} \times \mathbf{B}) = \mathbf{B} \cdot (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) - \mathbf{A} \cdot (\nabla \times \mathbf{B}), \\ & \nabla \cdot (\mathbf{r} \times \nabla \phi) = \nabla \phi \cdot (\nabla \times \mathbf{r}) - \mathbf{r} \cdot (\nabla \times (\nabla \phi)) \\ & = \nabla \phi \cdot (\nabla \times \mathbf{r}). \\ & \text{Now } \nabla \times \mathbf{r} = \nabla \times (x^2\mathbf{i} + y^2\mathbf{j} + z^2\mathbf{k}), \\ & \quad \nabla \times (x^2\mathbf{i}) = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x^2) = 2x \mathbf{j} - 2x \mathbf{k}, \\ & \quad \nabla \times (y^2\mathbf{j}) = \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (y^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (y^2) = 2y \mathbf{k} - 2y \mathbf{i}, \\ & \quad \nabla \times (z^2\mathbf{k}) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (z^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (z^2) = 2z \mathbf{i} - 2z \mathbf{j}. \end{aligned}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (z^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (y^2) \right] i + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (z^2) \right] j + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (y^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2) \right] k$$

$$= 0i + 0j + 0k = 0.$$

$\therefore \nabla \cdot (\mathbf{F} \times \nabla \phi) = (\nabla \phi) \cdot 0 = 0.$

Hence the given integral

$$= \iiint_V 0 \, dV = 0.$$

Ex. 25. Verify divergence theorem for $\mathbf{F} = (2x - z)i + x^2j - xz^2k$ taken over the region bounded by $x = 0, x = 1, y = 0, y = 1, z = 0, z = 1$. (Rohrlich and 1989, Agra 85)

Sol. By divergence theorem we have

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS = \iiint_V (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{F}) \, dV,$$

where S is the surface of the cube bounded by the planes $x = 0, x = 1, y = 0, y = 1, z = 0, z = 1$ and V is the volume enclosed by the surfaces S .

We have $\nabla \cdot \mathbf{F} = \nabla \cdot [(2x - z)i + x^2j - xz^2k]$.

$$= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2x - z) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (-xz^2).$$

$$= 2 + x^2 - 2xz.$$

$$\therefore \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS = \iiint_V (2 + x^2 - 2xz) \, dV.$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 \int_{z=0}^1 (2 + x^2 - 2xz) \, dz \, dy \, dx.$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 \left[2x + \frac{x^3}{3} - x^2z \right]_{z=0}^1 \, dy \, dx.$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 \left[2x + \frac{x^3}{3} - x^2z \right] \, dy \, dx.$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 \left(2 + \frac{1}{3}x^3 - x^2z \right) \, dy \, dx.$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 \left[\frac{7}{3}y - xy^2 \right]_{y=0}^1 \, dy \, dx = \int_0^1 \left(\frac{7}{3} - x \right) \, dx.$$

$$= \left[\frac{7}{3}x - \frac{1}{2}x^2 \right]_0^1 = \frac{7}{3} - \frac{1}{2} = \frac{11}{6}.$$

ORBEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

We shall now calculate $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS$ over the six faces of the cube.

Draw figure as in example 24 (a). Over the face OABC which lies in the yz -plane, $x = 0, z = 0$.

$$\therefore \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS = \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 (-x) \cdot (-i) \, dy \, dx$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 z \, dy \, dx = \int_{x=0}^1 z \, dy = \int_0^1 z \, dz = \left[\frac{z^2}{2} \right]_0^1 = \frac{1}{2}.$$

$$\text{Over the opposite face } DEFG, x = 1, n = i.$$

Therefore

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS = \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 [(2 - x) + y - xz^2] \cdot i \, dy \, dx$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 (2 - x) \, dy \, dx = \int_{x=0}^1 (2 - x) \left[y \right]_{y=0}^1 \, dx.$$

$$= \int_0^1 (2 - x) \, dx = \left[2x - \frac{x^2}{2} \right]_0^1 = 2 - \frac{1}{2} = \frac{3}{2}.$$

Over the face OCDC which lies in the xz -plane, $y = 0, n = -j$.

$$\therefore \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS = \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 [(2x - z) + xz^2] \cdot (-j) \, dz \, dx$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{z=0}^1 0 \, dz \, dx = 0.$$

Over the opposite face ABER, $y = 1, n = j$.

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS = \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 [(2x - z) + x^2] \cdot j \, dz \, dx$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 \left[\frac{2x^2}{3} - x^2z + x^3 \right]_{z=0}^1 \, dz \, dx.$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 \left[\frac{2x^2}{3} - x^2z + x^3 \right] \, dz \, dx.$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 \left[\frac{2x^2}{3} \right] \, dx \, dy = \int_0^1 \frac{1}{3} \, dy = \frac{1}{3}.$$

Over the face OCEA which lies in the xy -plane, $z = 0, n = k$.

Therefore

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS = \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 (2x + x^2) \cdot (-k) \, dy \, dx$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 (-2x^2 - x^3) \, dy \, dx = 0.$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$\int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 0 \, dx \, dy = 0.$$

Over the opposite face BCDE, $x = 1$, $y = k$.

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{S} = \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 [(2x-1) \mathbf{i} + x^2 \mathbf{j} - xk \mathbf{k}] \cdot \mathbf{k} \, dx \, dy$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 -x \, dx \, dy = \int_{x=0}^1 -x \left[y \right]_0^1 \, dx = \int_0^1 -x \, dx$$

$$= -\left[\frac{x^2}{2} \right]_0^1 = -\frac{1}{2}$$

Adding the six surface integrals, we get

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{S} = \frac{1}{2} + \frac{3}{2} + 0 + \frac{1}{3} + 0 - \frac{1}{2} = \frac{11}{6}. \quad (2)$$

From (1) and (2), we see that

$$\iint_S \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} \, d\mathbf{S} = \int_S (\mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \, dS.$$

This verifies Gauss divergence theorem.

Ex. 26. Verify divergence theorem for $\mathbf{F} = 4xz \mathbf{i} + y^2 \mathbf{j} + yz \mathbf{k}$ taken over the cube bounded by $x = 0, x = 1, y = 0, y = 1, z = 0, z = 1$.

Sol. Proceed as in solved example 25. Here we shall have

$$\iiint_V (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{F}) \, dV = \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (4xz) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-y^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (yz) \right] \, dV$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 \int_{z=0}^1 (4z - 2y + y) \, dx \, dy \, dz$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 (4z - y) \, dy \, dz = \frac{3}{2}.$$

The six surface integrals will come out to be $2, 0, -1, 0, \frac{1}{2}$ and 0 . Their sum = $\frac{3}{2}$.

Hence the theorem is verified.

Ex. 27. Evaluate

$$\iint_S x^2 \, d\mathbf{S} + y^2 \, d\mathbf{S} + 2z \, (xy - x - y) \, d\mathbf{S}$$

where S is the surface of the cube

$$0 \leq x \leq 1, 0 \leq y \leq 1, 0 \leq z \leq 1. \quad (\text{Meerut 1986})$$

Sol. By divergence theorem, the given surface integral is equal to the volume integral

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$\begin{aligned} \iiint_V & \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (y^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2z(xy - x - y)) \right] \, dV \\ &= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 \int_{z=0}^1 [2x + 2y + 2xy - 2x - 2y] \, dx \, dy \, dz \\ &= 2 \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 \int_{z=0}^1 xy \, dx \, dy \, dz = 2 \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 \left[\frac{xy^2}{2} \right]_{x=0}^1 \, dy \, dz \\ &= 2 \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^1 \frac{y}{2} \, dy \, dz = \int_{x=0}^1 \left[\frac{y^2}{2} \right]_{y=0}^1 \, dz \\ &= \int_{x=0}^1 \frac{1}{2} \, dz = \frac{1}{2} \left[z \right]_{x=0}^1. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 28. Evaluate, by Green's theorem in space (i.e., Gauss divergence theorem), the integral

$$\int_S 4xz \, d\mathbf{S} - y^2 \, d\mathbf{S} + yz \, d\mathbf{S},$$

where S is the surface of the cube bounded by the planes $x = 0, y = 0, z = 0, x = 1, y = 1, z = 1$. (Mumbai 1974, Kanpur 1977)

Sol. Let V be the volume enclosed by the surface S . Then by

$$\begin{aligned} & \iiint_S 4xz \, d\mathbf{S} - y^2 \, d\mathbf{S} + yz \, d\mathbf{S} \\ &= \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (4xz) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-y^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (yz) \right] \, dV \\ &= \frac{3}{2}, \text{ as in solved example 26.} \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Ex. 29. Use Gauss divergence theorem to show that } \int_S ((x^2 - yz) \mathbf{i} - 2x^2 y \mathbf{j} + 2k \mathbf{k}) \cdot n \, dS = \frac{1}{3} a^5,$$

where S denotes the surface of the cube bounded by the planes $x = 0, y = 0, z = 0, x = a, y = a, z = a$. (Roorkee 1979, Agra 1977)

Sol. Let V be the volume enclosed by the surface S of the given cube. Then by Gauss divergence theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned} & \iiint_S ((x^2 - yz) \mathbf{i} - 2x^2 y \mathbf{j} + 2k \mathbf{k}) \cdot n \, dS \\ &= \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2 - yz) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-2x^2 y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2) \right] \, dV \\ &= \iiint_V (3x^2 - 2x^2 + 0) \, dV \end{aligned}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

ORDINARY GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

$$= \int_{z=0}^a \int_{y=0}^a \int_{x=0}^a x^2 dx dy dz$$

$$= \int_{z=0}^a \int_{y=0}^a \left[\frac{x^3}{3} \right]_{x=0}^a dy dz = \int_{z=0}^a \int_{y=0}^a \frac{a^3}{3} dy dz$$

$$= \frac{a^3}{3} \int_{z=0}^a [y]^a_{y=0} dz = \frac{a^3}{3} \int_0^a a dz = \frac{a^4}{3} [z]^a_0 = \frac{a^5}{3}$$

Ex. 30. Evaluate $\iint_S (x\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k}) \cdot \hat{n} dS$ where S denotes the surface of the cube bounded by the planes $x = 0, y = 0, z = 0, x = a, y = a, z = a$ by the application of Gauss's divergence theorem. Verify your answer by evaluating the integral directly. (Ans. 9a⁵)

Sol. Let V be the volume bounded by the surface S of the given cube. Then by Gauss's divergence theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S (x\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k}) \cdot \hat{n} dS &= \iiint_V [\operatorname{div}(x\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k})] dV \\ &= \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x}(x) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(z) \right] dV = \iiint_V 3 dV \\ &= 3 \iiint_V dV = 3V = 3a^3, \text{ as } V = a^3 \text{ is the volume of the cube} \end{aligned}$$

whose each edge is of length a .

To verify our answer we shall evaluate $\iint_S (x\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k}) \cdot \hat{n} dS$ over the six faces of the cube.

Draw figure as in solved example 24 (a).

Over the face $OABC$ which lies in the xy -plane, $\hat{n} = -\hat{i}, x = 0$.

$\iint_{OABC} (x\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k}) \cdot \hat{n} dS = \iint_{OABC} (0\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k}) \cdot (-\hat{i}) dS = 0$.

Over the opposite face $DEFG, x = a, \hat{n} = \hat{i}$,

$$\iint_{DEFG} (x\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k}) \cdot \hat{n} dS = \iint_{DEFG} (a\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k}) \cdot \hat{i} dS.$$

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_{DEFG} dS &= a \iint_{DEFG} dS = a \cdot \text{area of the face } DEFG \\ &= a^2. \end{aligned}$$

$$= a^2.$$

Similarly calculate the other four surface integrals.

Adding the six surface integrals, we get

$$\iint_S (x\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k}) \cdot \hat{n} dS = 0 + a^3 + 0 + a^3 + 0 + a^3 = 3a^3.$$

Since $\iint_S (x\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k}) \cdot \hat{n} dS = \iiint_V [\operatorname{div}(x\hat{i} + y\hat{j} + z\hat{k})] dV$, therefore our answer is verified.

Ex. 31. (a) By transforming to a triple integral evaluate,

$$I = \iint_S (x^2 dy dz + x^2 z dx dy),$$

where S is the closed surface bounded by the planes $z = 0, z = b$ and the elliptic $x^2 + y^2 = a^2$.

Solution. By divergence theorem, the required surface integral I is equal to the volume integral

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x}(x^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(y^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(z^2) \right] dV \\ &= \int_{z=0}^b \int_{y=0}^a \int_{x=-\sqrt{a^2-y^2}}^{\sqrt{a^2-y^2}} (3x^2 + y^2 + z^2) dx dy dz \\ &= 4 \times 5 \int_{z=0}^b \int_{y=0}^a \int_{x=0}^{\sqrt{a^2-y^2}} x^2 dx dy dz \\ &= 20 \int_{z=0}^b \int_{y=0}^a \left[\frac{x^3}{3} \right]_{x=0}^{\sqrt{a^2-y^2}} dy dz \\ &= \frac{20}{3} \int_{z=0}^b \int_{y=0}^a (a^2 - y^2)^{3/2} dy dz \\ &= \frac{20}{3} \int_{z=0}^b \left[\frac{(a^2 - y^2)^{5/2}}{5} \right]_{y=0}^a dy = \frac{20}{3} \int_{z=0}^b b(a^2 - y^2)^{3/2} dy. \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Put } y = a \sin \theta \text{ so that } dy = a \cos \theta d\theta.$$

$$\therefore I = \frac{20}{3} b \int_0^{\pi/2} a^3 \cos^3 \theta (a \cos \theta) d\theta.$$

$$= \frac{20}{3} a^4 b \int_0^{\pi/2} \cos^4 \theta d\theta = \frac{20}{3} a^4 b \frac{3}{4} \frac{\pi}{2} = \frac{5}{4} \pi a^4 b.$$

$$\text{Ex. 31. (b). Evaluate } \iint_S (xz^2 dx dy + y^2 dy dz + yz^2 dz dx)$$

where S is the closed surface consisting of the cylinder $x^2 + y^2 = 4$ and the circular discs $z = 0$ and $z = 3$. (Osmania 1990)

Sol. Proceed as in Ex. 31 (a). (Ans. 60π)

Ex. 32. Apply Gauss's divergence theorem to evaluate

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$\iint_S (x^2 - yz) dy dz - 2x^2 y dz dx + z dy (dy)$$

over the surface of a cube bounded by the coordinate planes and the planes $x = y$, $z = a$.

Sol. By divergence theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S (F_1 \phi_1 dz + F_2 dz dx + F_3 dx dy) \\ = \iiint_V \left(\frac{\partial F_1}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial F_2}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial z} \right) dx dy dz. \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Here } F_1 = x^2 - yz, F_2 = -2x^2 y, F_3 = z, \\ \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial F_2}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial z} = 3x^2 - 2x^2 + 1 = x^2 + 1.$$

The given surface integral is equal to the volume integral

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{x=0}^a \int_{y=0}^a \int_{z=0}^a (x^2 + 1) dx dy dz \\ = \int_{x=0}^a \int_{y=0}^a \left[\frac{x^3}{3} + x \right]_{z=0}^a dx dy \\ = \int_{x=0}^a \int_{y=0}^a \left(\frac{x^3}{3} + a \right) dy dx = a^2 \left(\frac{a^3}{3} + a \right). \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 33. If $\Gamma = x^2 - yz + (z^2 - 1)$, find the value of

$$\iint_S F \cdot n dS \text{ where } S \text{ is the closed surface bounded by the planes } z = 0, z = 1 \text{ and the cylinder } x^2 + y^2 = 4.$$

Sol. By divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_S F \cdot n dS = \iiint_V \operatorname{div} F dV.$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Here } \operatorname{div} \Gamma = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-yz) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (z^2 - 1) \\ = 1 - 1 + 2z = 2z. \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S \operatorname{div} \Gamma dS &= \iint_{z=0}^1 \int_{x=-2}^2 \int_{y=-\sqrt{4-x^2}}^{\sqrt{4-x^2}} 2z dx dy dz \\ &= \int_{z=0}^1 \int_{x=-2}^2 [2xz]_{y=-\sqrt{4-x^2}}^{\sqrt{4-x^2}} dy dz \\ &= 2 \int_{z=0}^1 \int_{x=-2}^2 2xz dy dz = 2z^2 \int_{x=-2}^2 dx = 2z^2 \cdot 4 = 8z^2. \end{aligned}$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$\begin{aligned} &= 2 \int_{y=-2}^2 \int_{z=0}^4 4z \sqrt{(4-y^2)} dy dz = \int_{y=-2}^2 \left[4 \frac{z^2}{2} \sqrt{(4-y^2)} \right]_{z=0}^4 dy \\ &= 2 \int_{y=-2}^2 \sqrt{(4-y^2)} dy = 4 \int_0^2 \sqrt{(4-y^2)} dy \\ &= 4 \left[\frac{y}{2} \sqrt{(4-y^2)} + 2 \sin^{-1} \frac{y}{2} \right]_0^2 = 4 [2 \sin^{-1} 1] = 4 (2) \frac{\pi}{2} = 4\pi. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 34. Find $\iint_S A \cdot n dS$,

where $A = (2x + 3z) i - (xz + y) j + (y^2 + 2z) k$ and S is the surface of the sphere having centre at $(3, -1, 2)$, and radius 3.

Sol. Let V be the volume enclosed by the surface S . Then by Gauss divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_S A \cdot n dS = \iiint_V \operatorname{div} A dV.$$

$$\text{Now } \operatorname{div} A = \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2x + 3z) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-xz + y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (y^2 + 2z) \\ = 2 - 1 + 2 = 3.$$

$$\therefore \iint_S A \cdot n dS = \iiint_V 3 dV = 3 \iiint_V dV = 3V.$$

But V is the volume of a sphere of radius 3. Therefore $V = \frac{4}{3}\pi (3)^3 = 36\pi$.

$$\iint_S A \cdot n dS = 3V = 3 \times 36\pi = 108\pi.$$

Ex. 35. (i) Apply divergence theorem to evaluate

$$\iint_S ((x+z) \phi) \phi dz + (y+z) dz dx + (x+y) dx dy,$$

where S is the surface of the sphere $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 4$. (Andhra 1989)

Sol. By divergence theorem, the given surface integral is equal to the volume integral

$$\begin{aligned} \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x+z) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (y+z) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x+y) \right] dV \\ = \iiint_V 2 dV = 2 \iiint_V dV = 2V, \text{ where } V \text{ is the} \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{volume of the sphere } x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 4 \\ 1 = 2 \left[\frac{4}{3}\pi (2)^3 \right] = \frac{64}{3}\pi. \end{aligned}$$



VECTOR CALCULUS

GREENS, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

Ex. 35. (Q). By using the Gauss divergence theorem evaluate
 $\iint_S (x \frac{\partial}{\partial x} dx + y \frac{\partial}{\partial y} dy + z \frac{\partial}{\partial z} dz)$ where S is the surface of the sphere
 $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 4$.

Sol. By Gauss divergence theorem, the given surface integral is equal to the volume integral.

$$\begin{aligned} & \iint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x}(x) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(z) \right] dV, \text{ where } V \text{ is the volume} \\ & \text{enclosed by the sphere } x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 4 \\ & = \iint_V (1 + 1 + 1) dV = 3 \iint_V dV = 3V = 3 \cdot \frac{4}{3}\pi(2)^3 \\ & = 32\pi. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 36. If S is any closed surface enclosing a volume V and $F = x \hat{i} + 2y \hat{j} + 3z \hat{k}$, prove that

$$\iint_S F \cdot n dS = 6V.$$

Sol. By divergence theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S F \cdot n dS &= \iint_V \operatorname{div} F dV = \iint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x}(x) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(2y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(3z) \right] dV \\ &= \iint_V (1 + 2 + 3) dV = 6 \iint_V dV = 6V. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 37. Evaluate

$$\iint_S (x^2 + 2x^2y + 2y^2 + 1) dS$$

where S is the part of the sphere $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1$ above the xy -plane and bounded by the plane.

Sol. By divergence theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned} & \iint_S (x^2 + 2x^2y + 2y^2 + 1) dS \\ &= \iint_V \operatorname{div}(x^2 \hat{i} + 2x^2y \hat{j} + 2y^2 \hat{k}) dV, \\ &= \iint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x}(x^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(2x^2y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(2y^2) \right] dV \\ &= \iint_V [2x + 4x^2 + 4y] dV, \end{aligned}$$

where V is the volume enclosed by S

$$= \iint_V [2x + 4x^2 + 4y] dV.$$

Note that the order of integration is immaterial because the units of $\partial/\partial x$ and $\partial/\partial y$ are all constants.

$$= \frac{1}{3} \cdot \frac{2}{3} \cdot \int_0^{2\pi} \int_0^\pi \sin^2 \phi d\phi d\theta, \text{ on integrating with respect to } \theta$$

Ex. 38. By converting the surface integral into a volume integral

$$\begin{aligned} & \iint_S (x^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial x} dx + y^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial y} dy + z^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial z} dz), \\ & \text{where } S \text{ is the surface of the sphere } x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1, \quad (\text{Bombay 1970}) \end{aligned}$$

Sol. By divergence theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned} & \iint_S (F_1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x} dx + F_2 \frac{\partial}{\partial y} dy + F_3 \frac{\partial}{\partial z} dz) \\ &= \iint_V \left(\frac{\partial F_1}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial F_2}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial z} \right) dx dy dz, \end{aligned}$$

where V is the volume enclosed by S .

$$\begin{aligned} & \text{Here } F_1 = x^2, F_2 = y^2, F_3 = z^2, \\ & \therefore \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial F_2}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial z} = 3(x^2 + y^2 + z^2) \\ & \text{the given surface integral} \\ &= \iint_V 3(x^2 + y^2 + z^2) dx dy dz. \end{aligned}$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$= 3 \int_{r=0}^1 \int_{\theta=0}^{\pi/2} \int_{\phi=0}^{2\pi} r^2 r^2 \sin \theta dr d\theta d\phi, \quad \text{changing to polar spherical coordinates}$$

$$= 3 \times 2\pi \times 2 \times \frac{1}{3} = \frac{12\pi}{5}.$$

Ex. 39. Evaluate by divergence theorem the integral

$$\iiint_S x^2 dy dz + (x^2 y - z^3) dx dz + (2xy + y^2 z) dx dy,$$

where S is the entire surface of the hemispherical region bounded by $z = \sqrt{(x^2 + y^2)} \text{ and } z = 0.$ (Meem's 1974)

Sol. Here S is the part of the sphere $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = a^2$ above the xy -plane and bounded by this plane. Let V be the volume enclosed by $S.$ By Gauss divergence theorem,

$$\begin{aligned} & \iiint_S x^2 dy dz + (x^2 y - z^3) dx dz + (2xy + y^2 z) dx dy \\ &= \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2 y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2 y - z^3) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2xy + y^2 z) \right] dV \\ &= \iiint_V (x^2 + y^2 + z^2) dV. \end{aligned} \quad \dots(1)$$

We shall use spherical polar coordinates (r, θ, ϕ) to evaluate the triple integral (1). In polar, $z = r \cos \theta, x = r \sin \theta \cos \phi,$

$$y = r \sin \theta \sin \phi, dV = (dr)(r\theta)(r \sin \theta d\phi) = r^2 \sin \theta dr d\theta d\phi.$$

Also $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = r^2.$ To cover V the limits of r will be 0 to $a,$ those of θ will be 0 to $\pi/2$ and those of ϕ will be 0 to $2\pi.$ Hence the triple integral

$$\begin{aligned} (1) &= \int_0^a \int_{\theta=0}^{\pi/2} \int_{\phi=0}^{2\pi} r^2 r^2 \sin \theta dr d\theta d\phi \\ &= \int_0^a \int_{\theta=0}^{\pi/2} \int_{\phi=0}^{2\pi} r^4 \sin \theta dr d\theta d\phi \\ &= \int_0^a \int_{\theta=0}^{\pi/2} \left[\frac{r^5}{5} \right]_{r=0}^{r=a} \sin \theta d\theta d\phi \\ &= \frac{a^5}{5} \int_0^a \int_{\theta=0}^{\pi/2} \sin \theta d\theta d\phi = \frac{a^5}{5} \int_0^{\pi/2} \sin \theta \cdot [\theta]_{\theta=0}^{\pi/2} d\theta \\ &= \frac{2\pi a^5}{5}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 40. Using Gauss divergence theorem, evaluate

$$\iint_S (x i + y j + z^2 k) \cdot n dS$$

where S is the closed surface bounded by the cone $x^2 + y^2 = z^2$ and the plane $z = 1.$ (Agra 1973)

Sol. Let V be the volume enclosed by the closed surface $S.$ Then by Gauss divergence theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned} & \iint_S (x i + y j + z^2 k) \cdot n dS \\ &= \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (z^2) \right] dV \\ &= \iiint_V (2 + 2z) dV, \text{ where } V \text{ is the region bounded by the surfaces } z = 0, z = 1, z^2 = x^2 + y^2 \\ & \quad \text{surfaces } z = 0, z = 1, z^2 = x^2 + y^2 \\ &= 2 \int_{z=0}^1 \int_{x=-\sqrt{z^2-z}}^{x=\sqrt{z^2-z}} \int_{y=-\sqrt{(z^2-z)^2}}^{y=\sqrt{(z^2-z)^2}} (1+z) dx dy dz \\ &= 2 \int_{z=0}^1 \int_{x=-z}^z \left[(1+z) \left[y \right]_{x=-\sqrt{(z^2-z)}}^{x=\sqrt{(z^2-z)}} \right] dy dz \\ &= 2 \int_{z=0}^1 \int_{x=-z}^z (1+z) 2 \sqrt{(z^2-z)^2} dy dz \\ &= 8 \int_{z=0}^1 (1+z) \sqrt{(z^2-z)^2} dz \\ &= 8 \int_{z=0}^1 (1+z) \left[\frac{1}{2} \sqrt{(z^2-z)^2} + \frac{z^2}{2} \sin^{-1} \left(\frac{z}{z} \right) \right]_{z=0}^z dz \\ &\cong 8 \int_0^1 (1+z) \left[\frac{z^2}{2} \pi \right] dz = 2\pi \int_0^1 (z^2 + z^3) dz \\ &= 2\pi \left[\frac{z^3}{3} + \frac{z^4}{4} \right]_0^1 = 2\pi \left[\frac{1}{3} + \frac{1}{4} \right] = 2\pi \frac{7}{12} = \frac{7\pi}{6}. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 41. Evaluate $\iiint_S F \cdot n dS$ over the entire surface of the region above the xy -plane bounded by the cone $z^2 = x^2 + y^2$ and the plane $z = 4,$ if

$$\begin{aligned} F &= 4xz i + xy z^2 j + 3zk. \\ \text{Sol. By divergence theorem, we have} \\ \iiint_S F \cdot n dS &= \iint_V \operatorname{div} F dV. \end{aligned}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

where V is the volume enclosed by S .

$$\text{Here } \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x}(4xz) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(xy^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(3z) = 4z + xy^2 + 3.$$

Also V is the region bounded by the surfaces

$$z = 0, z = 4, z = x^2 + y^2.$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Therefore, } \iiint_V \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} dV &= \iiint_V (4z + xy^2 + 3) dx dy dz \\ &= \int_0^4 \int_{x^2}^4 \int_{x^2+y^2}^{x^2+y^2} (4z + xy^2 + 3) dx dy dz \\ &= 2 \int_0^4 \int_{x^2}^4 \int_{x^2+y^2}^{x^2+y^2} (4z + xz^2 + 3) dx dy dz \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{since } \int_{x^2+y^2}^{x^2+y^2} x dx = 0.$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \frac{1}{2} \int_{x^2}^4 \int_{x^2}^4 \int_{x^2+y^2}^{x^2+y^2} (4z + 3) (x^2 + y^2) dy dx \\ &\quad \text{on integrating with respect to } z \\ &= 4 \int_{x^2}^4 \int_{y=0}^z (4z + 3) \sqrt{x^2 + y^2} dy dz \end{aligned}$$

on integrating with respect to x .

$$\begin{aligned} &= 4 \int_{y=0}^4 \int_{z=0}^y (4z + 3) \sqrt{x^2 + y^2} dy dz \\ &= 4 \int_{y=0}^4 (4z + 3) \left[\frac{1}{2} \sqrt{x^2 + y^2} + \frac{y^2}{2} \sin^{-1} \frac{y}{z} \right]_0^y dz \\ &= 4 \int_0^4 (4z + 3) \left[\frac{1}{2} \sin^{-1} \frac{y}{z} \right] dz = \pi \int_0^4 (4z^2 + 3z^2) dz \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \pi \left[z^4 + z^3 \right]_0^4 = \pi(256 + 64) = 320\pi. \\ \text{Ex. 42. Show that } \iint_S & (x^2 i + y^2 j + z^2 k) \cdot n dS \end{aligned}$$

vanishes where S denotes the surface of the ellipsoid

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2} + \frac{y^2}{b^2} + \frac{z^2}{c^2} = 1.$$

Solution. We have by divergence theorem

$$\iint_S (x^2 i + y^2 j + z^2 k) \cdot n dS = \iiint_V \operatorname{div} (x^2 i + y^2 j + z^2 k) dV, \text{ where } V \text{ is the volume}$$

enclosed by S

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Ex. 43. Use divergence theorem to evaluate } \iint_S & (x^2 i + y^2 j + z^2 k) \cdot n dS \\ \text{where } S \text{ is the surface } & x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1. \end{aligned}$$

| Soln. Let V be the volume bounded by the surface S of the sphere $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1$. Then by Gauss divergence theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned} &= \iiint_V (2x + 2y + 2z) dx dy dz \\ &= 2 \iint_V \int_0^{\sqrt{1-(x^2+y^2)}} \int_{-\sqrt{1-x^2-y^2}}^{\sqrt{1-x^2-y^2}} (2x + 2y + 2z) dx dy dz \\ &= 4 \int_0^c \int_0^b \int_{-\sqrt{1-(x^2+y^2)}}^{\sqrt{1-(x^2+y^2)}} (y + z) \sqrt{1 - \frac{y^2}{b^2} - \frac{z^2}{c^2}} dy dz \\ &\quad \text{on integrating with respect to } x \\ &= 2 \int_0^a \int_0^b \int_{-\sqrt{1-(x^2+y^2)}}^{\sqrt{1-(x^2+y^2)}} (y + z) dy dz \\ &= 8 \int_0^c \int_0^b \int_{-\sqrt{1-(x^2+y^2)}}^{\sqrt{1-(x^2+y^2)}} z \sqrt{1 - \frac{y^2}{b^2} - \frac{z^2}{c^2}} dy dz \\ &= 8 \int_0^c \int_0^b z \left[\frac{1}{2} \sqrt{b^2 \left(1 - \frac{z^2}{c^2} \right)} - y^2 \right] dy dz \\ &= \frac{8}{b} \int_0^c z \left[\frac{1}{2} \sqrt{b^2 \left(1 - \frac{z^2}{c^2} \right)} - y^2 \right] dy dz \\ &\quad + \frac{b^2}{2} \left[1 - \frac{z^2}{c^2} \right] \sin^{-1} \frac{y}{b} \sqrt{1 - \frac{y^2}{b^2}} \Big|_{y=0}^{\sqrt{1-(x^2+y^2)}} dz \\ &= \frac{8}{b} \int_0^c z \left[\frac{b^2}{2} \left(1 - \frac{z^2}{c^2} \right) \sin^{-1} \frac{y}{b} \right] dy dz = 0. \end{aligned}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$= \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (ax) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (bx) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (cx) \right] dV$$

$$= 3 \iiint_V dV = 3V, \text{ where } V \text{ is the volume enclosed by the}$$

sphere $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1$ whose radius is 1.

Ex. 44. Use divergence theorem to find $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{S}$ for the vector

$$\mathbf{F} = \hat{x}(1-y)\hat{j} + 2z\hat{k}$$

over the sphere $x^2 + y^2 + (z-1)^2 = 1$, whose centre is the point $(0, 0, 1)$ and radius 1. Let V be the volume enclosed by S . Then by Gauss divergence theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{S} &= \iiint_V (\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F}) dV \\ &= \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2z) \right] dV \\ &= \iiint_V (1 - 1 + 2) dV = 2 \iiint_V dV \\ &\Rightarrow 2V, \text{ where } V \text{ is the volume of the sphere} \end{aligned}$$

$$x^2 + y^2 + (z-1)^2 = 1 \text{ whose radius is 1.}$$

$$= 2^2 \cdot \frac{4}{3}\pi \cdot 1^3 = \frac{8}{3}\pi.$$

Ex. 45. If $\mathbf{F} = ax\hat{i} + by\hat{j} + cz\hat{k}$, where a, b, c are constants, show that

$$\iint_S (n \cdot \mathbf{F}) d\mathbf{S} = \frac{4\pi}{3} (a+b+c),$$

S being the surface of the sphere $(x-1)^2 + (y-2)^2 + (z-3)^2 = 1$.

Sol. By the divergence theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S (n \cdot \mathbf{F}) d\mathbf{S} &= \iiint_V (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{F}) dV, \text{ where } V \text{ is the volume} \\ &\text{enclosed by the sphere } S \text{ whose radius is 1.} \\ &\iint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (ax) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (by) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (cz) \right] dV \\ &\Rightarrow \iiint_V (a+b+c) dV = (a+b+c)V = (a+b+c) \cdot \frac{4}{3}\pi, \end{aligned}$$

Since the volume, V enclosed by a sphere of unit radius is $\frac{4}{3}\pi(1)^3$, i.e., $\frac{4}{3}\pi$

$$= \frac{4}{3}\pi(a+b+c).$$

Ex. 46. Verify the divergence theorem for

$$\mathbf{F} = 4x\hat{i} - 2y^2\hat{j} + z^2\hat{k}$$

taken over the region bounded by the surfaces $x^2 + y^2 = 4, z = 0, z = 3$. (Alahabad 1978)

Sol. Let S denote the closed surface bounded by the cylinder $x^2 + y^2 = 4$ and the planes $z = 0, z = 3$. Also let V be the volume bounded by the surface S . By Gauss divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{S} = \iiint_V \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} dV.$$

We have, $\iiint_V \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} dV = \iiint_V \nabla \cdot \mathbf{F} dV$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (4x) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-2y^2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (z^2) \right] dV \\ &= \iiint_V (4 - 4y + 2z) dV \\ &= 2 \int_{-2}^3 \int_{-2}^2 \int_{-(4-x^2)}^{(4-x^2)} (4 - 4y + 2z) dV dy dx \\ &= -2 \int_{-2}^3 \int_{-2}^2 \int_{-(4-x^2)}^{(4-x^2)} (2 + z) dV dy dx \\ &= 4 \int_{-2}^3 \int_{-2}^2 \int_{-(4-x^2)}^{(4-x^2)} (2 + z) dV dy dx \\ &= 4 \int_{-2}^3 \int_{-2}^2 \left[2y + \frac{z^2}{2} \right]_{-(4-x^2)}^{(4-x^2)} dy dx \\ &= 4 \int_{-2}^3 \int_{-2}^2 [2\sqrt{(4-x^2)} + z\sqrt{(4-x^2)}] dy dx \\ &= 4 \int_{-2}^3 \left[2z\sqrt{(4-x^2)} + \frac{z^2}{2}\sqrt{(4-x^2)} \right]_{x=-2}^3 dx \\ &= 4 \int_{-2}^3 \frac{21}{2}\sqrt{(4-x^2)} dx = 4 \cdot \frac{21}{2} \cdot 2 \int_0^2 \sqrt{(4-x^2)} dx \end{aligned}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S, AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

$$= 84 \int_0^{\pi} \left[\frac{z}{2} (4 - z^2) + 2 \sin^{-1} \frac{z}{2} \right] dz = 84 \int_0^{\pi} \left[\frac{z}{2} \cdot \frac{\pi}{2} \right] dz = 84\pi.$$

Now we shall evaluate the surface integral.

For evaluating this surface integral give complete solution of solved example 61 on page 197.

Thus $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{S} = 84\pi.$

$$\text{Also we see that } \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{S} = \iint_V \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} dV.$$

This completes the verification of Gauss divergence theorem.

Ex. 47. Use Gauss divergence theorem to find $\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{S}$,

where $\mathbf{F} = 2x^2 \mathbf{i} - y^2 \mathbf{j} + 4xz^2 \mathbf{k}$ and S is the closed surface in the first octant bounded by $x^2 + z^2 = 9$ and $x = 2$. (Kanpur 1975)

Sol. Let V be the volume enclosed by the closed surface S . Then, by Gauss divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{S} = \iint_V \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} dV$$

$$= \iint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2x^2 \mathbf{i}) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-y^2 \mathbf{j}) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (4xz^2 \mathbf{k}) \right] dV$$

$$= \iint_V (4x^3 \mathbf{i} - 2y^2 \mathbf{j} + 8xz^2 \mathbf{k}) dV, \text{ where } V \text{ is the volume in the first octant bounded by the cylinder } x^2 + z^2 = 9 \text{ and the planes } x = 0, z = 2$$

$$= 2 \int_0^2 \int_{x=0}^{x=\sqrt{9-z^2}} \int_{z=0}^{z=2} (2x^3 - y^2 + 8xz^2) dx dz dy$$

$$= 2 \int_0^2 \int_{x=0}^{x=\sqrt{9-z^2}} \left[xy^2 - \frac{1}{3} y^3 + 4xz^3 \right]_{x=0}^{x=\sqrt{9-z^2}} dx dz$$

$$= 2 \int_0^2 \int_{x=0}^{x=\sqrt{9-z^2}} \left[x(9 - z^2) - \frac{1}{3}(9 - z^2)^3 + 4xz \cdot (9 - z^2) \right] dx dz$$

$$= 8 \int_0^2 \int_{x=0}^{x=\sqrt{9-z^2}} z^2 (9 - z^2)^2 dz dt$$

Ex. 48. Verify divergence theorem for the function $\mathbf{F} = y\mathbf{i} + x\mathbf{j} + z^2\mathbf{k}$ over the cylindrical region bounded by $x^2 + y^2 = a^2$, $z = 0$ and $z = h$.

Sol. Let S denote the closed surface bounded by the cylinder $x^2 + y^2 = a^2$ and the planes $z = 0, z = h$. Also let V be the volume bounded by the surface S . By Gauss divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{S} = \iint_V \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} dV.$$

$$\text{We have } \iint_S \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} dV = \iiint_V [\operatorname{div} (\mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{i} + x\mathbf{j} + z^2\mathbf{k})] dV$$

$$= \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (z^2) \right] dV = \iiint_V 2z dV$$

$$= 2 \int_{z=0}^h \int_{x=0}^{x=\sqrt{a^2-z^2}} \int_{y=0}^{y=\sqrt{a^2-x^2}} 2z dx dy dz$$

$$= 4 \int_{z=0}^h \int_{x=0}^{x=\sqrt{a^2-z^2}} \int_{y=0}^{y=\sqrt{a^2-x^2}} z dx dy dz$$

$$= 4 \int_{z=0}^h \int_{x=0}^{x=\sqrt{a^2-z^2}} \left[y \right]_{y=0}^{y=\sqrt{a^2-x^2}} dx dz$$

$$= 4 \int_{z=0}^h \int_{x=0}^{x=\sqrt{a^2-z^2}} \left[\frac{1}{2} (a^2 - x^2) \right] dx dz$$

$$= 8 \int_0^h \int_0^{\sqrt{a^2-z^2}} z^2 (a^2 - x^2) dx dz$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= 8 \int_{x=0}^a \sqrt{(a^2 - x^2)} \cdot \left[\frac{2}{2} \right]_{z=0}^h dx \\
 &= 8 \int_0^a \frac{4t^2}{2} \sqrt{(a^2 - t^2)} dt = 4t^2 \int_0^a \sqrt{(a^2 - t^2)} dt \\
 &= 4t^2 \left[\frac{t}{2} \sqrt{(a^2 - t^2)} + \frac{a^2}{2} \sin^{-1} \frac{t}{a} \right]_0^a = 4t^2 \left[\frac{a^2}{2} \cdot \frac{\pi}{2} \right] \\
 &= \pi a^2 h^2. \quad \dots(1)
 \end{aligned}$$

Now we shall evaluate the surface integral

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS.$$

The surface S consists of three surfaces: (i) the surface S_1 of the base of the cylinder i.e., the plane face $z = 0$, (ii) the surface S_2 of the top face of the cylinder i.e., the plane face $z = h$ and (iii) the surface S_3 of the convex portion of the cylinder.

For the surface S_1 i.e., $z = 0$, $\mathbf{F} = y\mathbf{i} + x\mathbf{j}$, putting $z = 0$ in \mathbf{F} .

A unit vector \mathbf{n} along the outward drawn normal to S_1 is obviously

$$\therefore \iint_{S_1} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} (\mathbf{i} + x\mathbf{j}) \cdot (-\mathbf{k}) dS = 0.$$

For the surface S_2 i.e., $z = h$, $\mathbf{F} = y\mathbf{i} + z\mathbf{j} + h^2 \mathbf{k}$, putting $z = h$ in \mathbf{F} .

A unit vector \mathbf{n} along the outward drawn normal to S_2 is given by

$$\begin{aligned}
 &\therefore \iint_{S_2} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_2} (y\mathbf{i} + x\mathbf{j} + h^2 \mathbf{k}) \cdot \mathbf{k} dS \\
 &= \iint_{S_2} h^2 dS = h^2 \iint_{S_2} dS = h^2 \cdot \text{area of the plane face } S_2 \text{ of the cylinder} \\
 &= \pi h^2. \quad \pi a^2 h^2.
 \end{aligned}$$

For the convex portion S_3 i.e., $x^2 + y^2 = a^2$, a vector normal to S_3 is given by

$$\nabla(x^2 + y^2) = 2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j}.$$

$x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 16$ above the xy -plane.

$\mathbf{n} = \text{a unit vector along outward drawn normal at any point of } S_3$

$$= \frac{2x\mathbf{i} + 2y\mathbf{j}}{\sqrt{4x^2 + 4y^2}} = \frac{x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}}{a}, \text{ since } x^2 + y^2 = a^2 \text{ on } S_3.$$

$$\therefore \text{on } S_3, \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} = (y\mathbf{i} + x\mathbf{j} + z^2 \mathbf{k}) \cdot \left[\frac{1}{a} \cdot (x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}) \right]$$

$$= \frac{1}{a} xy + \frac{1}{a} xy = \frac{2}{a} xy.$$

Also $dS = \text{elementary area on the surface } S_3$

$$= a d\theta dz, \text{ using cylindrical coordinates } r, \theta, z.$$

$$\therefore \iint_{S_3} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_3} \frac{2}{a} xy a d\theta dz$$

$$= \int_{z=0}^h \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} 2a \cos \theta a \sin \theta d\theta dz$$

$$= 2a^2 \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \cos \theta \sin \theta \left[z \right]_{z=0}^h d\theta$$

$$= 2a^2 h \int_0^{2\pi} \cos \theta \sin \theta d\theta = a^2 h \int_0^{2\pi} \sin 2\theta d\theta$$

$$= a^2 h \left[-\frac{\cos 2\theta}{2} \right]_0^{2\pi} = -\frac{a^2 h}{2} [\cos 4\pi - \cos 0] = 0.$$

Hence the total surface integral

$$\begin{aligned}
 \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS &= 0 + \pi a^2 h^2 + 0 = \pi a^2 h^2. \\
 \text{From (1) and (2), we see that} \\
 \iint_V \text{div } \mathbf{F} dV &= \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS. \\
 \text{This verifies divergence-theorem.}
 \end{aligned}
 \quad \dots(2)$$

$$\text{Ex 49. If } \mathbf{F} = (x^2 + y - 4)\mathbf{i} + 3xy\mathbf{j} + (2xz + z^2)\mathbf{k}, \text{ evaluate}$$

$$\iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS \text{ where } S \text{ is the surface of the sphere}$$

$$x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 16 \text{ above the } xy\text{-plane.}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S, AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

63

Sol. The surface $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 16$ meets the plane $z = 0$ in a circle C given by $x^2 + y^2 = 16$. Let S_1 be the plane region bounded by the circle C . If σ is a point in S_1 , then S_1 is a closed surface. Let V be the region bounded by S_1 .

If \mathbf{k} denotes the outward drawn (drawn outside the region V) unit normal vector to S_1 , then on the plane surface S_1 , we have $\mathbf{n} = -\mathbf{k}$. Note that \mathbf{k} is a unit vector normal to S_1 drawn into the region V .

Now by an application of Gauss divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_S \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0$$

$$\text{or } \iint_S \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS + \iint_{S_1} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0$$

[S_1 consists of S and S_1]

$$\text{or } \iint_S \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS - \iint_{S_1} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0$$

[\because on S_1 , $\mathbf{n} = -\mathbf{k}$]

$$\text{or } \iint_S \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{k} dS.$$

Now $\mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} =$

$$\begin{vmatrix} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \\ x^2 + y^2 - 4 & 3xy \end{vmatrix} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x}(x^2 + y^2 - 4) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(3xy)$$

$$= 01 - xz + (3y - 1)\mathbf{k} = -xz + (3y - 1)\mathbf{k}$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{k} = (-xz + (3y - 1))\mathbf{k} \cdot \mathbf{k} = 3y - 1.$$

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS &= \iint_{S_1} (3y - 1) dS \\ &= \int_{r=0}^{2\pi} \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} (3r \sin \theta - 1) r d\theta dr, \quad \text{changing to polars} \end{aligned}$$

[Note that S_1 is a circle in xy -plane with centre

$$= \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \int_{r=0}^4 3r^2 \sin \theta d\theta dr - \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \int_{r=0}^4 r d\theta dr.$$

Original and radius 4]

$$= 0 - \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \left[\frac{2r^3}{3} \right]_0^{2\pi} d\theta = \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \sin \theta d\theta = 0$$

$$= -8 \left[\theta \right]_0^{2\pi} = -16\pi.$$

$$\text{Ex. 50. If } \mathbf{F} = \mathbf{y}\mathbf{i} + (\mathbf{x} - 2xz)\mathbf{j} - xy\mathbf{k}, \text{ evaluate} \\ \iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS \text{ where } S \text{ is the surface of the sphere.}$$

(Kanpur 1980)

\mathbf{F} denotes the outward drawn (drawn outside the region V) unit normal vector to S , then on the plane surface S_1 , we have $\mathbf{n} = -\mathbf{k}$.

Note that \mathbf{k} is a unit vector normal to S_1 drawn into the region V . By Gauss divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_S (\mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iiint_V [\operatorname{div}(\mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F})] dV$$

[$\because \operatorname{div}(\mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F}) = 0$]

$$\therefore \iint_S (\mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS + \iint_{S_1} (\mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0$$

[$\because S$ consists of S and S_1]

$$\text{or } \iint_S (\mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS - \iint_{S_1} (\mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{k} dS = 0$$

[\because on S_1 , $\mathbf{n} = -\mathbf{k}$]

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S (\mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS &= \iint_{S_1} (\mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{k} dS. \\ \text{Now } \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} &= \begin{vmatrix} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \\ x & x - 2xz \end{vmatrix} - \begin{vmatrix} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ y & -xy \end{vmatrix} \end{aligned}$$

$$= \begin{vmatrix} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \\ x & x - 2xz \end{vmatrix} - \begin{bmatrix} \frac{\partial}{\partial x}(-xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(y) \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(-xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(0) \end{bmatrix}$$

[Original and radius 4]

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$= x[1+y] - 2xz \mathbf{k} + k \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x - 2xz) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (y) \right]$$

$$\therefore (\text{curl } \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{k} = (x[1+y] - 2xz)\mathbf{k} \quad \text{over the surface } S_1 \text{ bounded by the circle } x^2 + y^2 = a^2, z = 0.$$

$$\text{Hence } \iint_S (\text{curl } \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} 0 dS = 0.$$

Ex. 51. Evaluate $\iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$, where

$$\mathbf{A} = [xye^z + \log(z+1) - \sin x] \mathbf{i} \quad \text{and } S \text{ is the surface of the sphere } x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = a^2 \text{ above the } xy\text{-plane.}$$

Sol. Proceed as in solved example 50.

$$\text{Here curl } \mathbf{A} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ xy & xye^z + \log(z+1) - \sin x & 0 \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= 1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x} [xye^z + \log(z+1) - \sin x] - 1 \frac{\partial}{\partial z} [xye^z + \log(z+1) - \sin x]$$

$$= xe^z \mathbf{i} - (ye^z - \cos x) \mathbf{j}.$$

$$\therefore (\text{curl } \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{k} = [xe^z \mathbf{i} - (ye^z - \cos x) \mathbf{j}] \cdot \mathbf{k} = 0.$$

$$\text{Hence } \iint_S (\text{curl } \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} 0 dS = 0.$$

Ex. 52. Evaluate $\iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$, where

$$\mathbf{A} = (x-z)\mathbf{i} + (x^3 + yz)\mathbf{j} - 3xy^2 \mathbf{k} \quad \text{and } S \text{ is the surface of the cone } z = 2 - \sqrt{x^2 + y^2} \text{ above the } xy\text{-plane.}$$

Sol. The surface $z = 2 - \sqrt{x^2 + y^2}$ meets the plane $z = 0$ in a circle C given by $x^2 + y^2 = 4$, $z = 0$. Let S_1 be the plane region bounded by the circle C . If S' is the surface consisting of the surfaces S and S_1 , then S' is a closed surface. Let V be the volume bounded by S' .

S and S_1 , then S' is a closed surface. By application of divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_{S'} \text{curl } \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0 \quad [\text{See Ex. 1 page 233}]$$

$$\text{or } \iint_S \text{curl } \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS + \iint_{S_1} \text{curl } \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0$$

$$\text{or } \iint_S \text{curl } \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} \text{curl } \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{k} dS \quad [\because \text{on } S_1, \mathbf{n} = -\mathbf{k}]$$

$$\text{Now curl } \mathbf{A} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x-z & x^3 + yz & -3xy^2 \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= 1(-6xy - y) + \mathbf{j}(-1 + 3y^2) + \mathbf{k}(3x^2 - 0).$$

$$\therefore \text{curl } \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{k} = 3x^2.$$

$$\therefore \iint_S \text{curl } \mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} 3x^2 dS,$$

$$= \iint_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \iint_{r=0}^{3\sqrt{2}} 3r^2 \cos^2 \theta r d\theta dr, \text{ changing to polars}$$

$$= 3 \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \int_{r=0}^{3\sqrt{2}} r^3 \cos^2 \theta d\theta dr = 3 \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \left[\frac{r^4}{4} \right]_0 \cos^2 \theta d\theta$$

$$= 12 \int_0^{2\pi} \cos^2 \theta d\theta$$

$$= 12 \times 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \cos^2 \theta d\theta = 48 \times \frac{1}{2} \times \frac{\pi}{2} = 12\pi.$$

Ex. 53. Evaluate $\iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$, where

$$\mathbf{F} = (x^2 + y - 4) \mathbf{i} + 3xy \mathbf{j} + (2xz + z^2) \mathbf{k} \quad \text{and } S \text{ is the surface of the paraboloid } z = 4 - (x^2 + y^2) \text{ above the } xy\text{-plane.}$$

Sol. The surface $z = 4 - (x^2 + y^2)$ meets the plane $z = 0$ in a circle C given by $x^2 + y^2 = 4$, $z = 0$. Let S_1 be the plane region bounded by the circle C . If S' is the surface consisting of the surfaces S and S_1 , then S' is a closed surface. Let V be the volume bounded by S' .

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREENS, GAUSS AND STOKES THEOREMS

If \mathbf{n} denotes the outward drawn (drawn outside the region V) unit normal vector to S , then on the plane surface S_1 , we have $\mathbf{n} = -\mathbf{k}$. Note that \mathbf{k} is a unit vector normal to S_1 drawn into the region V .

By Gauss divergence theorem we have

$$\iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iiint_V (\operatorname{div} \mathbf{F}) dV, \quad \text{Since } \operatorname{div} \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = 0,$$

$$\iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS + \iint_{S_1} (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0.$$

[S_1 consists of S and S_1]

$$\iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS - \iint_{S_1} (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0. \quad \text{[Since } \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = 0 \text{]}$$

[\mathbf{n} on S_1 , $\mathbf{n} = -\mathbf{k}$]

$$\iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{k} dS.$$

$$\text{Now } \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x^2+y-4 & 3xy & 2xz+2 \end{bmatrix}$$

$$= 1 \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2xz+2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (3xy) \right] - i \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2xz+2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2+y-4) \right] \\ + 3x \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (3xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2+y-4) \right]$$

$$= 0 \mathbf{i} - 2xz \mathbf{j} + (3y-1) \mathbf{k}$$

$= 3y-1$ over the surface S_1 bounded by the circle

$$x^2+y^2=4, z=0.$$

$$\therefore \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} (3y-1) dS$$

$$= \int_{-2}^2 \int_{-\sqrt{4-x^2}}^{\sqrt{4-x^2}} (3y-1) dy dx \\ = 2 \int_{-2}^2 \int_{0}^{\sqrt{4-x^2}} (-1) dy dx \quad [y: 3y \text{ is an odd function of } y]$$

radius is $\frac{1}{2}\pi$.

$$I = -2 \int_{x=-2}^{x=2} \left[y \right]_{y=0}^{y=\sqrt{(4-x^2)}} dx \\ = -2 \int_{-2}^2 \sqrt{(4-x^2)} dx = -4 \int_0^2 \sqrt{(4-x^2)} dx \\ = -4 \left[\frac{x}{2} \sqrt{(4-x^2)} + 2 \sin^{-1} \frac{x}{2} \right]_0^2 = -4 \left[\frac{2\pi}{2} \right] = -4\pi.$$

$$\text{Ex. 54. Evaluate } \iint_S (ax^2+by^2+cz^2) dS \text{ over the sphere } x^2+y^2+z^2=1 \text{ using the divergence theorem.}$$

Solution. Let us first put the integral

$$\iint_S (ax^2+by^2+cz^2) dS \text{ in the form }$$

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS,$$

where \mathbf{n} is unit normal vector to S .

The normal vector to $\rho(x, y, z) = x^2+y^2+z^2-1=0$ is

$$\mathbf{n} = \frac{\nabla \rho}{|\nabla \rho|} = \frac{2x\mathbf{i}+2y\mathbf{j}+2z\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{4(x^2+y^2+z^2)}}.$$

$$= x\mathbf{i}+y\mathbf{j}+z\mathbf{k} \quad [\because x^2+y^2+z^2=1, \text{ on } S]$$

Now we are to choose \mathbf{F} such that

$$\mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} = \mathbf{F} \cdot (\mathbf{x}\mathbf{i}+\mathbf{y}\mathbf{j}+\mathbf{z}\mathbf{k}) = ax^2+by^2+cz^2.$$

$$\text{Obviously } \mathbf{F} = ax\mathbf{i}+by\mathbf{j}+cz\mathbf{k}$$

$$\text{Now } \iint_S (ax^2+by^2+cz^2) dS.$$

$$= \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS, \text{ where } \mathbf{F} = ax\mathbf{i}+by\mathbf{j}+cz\mathbf{k}$$

$$= \iint_V \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{d}\mathbf{r} dV, \text{ by divergence theorem}$$

$$= \iiint_V (a+b+c) dV \quad [\because \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} = a+b+c]$$

$$= (a+b+c) \int_{-1}^1 \int_{-\sqrt{1-x^2}}^{\sqrt{1-x^2}} \int_{-\sqrt{1-y^2}}^{\sqrt{1-y^2}} dV = (a+b+c) V$$

$= (a+b+c) \frac{4}{3}\pi r^3$ since the volume V enclosed by the sphere of

VECTOR CALCULUS

(GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS)

Ex. 55. Compute

(I) $\iint_S (a^2x^2 + b^2y^2 + c^2z^2)^{1/2} dS$, and

(II) $\iint_S (a^2x^2 + b^2y^2 + c^2z^2)^{-1/2} dS$,

over the ellipsoid $a^2x^2 + b^2y^2 + c^2z^2 = 1$.

Sol. (I). Let us first put the integral

$$\iint_S F \cdot n dS,$$

where n is a unit normal vector to the closed surface S whose equation is $ax^2 + by^2 + cz^2 = 1$.
The normal vector to $\phi(x, y, z) = ax^2 + by^2 + cz^2 - 1 = 0$ is

$$= \nabla\phi = 2ax\mathbf{i} + 2by\mathbf{j} + 2cz\mathbf{k},$$

$$\therefore n = \frac{\nabla\phi}{|\nabla\phi|} = \frac{2ax\mathbf{i} + 2by\mathbf{j} + 2cz\mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{(4a^2x^2 + 4b^2y^2 + 4c^2z^2)}},$$

Now we are to choose F such that $F \cdot n = \sqrt{(a^2x^2 + b^2y^2 + c^2z^2)}$.

$$\text{Obviously } F = a\mathbf{i} + b\mathbf{j} + c\mathbf{k}.$$

$$\text{Now } \iint_S (a^2x^2 + b^2y^2 + c^2z^2)^{1/2} dS,$$

$$= \iint_S F \cdot n dS, \text{ where } F = ax\mathbf{i} + by\mathbf{j} + cz\mathbf{k}$$

$$= \iint_V \operatorname{div} F dV, \quad \text{by divergence theorem; } V \text{ is the volume enclosed by the closed surface } S.$$

$$= \iint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x}(ax) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(by) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(cz) \right] dV$$

$$= (a+b+c) \iint_V dV = (a+b+c) V$$

$$= (a+b+c) \cdot \frac{4\pi}{3} \cdot \left(\frac{1}{\sqrt{a}} \cdot \frac{1}{\sqrt{b}} \cdot \frac{1}{\sqrt{c}} \right) = \frac{4\pi}{3} \frac{(a+b+c)}{\sqrt{(abc)}}$$

Note that the equation of the ellipsoid $ax^2 + by^2 + cz^2 = 1$ can be written as $\frac{x^2}{a^2} + \frac{y^2}{b^2} + \frac{z^2}{c^2} = 1$ and the volume of the ellipsoid

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2} + \frac{y^2}{b^2} + \frac{z^2}{c^2} = 1 \text{ is } \frac{4}{3}\pi abc.$$

(II). Proceed as in Part (I) of this question.

Here we are to choose F such that $F \cdot n = 1/\sqrt{(a^2x^2 + b^2y^2 + c^2z^2)}$ on S .Obviously $F = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}$ be our choice.

$$F \cdot n = \frac{ax^2 + by^2 + cz^2}{\sqrt{(a^2x^2 + b^2y^2 + c^2z^2)}} = \frac{\sqrt{(a^2x^2 + b^2y^2 + c^2z^2)}}{\sqrt{(a^2x^2 + b^2y^2 + c^2z^2)}} = 1 \text{ on } S.$$

Note that on S , $a^2x^2 + b^2y^2 + c^2z^2 = 1$.

$$\text{Now } \iint_S \frac{1}{\sqrt{(a^2x^2 + b^2y^2 + c^2z^2)}} dS,$$

$$= \iint_S F \cdot n dS, \text{ where } F = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + z\mathbf{k}$$

$$= \iint_V (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{F}) dV, \quad \text{by divergence theorem; } V \text{ is the volume enclosed by the surface } S.$$

$$= \iiint_V \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x}(x) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y}(y) + \frac{\partial}{\partial z}(z) \right] dV = \iiint_V 3 dV$$

$$= 3V = 3 \cdot \frac{4}{3} \pi \cdot \frac{1}{\sqrt{abc}} = \frac{4\pi}{\sqrt{abc}}$$

$$\text{Ex. 56. Evaluate } \iint_S (x^2 + y^2) dS, \text{ where } S \text{ is the surface of the cone } z^2 = 3(x^2 + y^2).$$

Sol. Let S be the surface of the cone $z^2 = 3(x^2 + y^2)$ bounded by the planes $z = 0$ and $z = 3$. The plane $z = 3$ cuts the surface $z^2 = 3(x^2 + y^2)$ in the circle $x^2 + y^2 = 3$; $z = 3$. Let S_1 be the plane region bounded by this circle. Let S' be the closed surface consisting of the surfaces S and S_1 .Let us first put the integral $\iint_S (x^2 + y^2) dS$ in the form

$$\iint_S (x^2 + y^2) dS, \quad \text{where } n \text{ is a unit vector along the outward drawn normal to the surface } S.$$

whose equation is $\phi(x, y, z) = 3(x^2 + y^2) - z^2 = 0$.

$$\text{We have } n = \frac{\nabla\phi}{|\nabla\phi|} = \frac{1}{\sqrt{(36x^2 + 36y^2 + 4z^2)}} \cdot$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

67.

$$= \frac{3xi + 3yi - zk}{\sqrt{(x^2 + y^2) + z^2}} = \frac{3xi + 3yi - zk}{\sqrt{3z^2 + z^2}}$$

since on S, $x^2 + y^2 = 2$

$$= \frac{3xi + 3yi - zk}{2} \rightarrow zk$$

$$\int_S \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{S} = \iint_S (\mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n}) dS$$

$$\text{Now take } \mathbf{F} = \frac{2z}{3}(x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}). \text{ Then on } S, \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} = x^2 + y^2.$$

By Gauss divergence theorem, we have

$$\int_S \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{S} = \iiint_V \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} dV,$$

where V is the volume enclosed by the closed surface S .

$$\text{We have } \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} = \operatorname{div} \left(\frac{2}{3}x\mathbf{i} + \frac{2}{3}y\mathbf{j} \right)$$

$$= \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{2}{3}x^2 \right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{2}{3}y^2 \right) = \frac{2}{3}x + \frac{2}{3}y = \frac{4}{3}z$$

$$\iiint_V \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} dV = \iiint_V \frac{4}{3}z dV, \quad \text{where } V \text{ is the volume}$$

bounded by $z = 0$, $z = 3$ and $x^2 + y^2 = z^2$

$$= \frac{4}{3} \int_{z=0}^3 \int_{x=-\sqrt{z}}^{x=\sqrt{z}} \int_{y=-\sqrt{z-x^2}}^{y=\sqrt{z-x^2}} \frac{4}{3}z dxdydz$$

$$= \frac{4}{3} \cdot 2 \int_0^3 \int_0^{\sqrt{z}} \int_{-\sqrt{z-y^2}}^{\sqrt{z-y^2}} \frac{4}{3}z dxdydz$$

$$= \frac{8}{3} \int_{z=0}^3 \int_{y=0}^{\sqrt{z}} \int_{x=0}^{\sqrt{z-y^2}} \frac{4}{3}z dxdydz$$

$$= \frac{8}{3} \int_{z=0}^3 \int_{y=0}^{\sqrt{z}} z \sqrt{(z-y^2)} - y^3 dy dz$$

$$= 2 \cdot \frac{8}{3} \int_{z=0}^3 \int_{y=0}^{\sqrt{z}} \frac{1}{2} \sqrt{\left(\frac{z^2}{3} + y^2\right)} dy dz$$

$$= \frac{16}{3} \int_0^3 z \left[\frac{y}{2} \sqrt{\left(\frac{z^2}{3} + y^2\right)} + \frac{z^2}{6} \sin^{-1} \left(\frac{y}{\sqrt{z^2/3}} \right) \right]_{y=0}^{y=\sqrt{z}} dz$$

$$= \frac{16}{3} \int_0^3 z \left[0 + \frac{z^2}{6} \sin^{-1} \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} \right] dz = \frac{16}{3} \cdot \frac{1}{6} \cdot \frac{\pi}{2} \int_0^3 z^3 dz$$

$$= \iint_S (x^2 + y^2) dS + \iint_{S_1} \frac{2z}{3} (x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}) \cdot k dS, \quad \text{... (3)}$$

since on S_1 , $\mathbf{n} = \mathbf{k}$, $z = 3$

$$\text{Also } \iint_S (\mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n}) dS = \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS + \iint_{S_1} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$$

$$= \iint_S (x^2 + y^2) dS + \iint_{S_1} \frac{23}{3} (x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j}) \cdot k dS, \quad \text{... (2)}$$

S' consists of S and S_1

$$= \iint_S (x^2 + y^2) dS + 0 = \iint_S (x^2 + y^2) dS, \quad \text{... (3)}$$

From (1), (2) and (3), we have

$$\iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 9\pi.$$

$$\int_V \mathbf{F} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} dV = \int_S \mathbf{F} \times \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{ds} + \int_V \mathbf{F} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{r} dV,$$

$$\text{Sol. We have } \int_S \mathbf{F} \times \mathbf{r} \cdot \mathbf{ds} = \int_S (\mathbf{F} \times \mathbf{l}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS,$$

\mathbf{n} is a unit normal vector to the surface S

$$= \int_S (\mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{r} \times \mathbf{l}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS, \text{ by Gauss divergence theorem}$$

$$= \int_S (\mathbf{F} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{r}) dS - \int_S \mathbf{r} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} dS,$$

$$\iint_S \mathbf{r} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} dS = \iint_S \mathbf{F} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{r} dS + \iint_V \mathbf{F} \cdot \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{r} dV,$$

Stokes' theorem: Let S be a piecewise smooth, simple closed curve C . Let $\mathbf{F}(x, y, z)$ be a continuous vector function having continuous first partial derivatives in a region of space which contains C in its interior. Then

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot n \, dS = \iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot dS$$

where C is traversed in the positive direction. The direction of C is called positive if an observer, walking on the boundary of S in this direction, with his head pointing in the direction of outward drawn normal n to S , has the surface on the left.

(Merrill 88; Robilhund 90; Osnania 89; Kakatiya 90, 92)

Note: $\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \oint_C (\mathbf{F} \cdot \hat{\mathbf{t}}) \, ds = \oint_C (\mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{t}) \, ds$, where \mathbf{t} is unit direction of the tangent vector to C . Therefore $\mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{t}$ is the component of $\mathbf{curl F}$ in the direction of outward drawn normal vector n of S . Therefore in words, Stokes' theorem may be stated as follows:

The line integral of the tangential component of vector \mathbf{F} taken around a simple closed curve C is equal to the surface integral of the normal component of the curl of \mathbf{F} taken over any surface S having C as its boundary.

Cartesian equivalent of Stokes' theorem.

Let $\mathbf{F} = F_1 \mathbf{i} + F_2 \mathbf{j} + F_3 \mathbf{k}$. Let outward drawn normal vector n of S make angles α, β, γ with positive directions of x, y, z axes.

Then $n = \cos \alpha \mathbf{i} + \cos \beta \mathbf{j} + \cos \gamma \mathbf{k}$

Also $\nabla \times \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ F_1 & F_2 & F_3 \end{vmatrix}$

$$= \left(\frac{\partial F_3}{\partial y} - \frac{\partial F_2}{\partial z} \right) \mathbf{i} + \left(\frac{\partial F_1}{\partial z} - \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial x} \right) \mathbf{j} + \left(\frac{\partial F_2}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial y} \right) \mathbf{k}$$

$$\therefore (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot n = \left(\frac{\partial F_3}{\partial y} - \frac{\partial F_2}{\partial z} \right) \cos \alpha + \left(\frac{\partial F_1}{\partial z} - \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial x} \right) \cos \beta + \left(\frac{\partial F_2}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial y} \right) \cos \gamma$$

$$\text{Also } \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = (F_1 \mathbf{i} + F_2 \mathbf{j} + F_3 \mathbf{k}) \cdot (dx \mathbf{i} + dy \mathbf{j} + dz \mathbf{k})$$

∴ Stokes' theorem can be written as

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$\oint_C F_1 dx + F_2 dy + F_3 dz = \iint_S \left[\left(\frac{\partial F_3}{\partial y} - \frac{\partial F_2}{\partial z} \right) \cos \alpha + \left(\frac{\partial F_1}{\partial z} - \frac{\partial F_3}{\partial x} \right) \cos \beta + \left(\frac{\partial F_2}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial y} \right) \cos \gamma \right] dS.$$

Proof of Stoke's theorem. Let S be a surface which is such that its projections on the xy , xz and yz planes are regions bounded by simple closed curves. Suppose S can be represented simultaneously in the forms

$$z = f(x, y)$$

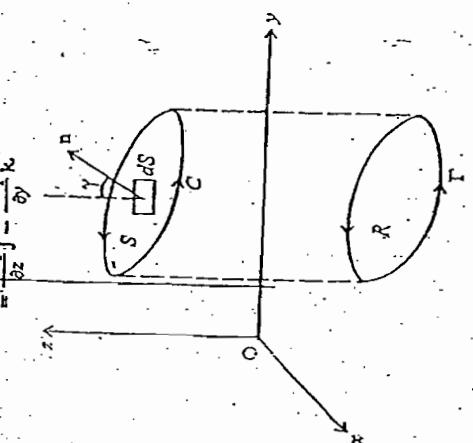
where f, g, h are continuous functions and have continuous first partial derivatives.

Consider the integral

$$\iint_S (\nabla \times (F_1)) \cdot n dS.$$

We have

$$\begin{aligned} \nabla \times (F_1) &= \begin{vmatrix} i & j & k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ F_1 & F_2 & F_3 \end{vmatrix} \\ &= \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial z} j - \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial y} k \end{aligned}$$



GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$\begin{aligned} \therefore (\nabla \times (F_1)) \cdot n &= \left(\frac{\partial F_1}{\partial z} j - \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial y} k \right) \cdot n \\ &= \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial z} \cos \beta - \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial y} \cos \gamma. \end{aligned}$$

$\therefore \iint_S (\nabla \times (F_1)) \cdot n dS = \iint_S \left(\frac{\partial F_1}{\partial z} \cos \beta - \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial y} \cos \gamma \right) dS.$

We shall prove that

$$\iint_S \left(\frac{\partial F_1}{\partial z} \cos \beta - \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial y} \cos \gamma \right) dS = \oint_C F_1 dx.$$

Let R be the orthogonal projection of S on the xy -plane and let Γ be its boundary which is oriented as shown in the figure. Using the representation $z = f(x, y)$ of S , we may write the line integral over C as

$$\begin{aligned} \oint_C F_1 (x, y, z) dx &= \oint_C F_1 [x, y, f(x, y)] dx \\ &= \oint_{\Gamma} \{F_1 [x, y, f(x, y)] dx + 0 dy\} \\ &= - \iint_R \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial y} dx dy, \quad \text{by Green's theorem in plane} \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{But } \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial y} [x, y, f(x, y)] = \frac{\partial F_1 (x, y, z)}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial F_1 (x, y, z)}{\partial z} \frac{\partial z}{\partial y}. \quad \left[\because z = f(x, y) \right]$$

Now the equation $z = f(x, y)$ of the surface S can be written as

$$\phi(x, y, z) \equiv z - f(x, y) = 0.$$

We have $\text{grad } \phi = - \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial x} i - \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial y} j + k$.

Let $|\text{grad } \phi| = a$.

Since $\text{grad } \phi$ is normal to S , therefore, we get

$$n = \pm \frac{\text{grad } \phi}{a}.$$

But the components of both n and $\text{grad } \phi$ in positive direction of z -axis are positive. Therefore

$$n = + \frac{\text{grad } \phi}{a}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

or $\cos \alpha \mathbf{i} + \cos \beta \mathbf{j} + \cos \gamma \mathbf{k} = -\frac{1}{a} \frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} - \frac{1}{a} \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{1}{a} \mathbf{k}$.
 $\therefore \cos \alpha = -\frac{1}{a} \frac{\partial f}{\partial x}$, $\cos \beta = -\frac{1}{a} \frac{\partial f}{\partial y}$, $\cos \gamma = \frac{1}{a}$.

$$\text{Now } dS = \frac{dx dy}{\cos \gamma} = a dx dy.$$

$$\iint_S \left(\frac{\partial F_1}{\partial x} \cos \beta - \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial y} \cos \gamma \right) dS$$

$$= \iint_R \left[\frac{\partial F_1}{\partial x} \left(-\frac{1}{a} \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \right) - \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial y} \left(\frac{1}{a} \right) \right] a dx dy$$

$$= - \iint_R \left(\frac{\partial F_1}{\partial y} + \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial z} \frac{\partial f}{\partial y} \right) dx dy. \quad \dots (2)$$

From (1) and (2), we get

$$\oint_C F_1 dr = \iint_S \left(\frac{\partial F_1}{\partial z} \cos \beta - \frac{\partial F_1}{\partial y} \cos \gamma \right) dS$$

$$= \iint_S [\nabla \times (F_1 \mathbf{i})] \cdot \mathbf{n} dS \quad \dots (3)$$

Similarly by projections on the other coordinate planes, we get

$$\oint_C F_2 \phi \psi = \iint_S [\nabla \times (F_2 \mathbf{j})] \cdot \mathbf{n} dS \quad \dots (4)$$

$$\oint_C F_3 dz = \iint_S [\nabla \times (F_3 \mathbf{k})] \cdot \mathbf{n} dS \quad \dots (5)$$

Adding (3), (4), (5), we get

$$\oint_C (F_1 dx + F_2 dy + F_3 dz) = \iint_S [\nabla \times (F_1 \mathbf{i} + F_2 \mathbf{j} + F_3 \mathbf{k})] \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$$

$$\text{or } \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS.$$

If the surface S does not satisfy the restrictions imposed above, given then Stoke's theorem will be true provided S can be subdivided into surfaces S_1, S_2, \dots, S_k with boundaries C_1, C_2, \dots, C_k which do satisfy the restrictions. Stoke's theorem holds for each such surface. The sum of surface integrals over S_1, S_2, \dots, S_k will give us surface integral over S while the sum of the integrals over C_1, C_2, \dots, C_k will give us the integral over C .

Note. Green's theorem in plane is a special case of Stokes theorem. If R^2 is a region in the xy -plane bounded by a closed curve C , then the vector form Green's theorem in plane can be written as

$$\iint_R (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{k} dR = \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}.$$

This is nothing but a special case of Stoke's theorem because here $\mathbf{k} = \mathbf{n}$ = outward drawn unit normal to the surface of region R .

Solved Examples

Ex. 1. Prove that $\oint_C \mathbf{r} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = 0$.

Sol. By Stoke's theorem

$$\oint_C \mathbf{r} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\text{curl } \mathbf{r}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0, \text{ since curl } \mathbf{r} = 0.$$

Ex. 2. Prove that $\oint_C \phi \nabla \psi \cdot d\mathbf{r} = - \oint_C \psi \nabla \phi \cdot d\mathbf{r}$.

Sol. By Stoke's theorem, we have

$$\oint_C \nabla \cdot (\phi \psi) \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S [\text{curl grad}(\phi \psi)] \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$$

But $\nabla \cdot (\phi \psi) = \phi \nabla \psi + \psi \nabla \phi = 0$, since $\text{curl grad}(\phi \psi) = 0$.

$$\therefore \oint_C (\phi \nabla \psi + \psi \nabla \phi) \cdot d\mathbf{r} = 0$$

$$\text{or } \oint_C \phi \nabla \psi \cdot d\mathbf{r} = - \oint_C \psi \nabla \phi \cdot d\mathbf{r}.$$

Ex. 3. (a) Prove that $\oint_C \phi \nabla \psi \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S [\nabla \phi \times \nabla \psi] \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$.

Sol. By Stoke's theorem, we have

$$\oint_C \phi \nabla \psi \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S [\nabla \times (\phi \nabla \psi)] \cdot \mathbf{n} dS.$$

$$\therefore = \iint_S [\nabla \phi \times \nabla \psi + \phi \text{curl grad } \psi] \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$$

$= \iint_S [\nabla \phi \times \nabla \psi + \phi \text{curl grad } \psi] \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$, since $\text{curl grad } \psi = 0$.

Ex. 3 (b). Show that $\oint_C \phi \nabla \phi \cdot d\mathbf{r} = 0$, C being a closed curve.

Sol. Applying Stoke's theorem to the vector function $\phi \nabla \phi$, we have

$$\oint_C (\phi \nabla \phi) \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S [\text{curl}(\phi \nabla \phi)] \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \iint_S (\phi \operatorname{curl} \nabla \phi + \nabla \phi \cdot \nabla \phi) \cdot n \, dS \\
 &= \iint_S 0 \cdot n \, dS \\
 &= 0
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 4. Prove that $\oint_C \phi \, dr = \iint_S dS \times \nabla \phi$. (Kanpur 1977)

Sol. Let A be any arbitrary constant vector. Let $F = \phi A$. Applying Stokes's theorem for F, we get

$$\begin{aligned}
 \oint_C F \cdot dr &= \iint_S (\nabla \times (\phi A)) \cdot n \, dS = \iint_S [\nabla(\phi \times A) + \phi \operatorname{curl} A] \cdot dS \\
 &= \iint_S (\nabla \phi \times A) \cdot dS, \quad \text{since } \operatorname{curl} A = 0. \\
 \oint_C (\phi A) \cdot dr &= \iint_S A \cdot (dS \times \nabla \phi) \\
 \text{or } A \cdot \oint_C \phi \, dr &= A \cdot \iint_S dS \times \nabla \phi \quad \text{or } A \cdot \left[\oint_C \phi \, dr - \iint_S dS \times \nabla \phi \right] = 0.
 \end{aligned}$$

Since A is an arbitrary vector, therefore we must have

$$\oint_C \phi \, dr = \iint_S dS \times \nabla \phi.$$

Ex. 5. By Stokes's theorem prove that $\operatorname{div} \operatorname{curl} F = 0$.

Sol. Let V be any volume enclosed by a closed surface. Then by divergence theorem

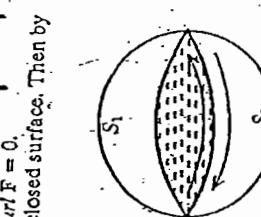
$$\begin{aligned}
 &\iiint_V \nabla \cdot (\operatorname{curl} F) \, dV \\
 &= \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} F) \cdot n \, dS.
 \end{aligned}$$

Divide the surface S into two portions and S_2 by a closed curve C. Then

$$\begin{aligned}
 &\iint_S (\operatorname{curl} F) \cdot n \, dS \\
 &= \iint_{S_1} (\operatorname{curl} F) \cdot n \, dS_1 + \iint_{S_2} (\operatorname{curl} F) \cdot n \, dS_2. \quad \dots(1)
 \end{aligned}$$

By Stokes's theorem right hand side of (1) is

$$\oint_C F \cdot dr - \iint_C F \cdot dS = 0.$$



Negative sign has been taken in the second integral because the positive directions about the boundaries of the two surfaces are opposite.

$$\iint_V \nabla \cdot (\operatorname{curl} F) \, dV = 0.$$

Now this equation is true for all volume elements V. Therefore we have $\nabla \cdot (\operatorname{curl} F) = 0$ or $\operatorname{div} \operatorname{curl} F = 0$.

Ex. 6. By Stoke's theorem prove that $\operatorname{curl} \operatorname{grad} \phi = 0$.

Solution. Let S be any surface enclosed by a simple closed curve C. Then by Stoke's theorem, we have

$$\iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \operatorname{grad} \phi) \cdot n \, dS = \oint_C \operatorname{grad} \phi \cdot dr.$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Now } \operatorname{grad} \phi \cdot dr &= \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} i + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} j + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} k \right) \cdot (dx i + dy j + dz k) \\
 &= \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} dx + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} dy + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} dz = d\phi.
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\therefore \oint_C \operatorname{grad} \phi \cdot dr = \oint_C d\phi = [\phi]_A^A, \text{ where } A \text{ is any point on } C.$$

$$\text{Therefore we have } \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \operatorname{grad} \phi) \cdot n \, dS = 0.$$

Now this equation is true for all surface elements S. Therefore we have, $\operatorname{curl} \operatorname{grad} \phi = 0$.

Ex. 7. (a). Verify Stoke's theorem for $F = y i + z j + x k$ where S is the upper half surface of the sphere $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1$ and C is its boundary. (Meerut 1984; Roorkee 91; Agra 70; Andhra 92).

Sol. The boundary C of S is a circle in the x-y-plane of radius unity and centre origin. The equations of the curve C are $x^2 + y^2 = 1$, $z = 0$. Suppose $x = \cos t$, $y = \sin t$, $z = 0$, $0 \leq t \leq 2\pi$ are parametric equation of C. Then

$$\begin{aligned}
 \oint_C F \cdot dr &= \oint_C (y i + z j + x k) \cdot (dx i + dy j + dz k) \\
 &= \oint_C (y \, dx + z \, dy + x \, dz) = \oint_C y \, dx, \text{ since on } C, z = 0 \text{ and } dz = 0 \\
 &= \int_0^{2\pi} \sin t \frac{dt}{dt} dt = \int_0^{2\pi} -\sin^2 t \, dt
 \end{aligned}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$= -\frac{1}{2} \int_0^{2\pi} (1 - \cos 2t) dt = -\frac{1}{2} \left[t - \frac{\sin 2t}{2} \right]_0^{2\pi}$$

$$= -\pi \quad \dots (1)$$

Now let us evaluate $\iint_S (\text{curl } \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$. We have $\text{curl } \mathbf{F}$

$$= \nabla \times \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ y & z & x \end{vmatrix} = -\mathbf{i} - \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}.$$

If S_1 is the plane region bounded by the circle C , then by an application of divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_S \text{curl } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} \text{curl } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{k} dS \quad [\text{See Ex. 50 page 267}]$$

$$= \iint_{S_1} (-1 - \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}) \cdot \mathbf{k} dS = \iint_{S_1} (-1) dS = - \iint_{S_1} dS = -S_1.$$

$$\text{But } S_1 = \text{area of a circle of radius } 1 = \pi (1)^2 = \pi.$$

$$\therefore \iint_S \text{curl } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = -\pi. \quad \dots (2)$$

Hence from (1) and (2), the theorem is verified.

Ex. 7 (b). Verify Stoke's theorem for

$$\mathbf{F} = (x^2 + y - 4) \mathbf{i} + 3xy \mathbf{j} + (2xz + z^2) \mathbf{k}$$

where S is the upper half of the sphere $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 16$ and C is its boundary.

Sol. The boundary C of S is the circle $x^2 + y^2 = 16, z = 0$ lying in the xy -plane. Suppose $x = 4 \cos t, y = 4 \sin t, z = 0, 0 \leq t < 2\pi$ are parametric equations of C . Then

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \oint_C ((x^2 + y - 4) \mathbf{i} + 3xy \mathbf{j})$$

$$= \oint_C [(x^2 + y - 4) \mathbf{i} + 3xy \mathbf{j} + (2xz + z^2) \mathbf{k}]$$

$$= \oint_C [(x^2 + y - 4) \mathbf{i} + 3xy \mathbf{j} + (2xz + z^2) \mathbf{k}], \text{ since on } C, z = 0 \text{ and } dz = 0$$

$$= \int_0^{2\pi} \left[(x^2 + y - 4) \frac{dx}{dt} + 3xy \frac{dy}{dt} \right] dt$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$= \int_0^{2\pi} \left[(16 \cos^2 t + 4 \sin t - 4) (-4 \sin t) \right. \\ \left. + 3(16 \sin t \cos t, 4 \cos t) \right] dt$$

$$= 128 \int_0^{2\pi} \cos^2 t \sin t dt - 16 \int_0^{2\pi} \sin^2 t dt + 16 \int_0^{2\pi} \sin t dt$$

$$= 128.0 - 16.4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \sin^2 t dt + 16.0 = -64 \cdot \frac{1}{2} \cdot \frac{\pi}{2} = -16\pi \quad \dots (1)$$

$$\left[\text{Note that } \int_0^{\pi/2} f(x) dx = 0, \text{ if } f(2a - x) = -f(x) \right]$$

$$\text{and } = 2 \int_0^a f(x) dx, \text{ if } f(2a - x) = f(x)$$

$$\text{Now let us evaluate } \iint_S (\text{curl } \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS. \text{ We have } \text{curl } \mathbf{F}$$

$$= \nabla \times \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x^2 + y - 4 & 3xy & 2xz + z^2 \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= 0\mathbf{i} - z\mathbf{j} + (3y - 1)\mathbf{k} = -z\mathbf{j} + (3y - 1)\mathbf{k}$$

If S_1 is the plane region bounded by the circle C , then by an application of Gauss divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_S \text{curl } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} \text{curl } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{k} dS \quad [\text{See Ex. 50 page 267}]$$

$$= \iint_{S_1} (-z\mathbf{j} + (3y - 1)\mathbf{k}) \cdot \mathbf{k} dS = \iint_{S_1} (3y - 1) dS$$

$$= \int_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} \int_{r=0}^4 (3r \sin \theta - 1)r d\theta dr, \text{ changing to polaris}$$

[Note that S_1 is a circle in xy -plane with centre origin and radius 4]

$$= -16\pi. \quad \dots (2)$$

Hence from (1) and (2), Stoke's theorem is verified.

Ex. 8. Verify Stoke's theorem for $\mathbf{F} = (2x - y^2) \mathbf{i} - yz^2 \mathbf{j} - y^2 z \mathbf{k}$, where S is the upper half surface of the sphere $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1$ and C is its boundary.

(Agra 1960; Rohilkhand 78; Allahabad 78; Kanpur 70; Osmann 89; 91)

VECTOR CALCULUS

Sol. The boundary C of S is a circle in the xy -plane of radius unity and centre origin. Suppose $x = \cos t, y = \sin t, z = 0, 0 \leq t < 2\pi$ are parametric equations of C . Then

$$\begin{aligned} \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_C [(2x-y)i - yz^2 j + y^2 z k] \cdot (dx i + dy j + dz k) \\ &= \int_C [(2x-y)dx - yz^2 dy - y^2 z dz] \\ &= \int_C (2x-y) dx, \text{ since } z = 0 \text{ and } dz = 0 \\ &= \int_0^{2\pi} (2 \cos t - \sin t) \frac{dx}{dt} dt = - \int_0^{2\pi} (2 \cos t - \sin t) \sin t dt \\ &= - \int_0^{2\pi} [\sin 2t - \frac{1}{2}(1 - \cos 2t)] dt = - \left[-\frac{\cos 2t}{2} - \frac{1}{2}t + \frac{1}{2}\sin 2t \right]_0^{2\pi} \\ &= - \left[(-\frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2}) - \frac{1}{2}(2\pi - 0) + \frac{1}{2}(0 - 0) \right] = \pi. \end{aligned} \quad \dots(1)$$

$$\text{And } (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ 2x - y & -yz^2 & -y^2 z \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= (-2yz + 2yz) \mathbf{i} - (0 - 0) \mathbf{j} + (0 + 1) \mathbf{k} = \mathbf{k}.$$

Let S_1 be the plane region bounded by the circle C . If S' is the surface consisting of the surfaces S and S_1 , then S' is a closed surface.

$$\int_{S'} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0$$

$$\text{or } \int_{S'} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS + \int_{S_1} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0$$

[$\because S'$ consists of S and S_1]

$$\int_{S_1} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{k} dS = 0$$

[\because on $S_1, \mathbf{n} = -\mathbf{k}$]

$$\int_{S_1} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \int_{S_1} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{k} dS$$

$$\therefore \int_{S'} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \int_{S_1} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{k} dS$$

[\because on $S_1, \mathbf{n} = -\mathbf{k}$]

$$\int_{S_1} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{k} dS = \int_{S_1} \mathbf{k} dS = \int_{S_1} dS = S_1 = \pi.$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$= \iint_{S_1} \mathbf{k} \cdot \mathbf{k} dS = \iint_{S_1} dS = S_1 = \pi. \quad \dots(2)$$

Note that S_1 = area of a circle of radius 1

$$= \pi (1)^2 = \pi.$$

Hence from (1) and (2) Stoke's theorem is verified.

Ex. 9. Verify Stoke's theorem for the function

$$\mathbf{F} = xi + yj + zk$$

where curve is the unit circle in the xy -plane bounding the hemisphere

$$z = \sqrt{1 - x^2 - y^2}. \quad (\text{Rohilkhand 1981; Kanpur 78; Agra 75})$$

Sol. Here the surface S is the surface of the sphere $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1$ lying above the xy -plane. The curve C is the boundary of the surface S and is a circle in the xy -plane of radius 1 and centre origin.

The equations of the curve C are $x^2 + y^2 = 1, z = 0$. Suppose $x = \cos t, y = \sin t, z = 0, 0 \leq t < 2\pi$ are parametric equations of C . Then

$$\begin{aligned} \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_C (zi + xi + yj) \cdot (dx i + dy j + dz k) \\ &= \int_C (z dx + x dy + y dz) = \oint_C x dy, \text{ since on } C, z = 0 \text{ and } dz = 0 \\ &= \int_0^{2\pi} \cos t \frac{dy}{dt} dt = \int_0^{2\pi} \cos t \cdot \cos t dt = \int_0^{2\pi} \cos^2 t dt \\ &= \frac{1}{2} \int_0^{2\pi} (1 + \cos 2t) dt = \frac{1}{2} \left[t + \frac{\sin 2t}{2} \right]_0^{2\pi} = \frac{1}{2} \cdot 2\pi = \pi. \end{aligned} \quad \dots(1)$$

Now let us evaluate $\iint_S (\mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{We have } \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} &= \nabla \times \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x & y & z \end{vmatrix} \\ &= i \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (y) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x) \right] - j \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (y) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (z) \right] \\ &\quad + k \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (z) \right] \\ &= 1 + j + k. \end{aligned}$$

Let S_1 be the plane region bounded by the circle C . If S' is the surface consisting of the surfaces S and S_1 , then S' is a closed surface. By an application of Gauss divergence theorem, we have

[See Ex. 1 page 233]

$\int_{S'} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0$

$\int_{S'} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S'} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0$

$\int_{S'} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0$

$\int_{S_1} \mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \int_{S_1} (\mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0$

$\int_{S_1} (\mathbf{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \int_{S_1} (1 + j + k) dS = 1 + j + k$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS.

74

By Gauss divergence theorem,

$$\iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iiint_V (\operatorname{div} \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) dV, \quad \text{where } V \text{ is the}$$

volume enclosed by S'

$$= 0, \text{ since } \operatorname{div} \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = 0.$$

$$\iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS + \iint_{S_1} (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0$$

[$\because S'$ consists of S and S_1]

$$\text{or } \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS - \iint_{S_1} (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{k} dS = 0$$

[$\because \text{on } S_1, \mathbf{n} = -\mathbf{k}$]

$$\text{or } \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{k} dS.$$

$$\iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{k} dS$$

$$= \iint_{S_1} (\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}) \cdot \mathbf{k} dS = \iint_{S_1} dS$$

$$= S_1, \text{ where } S_1 \text{ is the area of the circle } x^2 + y^2 = 1, z = 0$$

$$= \pi, \text{ i.e., } \pi.$$

From (1) and (2), we see that

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS.$$

This verifies Stokes' theorem.

Ex-10. Verify Stoke's theorem for $\mathbf{A} = 2y\mathbf{i} + 3x\mathbf{j} - z^2\mathbf{k}$, where S is the upper half surface of the sphere $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 9$ and C is its boundary. (Maeut 1975)

Sol: Proceed as in solved example 9.

Hence the parametric equations of the circle are $x = 3 \cos t$, $y = 3 \sin t$, $z = 0$, $0 \leq t < 2\pi$.

We have $\oint_C \mathbf{A} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \oint_C (2y\mathbf{i} + 3x\mathbf{j} - z^2\mathbf{k}) \cdot (dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j} + dz\mathbf{k})$

$$= \oint_C (2y dx + 3x dy - z^2 dz) = \oint_C (2y dx + 3x dy),$$

since on C , $z = 0$ and $dz = 0$

$$= \int_{t=0}^{2\pi} \left(2y \frac{dx}{dt} + 3x \frac{dy}{dt} \right) dt = \int_0^{2\pi} [6 \sin t \cdot (-3 \sin t) + 9 \cos t \cdot (3 \cos t)] dt$$

$$= \int_0^{2\pi} (27 \cos^2 t - 18 \sin^2 t) dt$$

$$= 27.4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \cos^2 t dt - 18.4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \sin^2 t dt$$

$$= 108 \cdot \frac{1}{2} \cdot \frac{\pi}{2} - 72 \cdot \frac{1}{2} \cdot \frac{\pi}{2} = 9\pi.$$

$$\text{Again here } \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ 2y & 3x & -z^2 \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= \mathbf{i} \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (-z^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (3x) \right] - \mathbf{j} \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (-z^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2y) \right] + \mathbf{k} \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (3x) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2y) \right]$$

$$= \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \iint_{S_1} (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{k} dS, \quad \text{where } S_1 \text{ is the area}$$

$$= \iint_{S_1} \mathbf{k} \cdot \mathbf{k} dS = \iint_{S_1} dS = S_1, \quad \text{of the circle } x^2 + y^2 = 9, z = 0$$

$$= \pi \cdot 3^2 = 9\pi, \quad \text{since radius of the circle is 3.}$$

We see that $\oint_C \mathbf{A} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$.

This verifies Stoke's theorem.

Ex-11. Verify Stoke's theorem for the vector

$\mathbf{F} = z\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}$, taken over the half of the sphere $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = a^2$ lying above the xy -plane.

Sol. Here let S be the surface of the sphere $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = a^2$ lying above the xy -plane and let the curve C be the boundary of this surface. Obviously the curve C is a circle in the xy -plane of radius a and centre origin and its equations are $x^2 + y^2 = a^2, z = 0$. Suppose $x = a \cos t, y = a \sin t, z = 0, 0 \leq t < 2\pi$ are parametric equations of C .

VECTOR CALCULUS

By Stoke's theorem, we have

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS.$$

Let us verify (1).

$$\begin{aligned} \text{We have } \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \oint_C (\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}) \cdot (\mathbf{ax} \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{ay} \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{az} \mathbf{k}) \\ &= \oint_C (x \mathbf{dx} + y \mathbf{dy} + z \mathbf{dz}) = \oint_C x \mathbf{dy} - \oint_C y \mathbf{dx}, \text{ since on } C, z = 0 \text{ and } dz = 0 \\ &= \int_0^{2\pi} a \cos t \cdot \frac{dy}{dt} dt = \int_0^{2\pi} a \cos t \cdot a \cos t dt = a^2 \int_0^{2\pi} \cos^2 t dt \\ &= \frac{a^2}{2} \int_{2\pi}^{2\pi} (1 + \cos 2t) dt = \frac{a^2}{2} \left[t + \frac{\sin 2t}{2} \right]_0^{2\pi} = \frac{a^2}{2} \cdot 2\pi = \pi a^2, \end{aligned} \quad \dots (2)$$

Now let us find $\iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$.

$$\text{We have } \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ z & x & y \end{vmatrix} = \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}.$$

If \mathbf{n} is a unit vector along outward drawn normal at any point (x, y, z) on the surface S , i.e., the surface $\phi(x, y, z) = x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = a^2$, then

$$\mathbf{n} = \frac{\nabla \phi}{|\nabla \phi|} = \frac{2x \mathbf{i} + 2y \mathbf{j} + 2z \mathbf{k}}{\sqrt{4x^2 + 4y^2 + 4z^2}} = \frac{x \mathbf{i} + y \mathbf{j} + z \mathbf{k}}{a},$$

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS &= \iint_S (\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}) \cdot \left(\frac{x \mathbf{i} + y \mathbf{j} + z \mathbf{k}}{a} \right) dS \\ &= \frac{1}{a} \iint_S (x + y + z) dS. \end{aligned}$$

To evaluate it we shall use polar spherical coordinates (r, θ, ϕ) .

We have $z = r \cos \theta$, $x = r \sin \theta \cos \phi$, $y = r \sin \theta \sin \phi$.

Also dS is an elementary area on the surface of the sphere at the point $(r, \theta, \phi) = a d\theta, a \sin \theta d\phi = a^2 \sin \theta d\theta d\phi$.

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS &= \frac{1}{a} \iint_S (x + y + z) dS \\ &= \frac{1}{a} \int_0^{2\pi} \int_0^{\pi} (r \sin \theta \cos \phi + r \sin \theta \sin \phi + r \cos \theta) a^2 \sin \theta d\theta d\phi \\ &= \frac{1}{a} \int_0^{2\pi} \int_0^{\pi} (r \sin^2 \theta \cos \phi + r \sin^2 \theta \sin \phi + r \cos \theta) a^2 \sin \theta d\theta d\phi \\ &= \frac{1}{a} \int_0^{2\pi} \left[r^2 \sin^2 \theta \sin \phi - r^2 \sin^2 \theta \cos \phi + r^2 \cos \theta \sin \theta \right]_{\theta=0}^{\theta=\pi} d\theta \\ &= \frac{1}{a} \int_0^{2\pi} 2r^2 \cos \theta \sin \theta d\theta = 2ra^2 \cdot \frac{1}{2} = ra^2. \end{aligned} \quad \dots (3)$$

From (2) and (3), we see that

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS.$$

This verifies Stoke's theorem.

Ex. 12. Verify Stoke's theorem for the vector

$$\mathbf{A} = 3y \mathbf{i} - xz \mathbf{j} + yz^2 \mathbf{k}, \text{ where } S \text{ is the surface of the paraboloid}$$

$2z = x^2 + y^2$ bounded by $z = 2$ and C is its boundary (Merrut 1973, 77)

$z = 2$ whose equations are $x^2 + y^2 = 4$, $z = 2$. The radius of this circle is 2 and centre $(0, 0, 2)$. Suppose $x = 2 \cos t$, $y = 2 \sin t$, $z = 2$,

$\oint_C \mathbf{A} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$, where \mathbf{n} is a unit vector along

outward drawn normal to the surface S .

We have $\oint_C \mathbf{A} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \oint_C (3y \mathbf{i} - xz \mathbf{j} + yz^2 \mathbf{k}) \cdot (ax \mathbf{i} + ay \mathbf{j} + az \mathbf{k})$

$= \iint_S (3y dx - xz dy + yz^2 dz)$

$= \iint_S (3y dx - 2xz dy + yz^2 dz)$

$= \iint_S (3y dx - 2xz dy), \text{ since on } C, z = 2 \text{ and } dz = 0$

$= \int_0^{2\pi} \int_0^2 (3y \frac{dx}{dt} - 2xz \frac{dy}{dt}) dt$

Note that here the surface S lies below the curve C and so direction

of C is positive if C is traversed in clockwise sense

$= - \int_0^{2\pi} [3 \cdot 2 \sin t \cdot (-2 \sin t) - 2 \cdot 2 \cos t \cdot 2 \cos t] dt$

$= - \int_0^{2\pi} [-12 \sin^2 t - 8 \cos^2 t] dt$

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$= 4 \left[12 \int_0^{\pi/2} \sin^2 t dt + 8 \int_0^{\pi/2} \cos^2 t dt \right] \\ = 4 \left[12 \cdot \frac{1}{2} \pi + 8 \cdot \frac{1}{2} \pi \right] = 4 \cdot \frac{\pi}{4} \cdot 20 = 20\pi. \quad \dots (1)$$

Let S_1 be the plane region bounded by the circle C . If S' is the surface consisting of the surfaces S and S_1 , then S' is a closed surface.

Let V be the volume bounded by S' . By Gauss divergence theorem, we have

$$\iint_{S'} (\operatorname{curl} A) \cdot n dS = \iiint_V \operatorname{div} \operatorname{curl} A \, dV$$

$= 0$, since $\operatorname{div} \operatorname{curl} A = 0$.

$$\therefore \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} A) \cdot n dS + \iint_{S_1} (\operatorname{curl} A) \cdot n dS = 0$$

[$\because S'$ consists of S and S_1]

$$\text{or } \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} A) \cdot n dS = - \iint_{S_1} (\operatorname{curl} A) \cdot n dS \\ = - \iint_{S_1} (\operatorname{curl} A) \cdot k dS.$$

[\because on S_1 , $n = k$]

$$\text{Now } \operatorname{curl} A = \begin{vmatrix} i & j & k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ 3y & -xz & yz^2 \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= i \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (yz^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (-xz) \right] - j \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (yz^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (3y) \right] \\ + k \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (-xz) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (3y) \right] \\ = (z^2 + x) i - (z + 3) k$$

$$\therefore \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} A) \cdot n dS = - \iint_{S_1} [(z^2 + x) i - (z + 3) k] \cdot k dS \\ = \iint_{S_1} (z + 3) dS = \iint_{S_1} 5 dS, \text{ since on } S_1, z = 2 \\ = 5S_1, \text{ where } S_1 \text{ is the area of a circle of radius 2} \\ = 5\pi \cdot 2^2 = 20\pi. \quad \dots (2)$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

From (1) and (2), we see that

$$\oint_C A \cdot dr = \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} A) \cdot n dS.$$

This verifies Stoke's theorem.

Ex. 13. Verify Stoke's theorem for

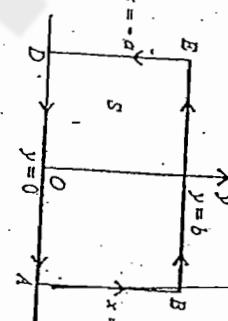
$$F = (x^2 + y^2) i - 2xyj$$

taken round the rectangle bounded by

$$x = a, y = 0, y = b,$$

Sol. We have

(Meerut 1967)



$$\operatorname{curl} F = \begin{vmatrix} i & j & k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x^2 & +y^2 & -2xy \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= (-2y - 2y) k = -4yk.$$

Also $n = k$.

$$\therefore \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} F) \cdot n dS = \int_{y=0}^b \int_{x=-a}^a (-4yk) \cdot k dx dy \\ = -4 \int_{y=0}^b \int_{x=-a}^a y dx dy = -4 \int_{y=0}^b [xy]_{x=-a}^a dy \\ = -4 \int_{y=0}^b 2ay dy = -4 [ay^2]_0^b = -4ab^2.$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$\text{Also } \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \oint_C [(x^2 + y^2) i - 2xy j] \cdot (dx i + dy j)$$

$$= \int_{DA} [(x^2 + y^2) dx - 2xy dy] + \int_{AB} + \int_{BE} + \int_{ED}$$

Along DA, $y = 0$ and $dy = 0$.

Along AB, $y = 0$ and $dy = 0$.

Along BE, $y = b$ and $dy = 0$.

Along ED, $x = a$ and $dx = 0$.

$$\therefore \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{x=a}^a x^2 dx + \int_{y=0}^b 2ay dy$$

$$+ \int_{x=a}^a (x^2 + b^2) dx + \int_{y=0}^b 2ay dy$$

$$= \int_{x=a}^a x^2 dx - \int_{x=a}^a (x^2 + b^2) dx - 4a \int_0^b y dy$$

$$= - \int_{-a}^a x^2 dx - 4a \int_0^b y dy = - 2ab^2 - 4a \left[\frac{y^2}{2} \right]_0^b = - 4ab^2.$$

$$\text{Thus } \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\text{curl } \mathbf{F}) \cdot n dS.$$

Hence the theorem is verified.

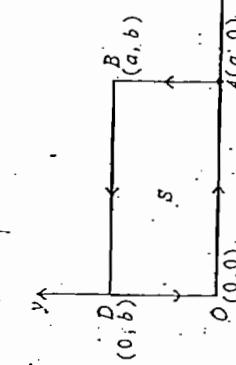
Ex. 14. Verify Stoke's theorem for the function

$$\mathbf{F} = x^2 i + xy j$$

integrated along the rectangle, in the plane $z = 0$, whose sides are along the lines $x = 0$, $y = 0$, $x = a$ and $y = b$. (Meerut 1976)

Sol. We have

$$\text{curl } \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} 1 & 1 & k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x^2 & xy & 0 \end{vmatrix}$$



GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$= 0 i - 0 j + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2) \right] k$$

$$= y k.$$

The closed curve C is the boundary of the rectangle OABD traversed in anti-clockwise sense. The surface S bounded by C is the area of rectangle OABD.

Also n = unit normal vector to S = k.
By Stoke's theorem, we have

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\text{curl } \mathbf{F}) \cdot n dS.$$

Let us verify it.

$$\text{We have } \iint_S (\text{curl } \mathbf{F}) \cdot n dS = \int_{y=0}^b \int_{x=0}^a (y k) \cdot k dxdy$$

$$= \int_{y=0}^b \int_{x=0}^a y dx dy = \int_{x=0}^a \left[\frac{y^2}{2} \right]_0^b dx = \frac{b^2}{2} \int_0^a dx$$

$$= \frac{ab^2}{2} \quad \dots (1)$$

$$\text{Also } \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \oint_C (x^2 i + xy j) \cdot (dx i + dy j)$$

$$= \int_C (x^2 dx + xy dy)$$

$$= \int_{OA} (x^2 dx + xy dy) + \int_{AB} (x^2 dx + xy dy)$$

$$+ \int_{BD} (x^2 dx + xy dy) + \int_{DO} (x^2 dx + xy dy).$$

Along OA, $y = 0$ and $dy = 0$, x varies from 0 to a;

along AB, $x = a$, $dx = 0$, y varies from 0 to b;

along BD, $y = b$, $dy = 0$, x varies from a to 0;

and along DO, $x = 0$, $dx = 0$, y varies from b to 0;

$$\therefore \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_0^a x^2 dx + \int_0^b xy dy + \int_0^a x^2 dx + \int_b^0 xy dy$$

$$= \left[\frac{x^3}{3} \right]_0^a + a \left[\frac{y^2}{2} \right]_0^b + \left[\frac{x^3}{3} \right]_0^a + 0$$

$$= \frac{a^3}{3} + \frac{ab^2}{2} - \frac{a^3}{3} = \frac{ab^2}{2} \quad \dots (2)$$

From (1) and (2), we see that

15

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES'S THEOREMS

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS.$$

This verifies Stokes's theorem.

Ex. 15. Verify Stokes's theorem for the function,

$$\mathbf{F} = x^2 \mathbf{i} + xy \mathbf{j},$$

integrated round the square in the plane $z = 0$, whose sides are along the lines $x = 0, y = 0, x = a, y = a$. (Bombay 1970)

Sol. Proceed as in solved example 14.

$$\text{Show that } \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \frac{1}{2} a^3 = \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS.$$

Ex. 16. Verify Stokes's theorem for a vector field defined by $\mathbf{F} = (x^2 - y^2) \mathbf{i} + 2xy \mathbf{j}$ in the rectangular region in the xy -plane bounded by the lines $x = 0, x = a, y = 0$ and $y = b$. (Kanpur 1979)

Sol. Proceed as in solved example 14.

Ex. 17. Verify Stokes's theorem for the function

$$\mathbf{F}(x, y, z) = xy \mathbf{i} + xy^3 \mathbf{j}$$

integrated round the square with vertices $(1, 0, 0), (1, 1, 0), (0, 1, 0)$ and $(0, 0, 0)$, where \mathbf{i} and \mathbf{j} are unit vectors along x -axis and y -axis respectively. (Meerut 1979)

We observe that the z -coordinate of each vertex of the square is zero. Therefore the square lies in the xy -plane. Its vertices in the xy -plane are the points $(0, 0), (1, 0), (1, 1)$ and $(0, 1)$. Also here $\mathbf{n} = \mathbf{k}$.

Ex. 18. Verify Stokes's theorem for $\mathbf{F} = -y^3 \mathbf{i} + x^3 \mathbf{j}$, where S is the circular disc $x^2 + y^2 \leq 1, z = 0$.

Sol. The boundary C or S is a circle in xy -plane of radius one and centre at origin.

Suppose $x = \cos t, y = \sin t, z = 0, 0 \leq t < 2\pi$ are parametric equations of C . Then

$$\begin{aligned} \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \oint_C (-y^3 \mathbf{i} + x^3 \mathbf{j}) \cdot (dx \mathbf{i} + dy \mathbf{j} + dz \mathbf{k}) \\ &= \int_0^{2\pi} (-y^3 dx + x^3 dy) = \int_{t=0}^{2\pi} \left[-y^3 \frac{dx}{dt} + x^3 \frac{dy}{dt} \right] dt \\ &= \int_0^{2\pi} [-\sin^3 t (-\sin t) + \cos^3 t (\cos t)] dt \end{aligned}$$

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS,$$

where C is the curve $x^2 + y^2 = 1, z = 2$. (Meerut 1969, Agra 1972)

Sol. $\oint_C (e^x dx + 2y dy - dz)$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \oint_C (e^x \mathbf{i} + 2y \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}) \cdot (dx \mathbf{i} + dy \mathbf{j} + dz \mathbf{k}) \\ &= \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}, \text{ where } \mathbf{F} = e^x \mathbf{i} + 2y \mathbf{j} - \mathbf{k}. \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Now } \operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ e^x & 2y & -1 \end{vmatrix} = 0\mathbf{i} + 0\mathbf{j} + 0\mathbf{k} = 0.$$

Hence the theorem is verified.
Ex. 19. Evaluate by Stokes's theorem

$$\oint_C (e^x dx + 2y dy - dz)$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS \\ &= \int_0^{2\pi} \int_0^1 (e^x + 2y) r dr d\theta \\ &= \frac{3}{4} \int_0^{2\pi} d\theta = \frac{3}{4}(2\pi) = \frac{3\pi}{2}. \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Thus } \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \frac{3\pi}{2}. \\ \therefore \text{By Stokes's theorem,} \quad \oint_C (e^x dx + 2y dy - dz) &= \frac{3\pi}{2}. \end{aligned}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

Ex. 20. Evaluate by Stoke's theorem
 $\oint_C (xy \, dx + xz \, dy + xy \, dz)$

where C is the curve $x^2 + y^2 = 1, z = y^2$. (Andhra 1989, Kanpur 80)
 Sol. Here $\mathbf{F} = yz \mathbf{i} + xz \mathbf{j} + xy \mathbf{k}$

$$\text{Curl } \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ yz & xy & xy \end{vmatrix}$$

= $(x - x) \mathbf{i} - (y - y) \mathbf{j} + (z - z) \mathbf{k} = 0$.
 By Stoke's theorem

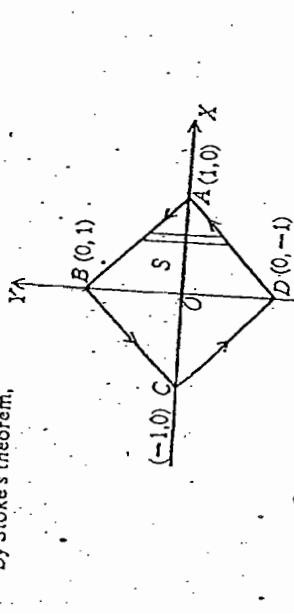
$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\text{curl } \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS$$

= 0, since $\text{curl } \mathbf{F} = 0$.

Ex. 21. Evaluate $\oint_C (xy \, dx + xy^2 \, dy)$ by Stoke's theorem where C is the positively oriented square with vertices $(1, 0), (-1, 0), (0, 1)$ and $(0, -1)$.

Sol. We have $\oint_C (xy \, dx + xy^2 \, dy) = \iint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$, where $\mathbf{F} = xy \mathbf{i} + xy^2 \mathbf{j}$ and $\mathbf{r} = x \mathbf{i} + y \mathbf{j}$.
 By Stoke's theorem,

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\text{curl } \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} \, dS,$$



where S is any surface bounded by the square C and \mathbf{n} is unit normal vector to the surface S .

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

Let us take the surface S as the area bounded by the square C . Since the square lies in the xy -plane, therefore $\mathbf{n} = \mathbf{k}$.

$$\text{Now curl } \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ xy & xy^2 & 0 \end{vmatrix} = (y^2 - x) \mathbf{k}$$

$$\therefore (\text{curl } \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} = (y^2 - x) \mathbf{k} \cdot \mathbf{k} = y^2 - x.$$

The given line integral

$$\oint_C (xy \, dx + xy^2 \, dy) = \iint_S (y^2 - x) \, dS, \text{ where } S \text{ is the area}$$

Equation of the st. line AB is $x + y = 1$ i.e., $y = 1 - x$ and the equation of the st. line BC is $-x + y = 1$ i.e., $y = x + 1$.

$$\therefore \iint_S (y^2 - x) \, dS = \int_0^0 \int_{x+1}^{1-x} (y^2 - x) \, dx \, dy$$

$$+ \int_{x=0}^0 \int_{y=0}^{1-x} (y^2 - x) \, dx \, dy$$

$$= 2 \int_{x=-1}^0 \int_{y=0}^{1-x} (y^2 - x) \, dx \, dy + 2 \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^{1-x} (y^2 - x) \, dx \, dy$$

$$= 2 \int_{x=-1}^0 \left[\frac{y^3}{3} - xy \right]_{y=0}^{1-x} \, dx + 2 \int_{x=0}^1 \left[\frac{y^3}{3} - xy \right]_{y=0}^{1-x} \, dx$$

$$= 2 \int_{-1}^0 \left[\frac{1}{3}(x+1)^3 - \frac{1}{3}(x+1) \right] \, dx + 2 \int_0^1 \left[\frac{(1-x)^3}{3} - x(1-x) \right] \, dx$$

$$= 2 \left[\frac{1}{12}(x+1)^4 - \frac{x^3}{3} - \frac{x^2}{2} \right]_{-1}^0 + 2 \left[-\frac{1}{12}(1-x)^4 - \frac{x^2}{2} + \frac{x^3}{3} \right]_0^1$$

$$= 2 \left[\frac{1}{12} - \frac{1}{3} + \frac{1}{2} \right] + 2 \left[-\frac{1}{12} + \frac{1}{3} + \frac{1}{12} \right]$$

$$= \frac{2}{12} - \frac{2}{3} + 1 - \frac{1}{2} + \frac{2}{3} + \frac{2}{12} = \frac{4}{12} = \frac{1}{3}.$$

Ex. 22. (a) Evaluate $\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ by Stoke's theorem where $\mathbf{F} = y^2 \mathbf{i} + x^2 \mathbf{j} - (x + z) \mathbf{k}$ and C is the boundary of the triangle with vertices at $(0, 0, 0), (1, 0, 0), (1, 1, 0)$.

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

80

Sol. We have
 $\text{Curl } \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x^2 & y^2 & (x+z) \end{vmatrix} = 0\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + 2(x-y)\mathbf{k}$

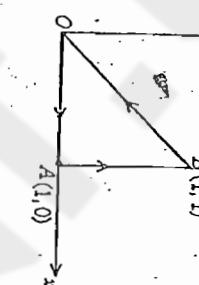
Also we note that z co-ordinate of each vertex of the triangle is zero. Therefore the triangle lies in the xy -plane. So $\mathbf{n} = \mathbf{k}$.

$$\therefore \text{Curl } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} = [1 + 2(x-y)]\mathbf{k} \cdot \mathbf{k} = 2(x-y)$$

In the figure, we have only considered the xy -plane.

The equation of the line OB is $y = x$.

By Stoke's theorem



$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\text{curl } \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$$

$$= \int_{x=0}^1 \int_{y=0}^{x^2} 2(x-y) dx dy = 2 \int_{x=0}^1 \left[xy - \frac{y^2}{2} \right]_{y=0}^{x^2} dx$$

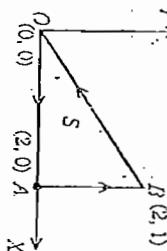
$$= 2 \int_0^1 \left[x^3 - \frac{x^2}{2} \right] dx = 2 \int_0^1 \frac{x^2}{2} dx = \int_0^1 x^2 dx = \frac{1}{3}$$

Ex. 22. (1), If $\mathbf{F} = (2x^2 + y^2)\mathbf{i} + (3y - 4x)\mathbf{j}$, evaluate $\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ where C is the boundary of the triangle with vertices at $(0,0)$, $(2,0)$ and $(2,1)$. (Andhra 1992)

Sol. We have

$$\text{Curl } \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ 2x^2 + y^2 & 3y - 4x & 0 \end{vmatrix} = 0\mathbf{i} + 0\mathbf{j} + (-4 - 2y)\mathbf{k}$$

By Stoke's theorem,
 $\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\text{curl } \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$



where S is the boundary of the rectangle $0 \leq x \leq 2$, $0 \leq y \leq 1$, $z = 3$.

Sol. Here $\mathbf{F} = \sin z\mathbf{i} - \cos z\mathbf{j} + \sin y\mathbf{k}$

$$\text{Curl } \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ \sin z & -\cos z & \sin y \end{vmatrix} = \cos y\mathbf{i} + \cos z\mathbf{j} + \sin x\mathbf{k}$$

Since the rectangle lies in the plane $z = 3$, therefore $\mathbf{n} = \mathbf{k}$.

By Stoke's theorem

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$$

$$= \int_0^{\pi} \int_0^{\pi} \sin r \, dr \, dy = \int_0^{\pi} \int_0^{\pi} 0 \, dr \, dy = 0.$$

Ex. 24. By converting into a line integral evaluate

$$\iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$$

where $\mathbf{A} = (x^2 + y^2) \mathbf{i} + (x^3 + yz) \mathbf{j} - 3xy \mathbf{k}$
 S is the surface of the cone $z = 2 - \sqrt{x^2 + y^2}$ above the xy -plane.
 (Meerut 1974)

Sol: The xy -plane cuts the surface S of the cone
 $z = 2 - \sqrt{x^2 + y^2}$ in the circle C whose equations are $x^2 + y^2 = 4$,
 $r = 0$. Thus the boundary of the surface S is the circle C .

The surface S lies above the circle C . Let the parametric equations of the curve C be $x = 2 \cos t, y = 2 \sin t, z = 0, 0 \leq t < 2\pi$.

By Stokes theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{A}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS &= \oint_C \mathbf{A} \cdot d\mathbf{r} \\ &= \int_C [(x - z) \mathbf{i} + (x^3 + yz) \mathbf{j} - 3xy \mathbf{k}] \cdot (dx \mathbf{i} + dy \mathbf{j} + dz \mathbf{k}) \\ &= \int_C [(x - z) dx + (x^3 + yz) dy - 3xy dz] \\ &= \int_0^{2\pi} \left[(2 \cos t - 0) \frac{dx}{dt} + (8 \cos^2 t + 2 \sin t) \frac{dy}{dt} - 6 \cos t \frac{dz}{dt} \right] dt \\ &= \int_0^{2\pi} \left[2 \cos t \cdot (-2 \sin t) + 8 \cos^2 t \cdot 2 \cos t \right] dt \\ &= -2 \int_0^{2\pi} 2 \sin t \cos t dt + 16 \int_0^{2\pi} \cos^4 t dt \\ &= -2 \int_0^{2\pi} \sin 2t dt + 16 \cdot 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \cos^4 t dt \\ &= -2 \left[-\frac{\cos 2t}{2} \right]_0^{2\pi} + 64 \cdot \frac{3 \cdot 1}{4 \cdot 2} \cdot \frac{\pi}{2} \\ &= 0 + 12\pi = 12\pi. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 25. By converting into a line integral evaluate

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$\iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$$

where $\mathbf{F} = (x^2 + y - 4) \mathbf{i} + 3xy \mathbf{j} + (2y + z^2) \mathbf{k}$ and S is the surface of the paraboloid $z = 4 - (x^2 + y^2)$ above the xy -plane.

Sol: The xy -plane cuts the surface S of the paraboloid $z = 4 - (x^2 + y^2)$ in the circle C whose equations are $x^2 + y^2 = 4$, $z = 0$. Thus the boundary of the surface S is the circle C and the surface S lies above the circle C . Let the parametric equations of the curve C be $x = 2 \cos t, y = 2 \sin t, z = 0, 0 \leq t < 2\pi$. By Stoke's theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS &= \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} \\ &= \int_C [(x^2 + y - 4) \mathbf{i} + 3xy \mathbf{j} + (2y + z^2) \mathbf{k}] \cdot (dx \mathbf{i} + dy \mathbf{j} + dz \mathbf{k}) \\ &= \int_C [(x^2 + y - 4) dx + 3xy dy + (2y + z^2) dz] \\ &= \int_0^{2\pi} \left[(x^2 + y - 4) dx + 3xy dy \right] dt, \text{ since on } C, z = 0 \text{ and } dz = 0 \\ &= \int_0^{2\pi} \left[(x^2 + y - 4) dx + 3xy \frac{dy}{dt} \right] dt \\ &= \int_0^{2\pi} \left[(4 \cos^2 t + 2 \sin t - 4) (-2 \sin t) + 3 \cdot 2 \cos t \cdot 2 \sin t \right] dt \\ &= -8 \int_0^{2\pi} \cos^2 t \sin t dt - 4 \int_0^{2\pi} \sin^2 t dt \\ &\quad + 8 \int_0^{2\pi} \sin t dt + 24 \int_0^{2\pi} \cos^2 t \sin t dt \\ &= 8 \left[\frac{\cos^3 t}{3} \right]_0^{2\pi} - 4 \cdot 2 \cdot 2 \cdot \int_0^{\pi/2} \sin^2 t dt + 8 \left[-\cos t \right]_0^{2\pi} \\ &\quad - 24 \left[\frac{\cos^3 t}{3} \right]_0^{2\pi} \\ &= 8 \cdot 0 - 16 \cdot \frac{1}{2} \cdot \frac{\pi}{2} + 8 \cdot 0 - \frac{24}{3} \cdot 0 = -4\pi. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 26. Evaluate $\iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$, where $\mathbf{F} = (y - z + 2) \mathbf{i} + (yz + 4) \mathbf{j} - xz \mathbf{k}$ and S is the surface of the cube $x = y = z = 0$, $x = y = z = 2$ above the xy -plane.

VECTOR CALCULUS

82

Sol. The $\mathbf{x}\mathbf{y}$ -plane cuts the surface of the cube in a square. Thus the curve C bounding the surface S is the square, say $OABD$, in the $\mathbf{x}\mathbf{y}$ -plane whose vertices in the $\mathbf{x}\mathbf{y}$ -plane are the points $O(0,0), A(2,0), B(2,2), D(0,2)$.

[Draw figure as in solved example 14].
By Stoke's theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS &= \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} \\ &= \oint_C [(y-z+2)\mathbf{i} + (yz+4)\mathbf{j} - xz\mathbf{k}] \cdot (dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j} + dz\mathbf{k}) \\ &= \oint_C [(y-z+2)dx + (yz+4)dy - xzdz] \\ &= \oint_C [(y+2)dx + 4dy] \quad [\because \text{on } C, z = 0 \text{ and } dz = 0] \\ &= \int_{OA} [(y+2)dx + 4dy] + \int_{AB} [(y+2)dx + 4dy] \\ &\quad + \int_{BD} [(y+2)dx + 4dy] + \int_{DO} [(y+2)dx + 4dy] \\ &= \int_0^2 2dx + \int_0^2 4dy + \int_2^0 4dx + \int_2^0 4dy \\ &\quad [\because \text{on } OA, y = 0, dy = 0 \text{ and } x \text{ varies from } 0 \text{ to } 2; \\ &\quad \text{on } AB, x = 2, dx = 0 \text{ and } y \text{ varies from } 0 \text{ to } 2; \\ &\quad \text{and on } DO, x = 2, dy = 0, x \text{ varies from } 2 \text{ to } 0; \\ &\quad \text{on } BD, y = 2, dy = 0, y \text{ varies from } 2 \text{ to } 0] \\ &= 2[x]_0^2 + 4[y]_0^2 + 4[x]_2^0 + 4[y]_2^0 \\ &= 4 + 8 - 8 - 8 = -4. \end{aligned}$$

Ex-27. Apply Stoke's theorem to prove that

$$\oint_C (yaz + zxy + xz^2) = -2\sqrt{2}\pi a^2$$

where C is the curve given by

$$x^2 + y^2 + z^2 - 2ax - 2az = 0, x + y = 2a$$

and begins at the point $(2a, 0, 0)$ and goes at first below the \mathbf{z} -plane.

Solution. The centre of the sphere $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 - 2ax - 2az = 0$ is the point $(a, 0, 0)$. Since the plane $x + y = 2a$ passes through the point $(a, 0, 0)$, therefore the circle C is great circle of this sphere.

Radius of the circle C

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

= radius of the sphere = $\sqrt{(a^2 + a^2)} = a\sqrt{2}$.

$$\text{Now } \oint_C (yaz + zxy + xz^2) = \iint_S (\mathbf{y}\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{z}\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{x}\mathbf{k}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS,$$

$$\text{where } S \text{ is any surface of which circle } C \text{ is boundary [Stoke's theorem].}$$

$$\text{Now } \text{curl}(\mathbf{y}\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{z}\mathbf{j} + \mathbf{x}\mathbf{k}) = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \end{vmatrix}$$

Let us take S as the surface of the plane $x + y = 2a$ bounded by the circle C . Then a vector normal to S is grad $(x+y) = \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j}$.
 $\therefore \mathbf{n}$ = unit normal to $S = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}(\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j})$.

$$\begin{aligned} &\oint_C (yaz + zxy + xz^2) \\ &= \iint_S (\mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{k}) \cdot \left(\frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\mathbf{i} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\mathbf{j} \right) dS \\ &= -\frac{2}{\sqrt{2}} \iint_S dS = -\frac{2}{\sqrt{2}} (\text{area of the circle of radius } a\sqrt{2}) \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= -\sqrt{2}(2\pi a^2), \\ &\text{Ex-28. Use Stoke's theorem to evaluate } \iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS, \\ &\text{where } \mathbf{F} = y\mathbf{i} + (x-2xz)\mathbf{j} - xy\mathbf{k} \text{ and } S \text{ is the surface of sphere } x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = a^2, \\ &x^2 + y^2 + 2 = a^2 \text{ above the } \mathbf{x}\mathbf{y}\text{-plane.} \end{aligned}$$

Sol. The boundary C of the surface S is the circle $x^2 + y^2 = a^2, z = 0$. Suppose $x = a \cos t, y = a \sin t, z = 0, 0 \leq t \leq 2\pi$ are parametric equations of C . By Stoke's theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_S (\nabla \times \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS &= \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C [y\mathbf{i} + (x-2xz)\mathbf{j} - xy\mathbf{k}] \cdot (dx\mathbf{i} + dy\mathbf{j} + kz\mathbf{k}) \\ &= \int_C [ydx + (x-2xz)dy - xydz] \end{aligned}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

[∵ on C, z = 0 and dz = 0]

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \int_C (y \, dx + z \, dy) \\
 &= \int_0^{2\pi} \left(\int_{-a \sin t}^a \left(\frac{dx}{dt} + x \frac{dy}{dt} \right) dt \right) dt \\
 &= \int_0^{2\pi} [\sin t (-a \sin t) + a \cos t (a \cos t)] dt \\
 &= \int_0^{2\pi} (a^2 \cos^2 t - \sin^2 t) dt = a^2 \int_0^{2\pi} \cos 2t \, dt = a^2 \left[\frac{\sin 2t}{2} \right]_0^{2\pi} = 0.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 29. Evaluate the surface integral $\iint_S \text{curl } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$ by transforming it into a line integral, S being that part of the surface of the paraboloid $z = 1 - x^2 - y^2$ for which $z \geq 0$, and $\mathbf{F} = \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + x\mathbf{k}$.

Sol. The boundary C of the surface S is the circle $x^2 + y^2 = 1$, $z = 0$. Suppose $x = \cos t, y = \sin t, z = 0, 0 \leq t < 2\pi$ are parametric equations of C. By Stoke's theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned}
 &\iint_S \text{curl } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{s} \\
 &= \int_C (y\mathbf{i} + z\mathbf{j} + x\mathbf{k}) \cdot (\mathbf{i} dx + \mathbf{j} dy + \mathbf{k} dz) = \int_C y \, dx + z \, dy + x \, dz \\
 &= \int_C y \, dx
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \int_0^{2\pi} y \frac{dx}{dt} dt = \int_0^{2\pi} \sin t (-\sin t) dt = - \int_0^{2\pi} \sin^2 t dt \\
 &= -4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \sin^2 t dt = -4 \times \frac{1}{2} \times \frac{\pi}{2} = -\pi.
 \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 30. If $\mathbf{F} = (y^2 + z^2 - x^2)\mathbf{i} + (z^2 + x^2 - y^2)\mathbf{j} + (x^2 + y^2 - z^2)\mathbf{k}$ evaluate $\iint_S \text{curl } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$ taken over the portion of the surface $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 - 2ax + az = 0$ above the plane $z = 0$, and verify Stoke's theorem.

Sol. The surface $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 - 2ax + az = 0$ meets the plane $z = 0$ in the circle C given by $x^2 + y^2 - 2ax = 0, z = 0$. The polar equation of the circle C lying in the xy-plane is $r = 2a \cos \theta, 0 \leq \theta < \pi$. Also the equation $x^2 + y^2 - 2ax = 0$ can be written as

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \int_C (y^2 - x^2) \, dx + (x^2 - y^2) \, dy \quad [∵ \text{on } C, z = 0 \text{ and } dz = 0] \\
 &+ (z^2 + x^2 - y^2) \, dz
 \end{aligned}$$

$(x-a)^2 + y^2 = a^2$. Therefore the parametric equations of the circle C can be taken as

$x = a + a \cos t, y = a \sin t, z = 0, 0 \leq t < 2\pi$. Let S denote the portion of the surface $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 - 2ax + az = 0$ lying above the plane $z = 0$ and bounded by the circle C. By an application of divergence theorem, we have

$$\begin{aligned}
 \iint_S \text{curl } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS &= \iint_S \text{curl } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{k} dS. \\
 \text{Now curl } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{k} &= \left| \begin{array}{ccc} \mathbf{i} & \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ \mathbf{j} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ \mathbf{k} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \end{array} \right| \cdot \mathbf{k} \\
 &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2 + y^2 - z^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x^2 + y^2 - z^2) \right] \mathbf{k} \\
 &= \left[(x^2 + y^2 - z^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (y^2 + z^2 + x^2 - y^2) \right] \mathbf{k} \\
 &= 2(x-y) \mathbf{k} = \mathbf{j} \cdot \mathbf{k} = 0
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 \iint_S \text{curl } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS &= \iint_{S_1} \text{curl } \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{k} dS = \iint_{S_1} 2(x-y) dS \\
 &= 2 \int_0^\pi \int_0^{2a \cos \theta} (r \cos \theta - r \sin \theta) r \, dr \, d\theta, \quad \text{changing to polar!} \\
 &= 2 \int_0^\pi (\cos \theta - \sin \theta) \left[\frac{r^3}{3} \right]_0^{\cos \theta} d\theta \\
 &= 2 \times \frac{8a^3}{3} \int_0^\pi (\cos \theta - \sin \theta) \cos^3 \theta \, d\theta \\
 &= \frac{16a^3}{3} \int_0^\pi \cos^4 \theta \, d\theta \quad [∵ \int_0^\pi \cos^3 \theta \sin \theta \, d\theta = 0] \\
 &= 2 \times \frac{16a^3}{3} \int_0^{\pi/2} \cos^4 \theta \, d\theta \\
 &= 2 \times \frac{16a^3}{3} \times \frac{3 \times 1}{4 \times 2} \times \frac{\pi}{2} = 2\pi a^3.
 \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Also } \int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C (y^2 + z^2 - x^2) \, dx$$

$$= \int_C (y^2 - x^2) \, dx + (x^2 - y^2) \, dy \quad [∵ \text{on } C, z = 0 \text{ and } dz = 0]$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

Sol. Here C is the closed curve bounding the surface S . Applying Stokes theorem to the vector $r \times g$, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \oint_C (r \times g) \cdot dr &= \iint_S \nabla \times (r \times g) \cdot n \, dS \\ &= \iint_S \text{curl}(r \times g) \, dS \\ &= \iint_S [(g \cdot \nabla) r - r \cdot \nabla g] \cdot dS \\ &= \iint_S [(g \cdot \nabla) r - g \cdot \text{div} \, r - (r \cdot \nabla) g + r \cdot \text{div} \, g] \cdot dS \\ &= \iint_S [(g \cdot \nabla) r - g \cdot \nabla \phi - (r \cdot \nabla) g + r \cdot \nabla \psi] \cdot dS \\ &\quad [\because r = \nabla \phi \text{ and } g = \nabla \psi] \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \iint_S [r(g \cdot \nabla) r - 0 \cdot g - (r \cdot \nabla) g + 0 \cdot r] \cdot dS \\ &= \iint_S \phi \, \text{curl} \, F \cdot dS = \int_C \phi F \cdot dr - \iint_S (\text{grad} \phi \times F) \cdot dS. \end{aligned}$$

Sol. Here C is the closed curve bounding the surface S . Applying Stokes theorem to the vector ϕF , we have

$$\begin{aligned} \oint_C (\phi F) \cdot dr &= \iint_S \text{curl}(\phi F) \cdot n \, dS \\ &= \iint_S \nabla \times (\phi F) \cdot dS \\ &= \iint_S [(\text{grad} \phi) \times F + \phi \, \text{curl} \, F] \cdot dS \\ &= \iint_S [(\text{grad} \phi) \times F + (\phi \, \text{curl} \, F) + \phi \, \text{curl} \, (\text{grad} \phi)] \cdot dS \\ &= \iint_S (\text{grad} \phi \times F) \cdot dS + \iint_S \phi \, \text{curl} \, F \cdot dS. \end{aligned}$$

Hence by transposition, we have

$$\iint_S (g \cdot \nabla) r \cdot dS = \int_C (r \times g) \cdot dr + \iint_S ((r \cdot \nabla) g) \cdot dS.$$

Ex. 33. Prove that a necessary and sufficient condition that

$$\int_C F \cdot dr = 0 \text{ for every closed curve } C \text{ lying in a simply connected region}$$

R is that $\nabla \times F = 0$ identically.

Sol. Sufficiency. Suppose R is simply connected and $\text{curl} \, F = 0$ everywhere in R . Let C be any closed path in R . Since R is simply connected, therefore we can find a surface S in R having C as its boundary. Therefore by Stokes theorem

$$\oint_C F \cdot dr = \iint_S (\text{curl} \, F) \cdot n \, dS = 0.$$

Ex. 32. If $r = \nabla \phi$ and $g = \nabla \psi$ are two vector point functions, such that

$$\nabla^2 \phi = 0, \nabla^2 \psi = 0$$

show that

$$\iint_S (g \cdot \nabla) r \cdot dS = \int_C (r \times g) \cdot dr + \iint_S (r \cdot \nabla) g \cdot dS.$$

Necessity. Suppose $\oint_C F \cdot dr = 0$ for every closed path C and assume that $\nabla \times F \neq 0$ at some point A .

Then taking $\nabla \times F$ as continuous, there must exist a region with A as an interior point, where $\nabla \times F \neq 0$. Let S be a surface contained in this region whose normal n at each point is in the same direction as

VECTOR CALCULUS

$\nabla \times F, \text{ i.e., } \nabla \times F = \lambda n$ where λ is a positive constant. Let C be the boundary of S . Then by Stoke's theorem

$$\oint_C F \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \iint_S (\nabla \times F) \cdot n \, dS = \iint_S \lambda n \cdot n \, dS$$

$$= \lambda S > 0.$$

This contradicts the hypothesis that $\oint_C F \cdot d\mathbf{r} = 0$ for every closed path C . Therefore we must have $\nabla \times F = 0$ everywhere in R .

§ 10. Line Integrals Independent of path. Let $F(x, y, z) = f(x, y, z) \mathbf{i} + g(x, y, z) \mathbf{j} + h(x, y, z) \mathbf{k}$ be a vector point function defined and continuous in a region R of space. Let P and Q be two points in R and let C be a path joining P to Q . Then

$$\int_C F \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C (f dx + g dy + h dz). \quad \dots (1)$$

is called the line integral of F along C . In general the value of this line integral depends not only on the end points P and Q of the path C but also on C .

In other words, if we integrate from P to Q along different paths, we shall, in general, get different values of the integral. The line integral, P and Q in R , the value of the integral is the same for all paths C in R starting from P and ending at Q .

In this case the value of this line integral will depend on the choice of P and Q and not on the choice of the path joining P to Q .

Definition. The expression $f dx + g dy + h dz$ is said to be an exact differential if there exists a single valued scalar point function $\phi(x, y, z)$ having continuous first partial derivatives such that

$$d\phi = f dx + g dy + h dz.$$

It can be easily seen that $f dx + g dy + h dz$ is an exact differential if and only if the vector function

$$F = f \mathbf{i} + g \mathbf{j} + h \mathbf{k}$$

is the gradient of a single valued scalar function $\phi(x, y, z)$.

Because

$$F = \text{grad } \phi$$

If, and only if $f \mathbf{i} + g \mathbf{j} + h \mathbf{k} = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$

If, and only if $f = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x}, g = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y}, h = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z}$

If, and only if $f dx + g dy + h dz = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} dx + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} dy + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} dz$

If, and only if $f dx + g dy + h dz = d\phi$.

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

Thus $F = \text{grad } \phi$ if, and only if $f dx + g dy + h dz$ is an exact differential $d\phi$.

Theorem 1. Let $f(x, y, z), g(x, y, z)$ and $h(x, y, z)$ be continuous in a region R of space. Then the line integral

$$\int_C (f dx + g dy + h dz)$$

is independent of path in R if and only if the differential form under the integral sign is exact in R . (Meerut 1968)

Or

Let $\nabla \phi(x, y, z)$ be continuous in region R of space. Then the line integral

$$\int_C F \cdot d\mathbf{r}$$

is independent of the path C in R joining P and Q if and only if $F = \text{grad } \phi$ where $\phi(x, y, z)$ is a single-valued scalar function having continuous first partial derivatives in R .

Proof. Suppose $F = \text{grad } \phi$ in R . Let P and Q be any two points in R and let C be any path from P to Q in R . Then

$$\begin{aligned} \int_C F \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int_C \nabla \phi \cdot d\mathbf{r} \\ &= \int_C \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right) \cdot (dx \mathbf{i} + dy \mathbf{j} + dz \mathbf{k}) \\ &= \int_C \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} dx + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} dy + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} dz \right) = \int_C d\phi \\ &= \int_P^Q d\phi = [\phi]_P^Q = \phi(Q) - \phi(P). \end{aligned}$$

Thus the line integral depends only on points P and Q and not the path joining them. This is true of course only if $\phi(x, y, z)$ is single valued at all points P and Q .

Conversely suppose the line integral $\int_C F \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ is independent of the path C joining any two points P and Q in R . Let P be a fixed point (x_0, y_0, z_0) in R and let Q be any point (x, y, z) in R . Let

$$\phi(x, y, z) = \int_{(x_0, y_0, z_0)}^{(x, y, z)} F \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{(x_0, y_0, z_0)}^{(x, y, z)} \left(F \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds} \right) ds.$$

Differentiating both sides with respect to s , we get

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$\frac{d\phi}{ds} = \mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds}.$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{But } \frac{d\phi}{ds} &= \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \frac{dx}{ds} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \frac{dy}{ds} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \frac{dz}{ds} \\ &= \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right) \cdot \left(\frac{dx}{ds} \mathbf{i} + \frac{dy}{ds} \mathbf{j} + \frac{dz}{ds} \mathbf{k} \right) \\ &= \nabla \phi \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds}. \end{aligned}$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds} = \nabla \phi \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds} \quad \text{or} \quad (\nabla \phi - \mathbf{F}) \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds} = 0.$$

Now this result is true irrespective of the direction of $\frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds}$ which is tangent vector to C . Therefore we must have

$$\nabla \phi - \mathbf{F} = 0$$

This completes the proof of the theorem.

Definition. A vector field $\mathbf{F}(x, y, z)$ defined and continuous in a region R of space is said to be a conservative vector field if the line integral $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ is independent of the path C in R joining P and Q where P and Q are any two points in R .

By theorem 1, vector field $\mathbf{F}(x, y, z)$ is conservative if and only if $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$ where $\phi(x, y, z)$ is a single valued scalar function having continuous first partial derivatives in R . The function $\phi(x, y, z)$ is called the scalar potential of the vector field \mathbf{F} .

Theorem 2. Let $\mathbf{F}(x, y, z)$ be a vector function defined and continuous in a region R of space. Then the line integral $\int_P^Q \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ is independent of the path joining any two points P and Q in R if and only if $\int_P^Q \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = 0$ for every simple closed path in R .

Proof. Let C be any simple closed path in R and let the line integral be independent of path in R . Take two points P and Q on C and subdivide C into two arcs PBQ and QAP . Then

$$\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{PQAP} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}.$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$= \int_{PBQ} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} + \int_{QAP} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$$

$$= \int_{PBQ} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} - \int_{PQ} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$$

P to Q along a path through B is equal to the integral from P to Q along a path through A .

Conversely suppose that the

integral under consideration is zero on every simple closed path in R . Let P and Q be any two points in R which join P to Q and do not cross. Then

$$\int_{PBQAP} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{PBQ} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} + \int_{QAP} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{PQ} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} - \int_{PQ} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}.$$

But as given, we have $\int_{PBQAP} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = 0$.

$$\int_{PBQ} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} - \int_{PQ} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = 0$$

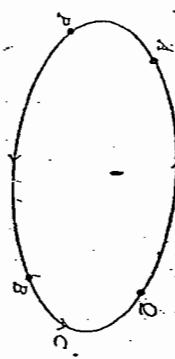
$$\text{or} \quad \int_{PBQ} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{PQ} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}.$$

This completes the proof of the theorem.

Theorem 3. Let $\mathbf{F}(x, y, z) = f\mathbf{i} + g\mathbf{j} + h\mathbf{k}$ be a continuous vector function having continuous first partial derivatives in a region R of space. If $\int f dx + g dy + h dz$ is independent of path in R and consequently $f dx + g dy + h dz$ is an exact differential in R , then $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = 0$ everywhere in R . Conversely, if R is simply connected and $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = 0$ everywhere in R , then $f dx + g dy + h dz$ is an exact differential in R or $\int f dx + g dy + h dz$ is independent of path in R .

Proof. Suppose $\int (f dx + g dy + h dz)$ is independent of path in R . Then $f dx + g dy + h dz$ is an exact differential in R . Therefore $\mathbf{F} = f\mathbf{i} + g\mathbf{j} + h\mathbf{k} = \operatorname{grad} \phi$.

$$\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} = \operatorname{curl} (\operatorname{grad} \phi) = 0.$$



(Allahabad 1979)

VECTOR CALCULUS

Conversely suppose R is simply connected and $\text{curl } \mathbf{F} = 0$ everywhere in R . Let C be any simple closed path in R . Since R is simply connected, therefore we can find a surface S in R having C as its boundary. Therefore by Stoke's theorem,

$$\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_S (\text{curl } \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0.$$

Thus $\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ is zero for every simple closed path C in R .

Therefore $\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ is independent of path in R .

Therefore $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$ and consequently $f dx + g dy + h dz$ is an exact differential $d\phi$.

Note, The assumption that R be simply connected is essential and cannot be omitted. It is obvious from the following example.

Example. Let $\mathbf{F} = -\frac{x}{x^2+y^2} \mathbf{i} + \frac{y}{x^2+y^2} \mathbf{j}$.

Here \mathbf{F} is not defined at origin. In every region R of the xy -plane not containing the origin, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Curl } \mathbf{F} &= \begin{vmatrix} i & j & k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ -\frac{y}{x^2+y^2} & \frac{x}{x^2+y^2} & 0 \end{vmatrix} \\ &= 0i + 0j + \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{x}{x^2+y^2} \right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{-y}{x^2+y^2} \right) \right] k \\ &= \left[\frac{x^2+y^2-2x^2}{(x^2+y^2)^2} + \frac{x^2-2y^2}{(x^2+y^2)^2} \right] k = 0 \mathbf{k} = 0. \end{aligned}$$

Suppose R is simply connected. For example let R be the region enclosed by a simple closed curve C not enclosing the origin. Then

$$\begin{aligned} \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \iint_R \left(-\frac{y}{x^2+y^2} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{x}{x^2+y^2} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} \right) dx dy \\ &= \iint_R \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{-y}{x^2+y^2} \right) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{x}{x^2+y^2} \right) \right] dx dy. \end{aligned}$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

\Rightarrow by Green's theorem in plane

Suppose R is not simply connected. Let R be the region of the xy -plane contained between concentric circles of radii r_1 and r_2 and having centre at origin. Obviously R is not simply connected. We have $z = 0$, everywhere in R . Let C be a closed curve in R . The parametric equations of C can be taken as $x = \cos t, y = \sin t, z = 0, 0 \leq t \leq 2\pi$.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{We have } \oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} &= \int \int \left[-\frac{y}{x^2+y^2} dx + \frac{y}{x^2+y^2} dy \right] \\ &= \int_{t=0}^{2\pi} \left[-\frac{\sin t}{\cos^2 t + \sin^2 t} \frac{dx}{dt} + \frac{\cos t}{\cos^2 t + \sin^2 t} \frac{dy}{dt} \right] dt \\ &= \int_{t=0}^{2\pi} (\sin^2 t + \cos^2 t) dt = 2\pi. \end{aligned}$$

Thus we see that $\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} \neq 0$.

Definition. Irrotational vector field. A vector field \mathbf{F} is said to be irrotational if $\text{curl } \mathbf{F} = 0$.

We see that an irrotational field \mathbf{F} is characterised by any one of the three conditions:

- (i) $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$,
- (ii) $\nabla \times \mathbf{F} = 0$,
- (iii) $\oint_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = 0$ for every closed path.

Any one of these conditions implies the other two.

Solved Examples.

Ex. 1. Are the following forms exact?

- (i) $xdx - ydy + zdz$,
- (ii) $e^y dx + e^x dy + e^z dz$,
- (iii) $y^2 z^3 dx + x^2 y^3 dz + 2xyz^2 dy + 3xy^2 z^2 dz$.

Sol. (i) We have

$$xdx - ydy + zdz = (x^2 - y^2 + zk) \cdot (dx + dy) + dzk$$

$$= \mathbf{P} \cdot d\mathbf{r}, \text{ where}$$

$$\mathbf{P} = xi - yj + zk$$

11

VECTOR CALCULUS

We have $\text{Curl } \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} i & j & k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x & -y & z \end{vmatrix} = 0i + 0j + 0k = 0.$

\therefore the given form is exact.

(ii) Here $\mathbf{F} = e^x \mathbf{i} + e^y \mathbf{j} + e^z \mathbf{k}$. We have

$$\text{Curl } \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} i & j & k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ e^x & e^y & e^z \end{vmatrix} = 0i + 0j + (e^x - e^y)k.$$

Since $\text{curl } \mathbf{F} \neq 0$, therefore the given form is not exact.

(iii) Here $\mathbf{F} = yz\mathbf{i} + xz\mathbf{j} + xy\mathbf{k}$. We have

$$\text{Curl } \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} i & j & k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ yz & xz & xy \end{vmatrix} = (x - x)\mathbf{i} - (y - y)\mathbf{j} + (z - z)\mathbf{k} = 0.$$

Since $\text{curl } \mathbf{F} = 0$, therefore the given form is exact.

(iv) Here $\mathbf{F} = yz^3 \mathbf{i} + 2xyz^2 \mathbf{j} + 3xy^2 \mathbf{k}$. We have

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Curl } \mathbf{F} &= \begin{vmatrix} i & j & k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ yz^3 & 2xyz^2 & 3xy^2 \end{vmatrix} \\ &= (6xyz^2 - 6xyz^2)\mathbf{i} - (3yz^2 - 3yz^2)\mathbf{j} \\ &\quad + (2yz^3 - 2yz^3)\mathbf{k} \\ &= 0. \end{aligned}$$

\therefore the given form is exact.

Ex. 2. In each of following cases show that the given differential form is exact and find a function ϕ such that the form equals $d\phi$:

(i) $xz\mathbf{i} - y\mathbf{j} - z\mathbf{k}$.

(ii) $2x\mathbf{i} + z\mathbf{j} + y\mathbf{k}$.

(iii) $\cos x \mathbf{dx} - 2yz\mathbf{dy} - y^2 \mathbf{dz}$.

(iv) $(z^2 - 2xy)\mathbf{dx} - x^2\mathbf{dy} + 2xz\mathbf{dz}$.

Sol. (i) Here $\mathbf{F} = xi - yj - zk$. We have

$$\text{Curl } \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} i & j & k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x & -y & -z \end{vmatrix} = 0i + 0j + 0k = 0.$$

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S, AND STOKES' THEOREMS

\therefore the given form is exact.

Let $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$

$$\text{or } xi - yj - zk = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}. \text{ Then}$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = 1 \text{ whence } \phi = x + f_1(y, z)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} = -z \text{ whence } \phi = yf_2(x, z)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} = x \text{ whence } \phi = \frac{x^2}{2} + f_3(y, z).$$

The constants of integration are functions of the variables not involved in the integration because the derivatives are partial.

(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose

$$f_1(y, z) = \frac{y^2 + z^2}{2}, f_2(x, z) = \frac{x^2 - z^2}{2}, f_3(y, z) = \frac{x^2 - y^2}{2}.$$

Hence $\phi = \frac{x^2 - y^2 - z^2}{2} + C$, where C is a constant.

(ii) Here $\mathbf{F} = i + xj + yk$. We have

$$\text{Curl } \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} i & j & k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ 1 & x & y \end{vmatrix} = 0i + 0j + 0k = 0.$$

\therefore the given form is exact.
Let $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$

or $i + xj + yk = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$. Then

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = 1 \text{ whence } \phi = x + f_1(y, z)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} = x \text{ whence } \phi = yf_2(x, z)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} = y \text{ whence } \phi = yf_3(x, z)$$

(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose

$$f_1(y, z) = 2y, f_2(x, z) = x, f_3(x, z) = x$$

$\therefore \phi = x + yz + C$.

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

(iii) Here $\mathbf{F} = \cos x \mathbf{i} - 2xz \mathbf{j} - y^2 \mathbf{k}$. We have

$$\text{Curl } \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ \cos x & -2z & -y^2 \end{vmatrix} = (-2y + 2z) \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{j} + 0\mathbf{k} = 0.$$

∴ the given form is exact.

Let $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$.

or $\cos x \mathbf{i} - 2xz \mathbf{j} - y^2 \mathbf{k} = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$. Then

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} &= \cos x \text{ whence } \phi = \sin x + f_1(y, z) & \dots (1) \\ \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} &= -2z \text{ whence } \phi = -y^2 z + f_2(x, z) & \dots (2) \\ \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} &= -y^2 \text{ whence } \phi = -y^2 z + f_3(x, y). & \dots (3) \end{aligned}$$

(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose

$$f_1(x, z) = -y^2 z, f_2(x, z) = \sin x, f_3(x, y) = \sin x.$$

$\phi = \sin x - y^2 z$ to which may be added any constant.

$$\phi = \sin x - y^2 z + C.$$

(iv) Here $\mathbf{F} = (x^2 - 2xy) \mathbf{i} - x^2 \mathbf{j} + 2xz \mathbf{k}$. We have

$$\text{Curl } \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x^2 - 2xy & -x^2 & 2xz \end{vmatrix} = 0\mathbf{i} + 0\mathbf{j} + 0\mathbf{k} \neq 0.$$

∴ the given form is exact.

Let $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$

$$\begin{aligned} (x^2 - 2xy) \mathbf{i} - x^2 \mathbf{j} + 2xz \mathbf{k} &= \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}. \text{ Then} \\ \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} &= x^2 - 2xy \text{ whence } \phi = x^2 z - x^3 y + f_1(z) & \dots (1) \\ \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} &= -x^2 \text{ whence } \phi = -x^2 y + f_2(x, z) & \dots (2) \\ \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} &= 2xz \text{ whence } \phi = x^2 z + f_3(x, y). & \dots (3) \end{aligned}$$

(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose

$$f_1(z) = 0, f_2(x, z) = xz^2, f_3(x, y) = -x^2 y.$$

$$\therefore \phi = x^2 z - x^3 y \text{ to which may be added any constant.}$$

$$\therefore \phi = x^2 z - x^3 y + C.$$

Ex. 3. Show that

$$(y^2 z^3 \cos x - 4x^3 z) dx + 2z^3 y \sin x dy + (3y^2 z^2 \sin x - x^4) dz$$

is an exact differential of some function ϕ and find this function.

Sol. Let $\mathbf{F} = (y^2 z^3 \cos x - 4x^3 z) \mathbf{i} + 2z^3 y \sin x \mathbf{j} + (3y^2 z^2 \sin x - x^4) \mathbf{k}$

We have $\text{curl } \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ y^2 z^3 \cos x - 4x^3 z & 2z^3 y \sin x & 3y^2 z^2 \sin x - x^4 \end{vmatrix}$

$$= i \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (3y^2 z^2 \sin x - x^4) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2z^3 y \sin x) \right]$$

$$- j \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (3y^2 z^2 \sin x - x^4) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (y^2 z^2 \cos x - 4x^3 z) \right] \\ + k \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2z^3 y \sin x) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (y^2 z^3 \cos x - 4x^3 z) \right]$$

$$= (6yz^2 \sin x - 6x^2 y \sin x) \mathbf{i} - [(3y^2 z^2 \cos x - 4x^3 z) - (3z^2 y^2 \cos x - 4x^3)] \mathbf{j} + (2z^3 y \cos x - 2y^2 z^3 \cos x) \mathbf{k}$$

$$= 0\mathbf{i} - 0\mathbf{j} + 0\mathbf{k} = 0.$$

∴ there exists a scalar function $\phi(x, y, z)$ such that $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$.

$$\mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \nabla \phi \cdot d\mathbf{r}$$

$$\text{or } (y^2 z^3 \cos x - 4x^3 z) dx + 2z^3 y \sin x dy + (3y^2 z^2 \sin x - x^4) dz = d\phi.$$

$$\text{Hence } (y^2 z^3 \cos x - 4x^3 z) dx + 2z^3 y \sin x dy + (3y^2 z^2 \sin x - x^4) dz$$

is an exact differential of some function ϕ .

$$\text{Now } \mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi \Rightarrow \mathbf{F} = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$$

Equating the coefficients of i, j, k on both sides, we get.

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = y^2 z^3 \cos x - 4x^3 z \text{ whence } \phi = y^2 z^3 \sin x - x^4 z + f_1(y, z) & \dots (1)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} = 2z^3 y \sin x \text{ whence } \phi = z^3 y^2 \sin x + f_2(x, z) & \dots (2)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} = 3y^2 z^2 \sin x - x^4 \text{ whence } \phi = y^2 z^3 \sin x - x^4 z + f_3(x, y) & \dots (3)$$

(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose,

VECTOR CALCULUS

$$f_1(y, z) = 0, f_2(z, x) = -x^4 z, f_3(x, y) = 0.$$

$\therefore \phi = y^2 z^3 \sin x - x^4 z + C$ which may be added any constant.

Ex. 4. Show that $\mathbf{F} = (2xy + z^3) \mathbf{i} + x^2 \mathbf{j} + 3xz^2 \mathbf{k}$ is a conservative force field. Find the scalar potential. Find also the work done in moving an object in this field from

$$(1, -2, 1) \text{ to } (3, 1, 4).$$

Sol. The field \mathbf{F} will be conservative if $\nabla \times \mathbf{F} = 0$.

We have

$$\nabla \times \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ 2xy + z^3 & x^2 & 3xz^2 \end{vmatrix} = 0.$$

Therefore \mathbf{F} is a conservative force field.
Let $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$

or
 $(2xy + z^3) \mathbf{i} + x^2 \mathbf{j} + 3xz^2 \mathbf{k} = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$. Then

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = 2xy + z^3 \text{ whence } \phi = x^2 y + z^3 x + f_1(y, z) \quad \dots (1)$$

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} = x^2 \text{ whence } \phi = x^2 y + f_2(x, z) \\ \dots (2) \end{array} \right.$$

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} = 3xz^2 \text{ whence } \phi = xz^3 + f_3(x, y) \\ \dots (3) \end{array} \right.$$

(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose

$$f_1(y, z) = 0, f_2(x, z) = z^3 x, f_3(x, y) = x^2 y.$$

$\therefore \phi = x^2 y + xz^3$ to which may be added any constant.

$$\therefore \phi = x^2 y + xz^3 + C.$$

Work done =

$$\int_{(1, -2, 1)}^{(3, 1, 4)} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}.$$

$$= \int_{(1, -2, 1)}^{(3, 1, 4)} d\phi = [\phi]_{(1, -2, 1)}^{(3, 1, 4)}$$

$$= [x^2 y + xz^3]_{(1, -2, 1)}^{(3, 1, 4)} = 202.$$

Ex. 5. Show that the vector field \mathbf{F} given by

$$\mathbf{F} = (y + \sin z) \mathbf{i} + x \mathbf{j} + x \cos z \mathbf{k}$$

is conservative. Find its scalar potential.

Sol. We have

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

$$\nabla \times \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ y + \sin z & x & x \cos z \end{vmatrix} = 0.$$

\therefore the vector field \mathbf{F} is conservative.
Let $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$

$$\text{Or } (y + \sin z) \mathbf{i} + x \mathbf{j} + x \cos z \mathbf{k} = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}. \text{ Then}$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = y + \sin z \text{ whence } \phi = xy + x \sin z + f_1(y, z) \quad \dots (1)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} = x \cos z \text{ whence } \phi = x \sin z + f_2(x, z) \quad \dots (2)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} = x \text{ whence } \phi = xy + f_3(x, y) \quad \dots (3)$$

(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose

$$f_1(y, z) = 0, f_2(x, z) = x \sin z, f_3(x, y) = xy.$$

$\therefore \phi = xy + x \sin z$ to which may be added any constant.

Ex. 6. Show that the vector field

$$\mathbf{F} = (2xy^2 + yz) \mathbf{i} + (2x^3y + xz + 2yz^2) \mathbf{j} + (2y^2z + xy) \mathbf{k}$$

is conservative.
Sol. We have

$$\nabla \times \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ 2xy^2 + yz & 2x^3y + xz + 2yz^2 & 2y^2z + xy \end{vmatrix} = 0.$$

$$= \left[\begin{array}{l} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2y^2z + xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2x^3y + xz + 2yz^2) \\ - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2y^2z + xy) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2x^3y + xz + 2yz^2) \end{array} \right] = 0.$$

$$= [(4yz + x) - (x + 4yz)] \mathbf{i} - [(y - y)] \mathbf{j} + [(4xy + z) - (4xy + z)] \mathbf{k}$$

$$= 0 \mathbf{i} - 0 \mathbf{j} + 0 \mathbf{k} = 0.$$

\therefore the vector field \mathbf{F} is conservative.

Ex. 7. Show that $\mathbf{F} = x\mathbf{i} + y\mathbf{j} + zk$ is conservative and find ϕ such that $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$.

Sol. We have

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

$$\begin{aligned} &= \left| \begin{array}{c} k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x \\ y \\ z \end{array} \right| \\ &= \left(\frac{\partial z}{\partial y} - \frac{\partial y}{\partial z} \right) i + \left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial z} - \frac{\partial z}{\partial x} \right) j + \left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial x}{\partial y} \right) k \\ &= 0i + 0j + 0k = 0. \end{aligned}$$

\therefore the vector field \mathbf{F} is conservative.

Let $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$.

i.e., $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} i + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} j + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} k$. Then

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = x \text{ whence } \phi = \frac{1}{2}x^2 + f_1(y, z)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} = y \text{ whence } \phi = \frac{1}{2}y^2 + f_2(x, z)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} = z \text{ whence } \phi = \frac{1}{2}z^2 + f_3(x, y)$$

(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose

$$f_1(y, z) = \frac{1}{2}y^2 + \frac{1}{2}z^2, f_2(z, x) = \frac{1}{2}z^2 + \frac{1}{2}x^2,$$

$$f_3(x, y) = \frac{1}{2}x^2 + \frac{1}{2}y^2.$$

$\therefore \phi = \frac{1}{2}x^2 + \frac{1}{2}y^2 + \frac{1}{2}z^2$ to which may be added any constant.

$$\text{Hence } \phi = \frac{1}{2}(x^2 + y^2 + z^2) + C.$$

Ex. 8. Show that

$$\mathbf{F} = (\sin y + z) i + (x \cos y - z) j + (x - y) k \text{ is a conservative vector field and find a function } \phi \text{ such that } \mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi.$$

Sol. We have $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \left| \begin{array}{c} k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ \sin y + z \\ x \cos y - z \\ x - y \end{array} \right| \\ &= 1 \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (\sin y + z) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x - y) \right] \\ &\quad + j \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x \cos y - z) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (\sin y + z) \right] \\ &= 1 \left[(\cos y - 1) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x \cos y - z) \right] \\ &= 1 \left[(\cos y - 1) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x \cos y - z) \right]. \end{aligned}$$

\therefore the vector field \mathbf{F} is conservative.

Let $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} i + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} j + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} k$. Then

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = 2xy - z^2 \text{ whence } \phi = x^2y - z^2 + f_1(y, z) \quad \dots (1).$$

$$\begin{aligned} &+ k \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x \cos y - z) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (\sin y + z) \right] \\ &= (-1 + 1) i + (1 - 1) j + (\cos y - \cos y) k \\ &= 0i + 0j + 0k = 0. \end{aligned}$$

\therefore the vector field \mathbf{F} is conservative.

Let $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$

$$\text{i.e., } (\sin y + z) i + (x \cos y - z) j + (x - y) k = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} i + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} j + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} k.$$

Then $\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = \sin y + z$ whence $\phi = x \sin y + xz + f_1(y, z) \quad \dots (1)$

$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} = x \cos y - z$ whence $\phi = x \sin y - yz + f_2(z, x) \quad \dots (2)$

$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} = x - y$ whence $\phi = xz - yz + f_3(x, y) \quad \dots (3)$

(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose

$$f_1(y, z) = -yz, f_2(z, x) = xz, f_3(x, y) = x \sin y.$$

$\therefore \phi = x \sin y + xz - yz$.

$\therefore \phi = x \sin y + xz - yz$ to which may be added any constant.

Hence $\phi = x \sin y + xz - yz + C$.

Ex. 9. Show that the vector field defined by

$$\mathbf{F} = (2xy - z^2) i + (x^2 + z) j + (y - 3xz^2) k \text{ is conservative, and (Bombay 1970)}$$

find the scalar potential of \mathbf{F} .

Sol. We have $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \left| \begin{array}{c} k \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ 2xy - z^2 \\ x^2 + z \\ y - 3xz^2 \end{array} \right| \\ &= 1 \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (y - 3xz^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x^2 + z) \right] \\ &\quad + j \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2xy - z^2) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (y - 3xz^2) \right] \\ &\quad + k \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x^2 + z) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2xy - z^2) \right] \\ &= (1 - 1) i + (-3z^2 + 3z^2) j + (2x - 2x) k \\ &= 0i + 0j + 0k = 0. \end{aligned}$$

\therefore the vector field \mathbf{F} is conservative.

Let $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} i + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} j + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} k$. Then

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = 2xy - z^2 \text{ whence } \phi = x^2y - z^2 + f_1(y, z) \quad \dots (1).$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREENS, GAUSS'S AND STOKES THEOREMS

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} = x^2 + z \text{ whence } \phi = x^2 y + z y + f_1(y, z) \quad \dots (2)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} = y - 3x^2 \text{ whence } \phi = yz - xz^3 + f_3(x, y) \quad \dots (3)$$

(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose

$$f_1(0, z) = 2y, f_2(z, x) = -z^3, f_3(x, y) = xy.$$

$\therefore \phi = x^2 y - z^3 x + z y + C$.

Hence $\phi = x^2 y - z^3 x + z y + C$.

Ex. 10. Evaluate

$$\int_C 2xyz^2 dx + (x^2 z^2 + z \cos yz) dy + (2x^2 yz + y \cos yz) dz$$

where C is any path from $(0, 0, 1)$ to $(1, \frac{1}{2}\pi, 2)$. (Meerut 1968)

Sol. We have $\mathbf{F} = 2xyz^2 \mathbf{i} + (x^2 z^2 + z \cos yz) \mathbf{j} + (2x^2 yz + y \cos yz) \mathbf{k}$.

$$\therefore \nabla \times \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ 2xyz^2 & x^2 z^2 + z \cos yz & 2x^2 yz + y \cos yz \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= (2x^2 z + \cos yz - yz \sin yz - 2x^2 z - \cos yz) \mathbf{i} + (2x^2 z - 2xz^2) \mathbf{j} + (x^2 yz^2 + xy) \mathbf{k} = 0.$$

i.e. the given line integral is independent of path in space.

Let $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$. Then

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = 2xyz^2 \text{ whence } \phi = x^2 yz^2 + f_1(y, z) \quad \dots (1)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} = x^2 z^2 + z \cos yz \text{ whence } \phi = x^2 z^2 y + \sin yz + f_2(z, y) \quad \dots (2)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} = 2x^2 yz + y \cos yz \text{ whence } \phi = x^2 yz^2 + \sin yz + f_3(x, y) \quad \dots (3)$$

(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose

$$f_1(0, z) = \sin yz, f_2(z, y) = 0, f_3(x, y) = 0.$$

$\therefore \phi = x^2 yz^2 + \sin yz$ to which may be added any constant.

The given line integral is therefore

$$\int_C (x^2 yz^2 + \sin yz) = \left[x^2 yz^2 + \sin yz \right]_{(0, 0, 1)}^{(1, \frac{1}{2}\pi, 2)}$$

$$= \pi + \sin \frac{1}{2}\pi = \pi + 1.$$

$$\int_C yz du + (xz + 1) dy + xy dz,$$

where C is any path from $(1, 0, 0)$ to $(2, 1, 4)$. (Agra 1972; Meerut 64)

Sol. We have $\mathbf{F} = yz \mathbf{i} + (xz + 1) \mathbf{j} + xy \mathbf{k}$

$$\therefore \nabla \times \mathbf{F} = \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ yz & xz + 1 & xy \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= (k - xz) \mathbf{i} - (y - z) \mathbf{j} + (z - x) \mathbf{k} = 0.$$

i.e. the differential form $ydz + (xz + 1)dy + xzdx$ is exact and the given line integral is independent of path.

Let $\mathbf{F} \neq \nabla \phi$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = yz + 1 \text{ whence } \phi = xyz + f_1(y, z) \quad \dots (1)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} = xz + 1 \text{ whence } \phi = xyz + y + f_2(z, y) \quad \dots (2)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} = xy \text{ whence } \phi = xyz + f_3(x, y) \quad \dots (3)$$

(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose

$$f_1(1, 2) = 2y, f_2(z, 2) = 0, f_3(x, y) = y.$$

$\therefore \phi = xyz + y$ to which may be added any constant.

The given line integral is therefore

$$= \int_{(1, 0, 0)}^{(2, 1, 4)} d(xyz + y) = [xyz + y]_{(1, 0, 0)}^{(2, 1, 4)}$$

$$= [8 + 1 - 0 - 0] = 9.$$

Ex. 12. Show that the form under the integral sign is exact and evaluate

$$\int_{(0, 1, 1)}^{(2, 0, 1)} [ze^x dx + 3yz dy + (e^x + y^2) dz]$$

Sol. Here $\mathbf{F} = ze^x \mathbf{i} + 2yz \mathbf{j} + (e^x + y^2) \mathbf{k}$

We have $\operatorname{curl} \mathbf{F} =$

$$\begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ ze^x & 2yz & e^x + y^2 \end{vmatrix}$$

$$= (2y - 2y) \mathbf{i} - (e^x - e^x) \mathbf{j} + 0 \mathbf{k} = 0.$$

i.e. the form under the integral sign is exact and consequently the

VECTOR CALCULUS

Line integral is independent of path in space.

Let $\mathbf{F} = \nabla\phi$

$$\text{or } z\mathbf{e}^x \mathbf{i} + 2z\mathbf{j} + (\mathbf{e}^x + y^2)\mathbf{k} = \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}. \text{ Then}$$

$$\frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x} = z\mathbf{e}^x \text{ whence } \phi = z\mathbf{e}^x + f_1(y, z) \quad \dots(1)$$

$$\frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y} = 2yz \text{ whence } \phi = y^2\mathbf{i} + f_2(z, x) \quad \dots(2)$$

$$\frac{\partial\phi}{\partial z} = \mathbf{e}^x + y^2 \text{ whence } \phi = \mathbf{e}^x\mathbf{z} + y^2\mathbf{z} + f_3(x, y) \quad \dots(3)$$

(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose

$$f_1(0, z) = y^2\mathbf{z}, f_2(z, 0) = \mathbf{e}^x\mathbf{z}, f_3(x, y) = 0.$$

$\therefore \phi = z\mathbf{e}^x + y^2\mathbf{z}$ to which may be added any constant. The given line integral is therefore

$$\begin{aligned} &= \int_{(2, 0, 1)}^{(2, 0, 1)} d(z\mathbf{e}^x + y^2\mathbf{z}) = \left[z\mathbf{e}^x + y^2\mathbf{z} \right]_{(0, 2, 1)}^{(2, 0, 1)} \\ &= [e^2 + 0 - 1 - 4] = e^2 - 5. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 13. If $\mathbf{F} = \cos y \mathbf{i} - x \sin y \mathbf{j}$, evaluate $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ where C is the curve $y = \sqrt{1-x^2}$ in the xy -plane from $(1, 0)$ to $(0, 1)$.

Sol. We have $\int_C \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_C (\cos y \mathbf{i} - x \sin y \mathbf{j})$

$$= \int_1^0 \cos y \sqrt{1-(1-y^2)} \sin y dy.$$

It is difficult to evaluate the integrals directly. However we observe that

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Curl } \mathbf{F} &= \begin{vmatrix} \mathbf{i} & \mathbf{j} & \mathbf{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ \cos y & -x \sin y & 0 \end{vmatrix} \\ &= 0 + 0 + (-\sin y + \sin y)\mathbf{k} = 0. \end{aligned}$$

\therefore the given line integral is independent of path.

Let $\mathbf{F} = \nabla\phi$

$$\frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x} = \cos y \text{ whence } \phi = x \cos y + f_1(y, z) \quad \dots(1)$$

$$\frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y} = -x \sin y, \text{ whence } \phi = x \cos y + f_2(x, z) \quad \dots(2)$$

or

$$\cos y \mathbf{i} - x \sin y \mathbf{j} = \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}. \text{ Then}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x} &= \cos y \text{ whence } \phi = x \cos y + f_1(y, z) \\ \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y} &= -x \sin y \text{ whence } \phi = x \cos y + f_2(x, z) \end{aligned}$$

\therefore the given line integral is independent of path.

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

$$\frac{\partial\phi}{\partial z} = 0 \text{ whence } \phi = f_3(x, y). \quad \dots(3)$$

From (1), (2), (3), we see that $\phi = x \cos y$.

The given line integral is equal to

$$\int_{(1, 0)}^{(0, 1)} d(x \cos y) = \left[x \cos y \right]_{(1, 0)}^{(0, 1)} = [0 - 1 \cos 0] = -1.$$

Ex. 14. Show that the vector field \mathbf{F} given by

$$\mathbf{F} = (x^2 - yz)\mathbf{i} + (y^2 - zx)\mathbf{j} + (z^2 - xy)\mathbf{k}$$

is irrotational. Find a scalar ϕ such that $\mathbf{F} = \nabla\phi$.

Sol. We have

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Curl } \mathbf{F} &= \begin{vmatrix} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ x^2 - yz & y^2 - zx & z^2 - xy \end{vmatrix} \\ &= (-x + x)\mathbf{i} - (-y + y)\mathbf{j} + (-z + z)\mathbf{k} = 0. \end{aligned}$$

\therefore The vector field \mathbf{F} is irrotational.

Let $\mathbf{F} = \nabla\phi$

$$\begin{aligned} &\text{or } (x^2 - yz)\mathbf{i} + (y^2 - zx)\mathbf{j} + (z^2 - xy)\mathbf{k} = \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x}\mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y}\mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial z}\mathbf{k}. \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x} &= x^2 - yz \text{ whence } \phi = \frac{x^3}{3} - xyz + f_1(y, z) \quad \dots(1) \\ \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y} &= y^2 - zx \text{ whence } \phi = \frac{y^3}{3} - xyz + f_2(x, z) \quad \dots(2) \\ \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial z} &= z^2 - xy \text{ whence } \phi = \frac{z^3}{3} - xyz + f_3(x, y). \quad \dots(3) \end{aligned}$$

$$(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose$$

$$\begin{aligned} f_1(y, z) &= \frac{y^3}{3} + \frac{z^3}{3}, f_2(x, z) = \frac{x^3 + z^3}{3}, f_3(x, y) = \frac{x^3 + y^3}{3}. \\ \text{Therefore } \phi &= \frac{x^3 + y^3 + z^3}{3} - xyz + C. \end{aligned}$$

Ex. 15. Show that the following vector functions \mathbf{F} are irrotational and find the corresponding scalar ϕ such that

$$(i) \mathbf{F} = (xy, y + z \cos x)\mathbf{i} + (x \cos y + \sin z)\mathbf{j} \quad \mathbf{F} = \nabla\phi,$$

$$(ii) \mathbf{F} = (y \sin z - \sin x)\mathbf{i} + (y \cos z + \sin x)\mathbf{k} \quad (\text{Calcutta 1975})$$

$$(iii) \mathbf{F} = x^3\mathbf{i} + y^3\mathbf{j} + z^3\mathbf{k}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

Sol. (i) We have $\text{curl } \mathbf{F}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \left| \begin{array}{ccc} \hat{i} & \hat{j} & \hat{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ \sin y + z \cos x & x \cos y + \sin z & y \cos z + \sin x \end{array} \right| \\ &= 1 \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (y \cos z + \sin x) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (x \cos y + \sin z) \right] \\ &\quad + \mathbf{j} \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (\sin y + z \cos x) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (y \cos z + \sin x) \right] \\ &\quad + k \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x \cos y + \sin z) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (\sin y + z \cos x) \right] \\ &= (\cos z - \cos y) \mathbf{i} + (\cos x - \cos z) \mathbf{j} + (\cos y - \cos x) \mathbf{k} \\ &= \mathbf{0} \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{0} \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{0} \mathbf{k} = \mathbf{0}. \end{aligned}$$

\therefore the vector \mathbf{F} is irrotational.

Let $\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$

i.e., $(\sin y + z \cos x) \mathbf{i} + (x \cos y + \sin z) \mathbf{j} + (y \cos z + \sin x) \mathbf{k}$

$= \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k}$. Then

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} = \sin y + z \cos x \text{ whence } \phi = x \sin y + z \sin x + f_1(y, z) \quad \dots (1)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} = x \cos y + z \sin x \text{ whence } \phi = x \sin y + y \sin z + f_2(z, x) \quad \dots (2)$$

$$\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} = y \cos z + z \sin x \text{ whence } \phi = y \sin z + z \sin x + f_3(x, y) \quad \dots (3)$$

(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose

$$f_1(y, z) = y \sin z, f_2(z, x) = z \sin x, f_3(x, y) = x \sin y.$$

$\therefore \phi = x \sin y + z \sin x + y \sin z$ to which may be added any constant.

Hence $\phi = x \sin y + z \sin x + y \sin z + C$.

(ii) Do yourself. Ans. $\phi = xy \sin z + \cos x + y^2 + C$.

(iii) Do yourself. Ans $\phi = \frac{1}{4}(x^4 + y^4 + z^4) + C$.

Ex. 16. Find a, b, c if $\mathbf{F} = (3x - 3y + az) \mathbf{i} + (bx + 2y - 4z) \mathbf{j} + (2x + cy + z) \mathbf{k}$ is irrotational.

Sol. The vector \mathbf{F} is irrotational if and only if $\text{curl } \mathbf{F} = \mathbf{0}$. We have

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Curl } \mathbf{F} &= \left| \begin{array}{ccc} \hat{i} & \hat{j} & \hat{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ 3x - 3y + az & bx + 2y - 4z & 2x + cy + z \end{array} \right| \\ &= \mathbf{0} \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{0} \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{0} \mathbf{k} = \mathbf{0}. \end{aligned}$$

\therefore the vector \mathbf{F} is conservative.

Hence there exists a scalar function $\phi(x, y, z)$ such that

$$\mathbf{F} = \nabla \phi$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \nabla \phi \cdot d\mathbf{r}$$

or $(2x \cos y + z \sin y) dx + (x z \cos y - x^2 \sin y) dy + x \sin y dz = d\phi$

Hence the given differential equation is exact.

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKES' THEOREMS

$$\begin{aligned} &= 1 \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2x + y^2 + z) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (bx + 2y - 4z) \right] \\ &\quad + \mathbf{j} \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (3x - 3y + az) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (2x + cy + z) \right] \\ &\quad + k \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (bx + 2y - 4z) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (3x - 3y + az) \right] \\ &= (c + 4) \mathbf{i} + (a - 2) \mathbf{j} + (b + 3) \mathbf{k} \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Now } \text{curl } \mathbf{F} = \mathbf{0}. \text{ If } (c + 4) = 0, a - 2 = 0, b + 3 = 0$$

$$\text{i.e., if } a = 2, b = -3, c = -4.$$

Hence the given vector \mathbf{F} is irrotational if $a = 2, b = -3, c = -4$.

Ex. 17. Show that

$$(2x \cos y + z \sin y) dx + (xz \cos y - x^2 \sin y) dy + x \sin y dz = 0$$

is an exact differential equation and hence solve it.

Sol. The given differential equation is exact if there exists a scalar function $\phi(x, y, z)$ such that

$$(2x \cos y + z \sin y) dx + (xz \cos y - x^2 \sin y) dy + x \sin y dz = d\phi.$$

Let $\mathbf{F} = (2x \cos y + z \sin y) \mathbf{i} + (xz \cos y - x^2 \sin y) \mathbf{j} + x \sin y \mathbf{k}$. We have $\text{curl } \mathbf{F}$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \left| \begin{array}{ccc} \hat{i} & \hat{j} & \hat{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ 2x \cos y + z \sin y & xz \cos y - x^2 \sin y & x \sin y \end{array} \right| \\ &= \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial y} (x \sin y) - \frac{\partial}{\partial z} (xz \cos y - x^2 \sin y) \right] \\ &\quad + \mathbf{j} \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial z} (2x \cos y + z \sin y) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x} (x \sin y) \right] \\ &\quad + k \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} (xz \cos y - x^2 \sin y) - \frac{\partial}{\partial y} (2x \cos y + z \sin y) \right] \\ &= (x \cos y - x z \cos y - x^2 \sin y) \mathbf{i} + (z \cos y - 2x \sin y) \mathbf{j} + (-2x \sin y + z \cos y) \mathbf{k} \\ &= \mathbf{0} \mathbf{i} + \mathbf{0} \mathbf{j} + \mathbf{0} \mathbf{k} = \mathbf{0}. \end{aligned}$$

VECTOR CALCULUS

GREEN'S, GAUSS'S AND STOKE'S THEOREMS

Now $\mathbf{F} = \nabla\phi = \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x}\mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y}\mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial\phi}{\partial z}\mathbf{k}$. Therefore
 $\frac{\partial\phi}{\partial x} = 2x \cos y + z \sin y$ whence $\phi = x^2 \cos y + xz \sin y + f_1(y, z) \dots (1)$
 $\frac{\partial\phi}{\partial y} = xz \cos y - x^2 \sin y$ whence $\phi = xz \sin y + x^2 \cos y + f_2(z, x) \dots (2)$
 $\frac{\partial\phi}{\partial z} = x \sin y$ whence $\phi = xz \sin y + f_3(x, y) \dots (3)$

(1), (2), (3) each represents ϕ . These agree if we choose

$$f_1(y, z) \leftarrow 0, f_2(z, x) \leftarrow 0, f_3(x, y) \leftarrow x^2 \cos y.$$

$\phi = x^2 \cos y + xz \sin y$.

Now the given differential equation reduces to

$$d\phi = 0 \text{ whose solution is } \phi = C \\ \text{Let } x^2 \cos y + xz \sin y = C.$$

Ex. 18. If \mathbf{F} is irrotational in a simply connected region R , show that there exists a scalar field ϕ such that $\mathbf{F} = \text{grad } \phi$.

Sol. Since \mathbf{F} is irrotational in a simply connected region R , therefore $\text{curl } \mathbf{F} = 0$ in R .

Let C be any simple closed path in R . Then by Stoke's theorem $\oint_C (\text{curl } \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS$, where \mathbf{f} is any surface in R whose boundary is the closed curve C ,

$$\oint_C (\text{curl } \mathbf{F}) \cdot \mathbf{n} dS = 0 \text{ since } \text{curl } \mathbf{F} = 0.$$

\therefore the line integral $\int_P^Q \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r}$ is independent of the path joining any two points P and Q in R .

Let P be a fixed point (x_0, y_0, z_0) in R and let Q be any point (x, y, z) in R . Let

$$\phi(x, y, z) = \int_{(x_0, y_0, z_0)}^{(x, y, z)} \mathbf{F} \cdot d\mathbf{r} = \int_{(x_0, y_0, z_0)}^{(x, y, z)} \left(\frac{\partial \mathbf{F}}{\partial x} \right) ds.$$

Differentiating both sides with respect to x , we get

$$\frac{d\phi}{ds} = \mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds}.$$

$$\text{But } \frac{d\phi}{ds} = \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \frac{dx}{ds} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \frac{dy}{ds} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \frac{dz}{ds} \\ = \left(\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial x} \mathbf{i} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial y} \mathbf{j} + \frac{\partial \phi}{\partial z} \mathbf{k} \right) \cdot \left(\frac{dx}{ds} \mathbf{i} + \frac{dy}{ds} \mathbf{j} + \frac{dz}{ds} \mathbf{k} \right) = \nabla\phi \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds}.$$

$$\therefore \mathbf{F} \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds} = \nabla\phi \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds} \quad \text{or} \quad (\nabla\phi - \mathbf{F}) \cdot \frac{d\mathbf{r}}{ds} = 0.$$

Now this result is true irrespective of the path joining P to Q i.e.,

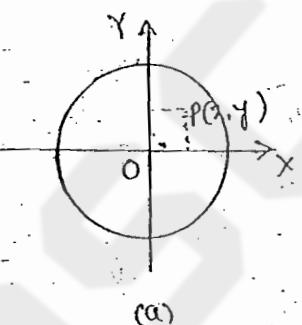
LIVIS

INSTITUTE FOR IAS/IFS EXAMINATION
NEW DELHI-110099
Mob: 09999197625

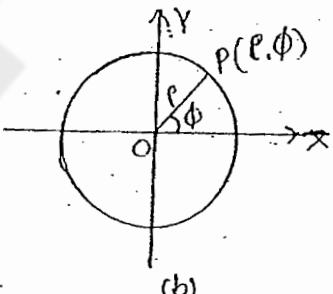
Co-ordinate Systems

- Here we are studying Non-Cartesian co-ordinate systems.
- The non-Cartesian co-ordinate systems are special cases of the general orthogonal curvilinear co-ordinates.
- We have introduced curvilinear co-ordinates by linking them with Cartesian co-ordinates.
- The expressions for gradient, divergence, curl and Laplacian operator are derived first in curvilinear and then in polar co-ordinates.
These expressions will be useful in next section.

Plane Polar Co-ordinate System:



(a)



(b)

From the fig (a). It models a flat circular dinner plate. To specify any point P on its surface, we

have to draw two fixed coordinate axes at right angles to each other passing through O, the centre of the plate. This is the familiar Cartesian Co-ordinate system. we can locate the point of interest by giving its distance from the two axes.

The position of point P can also be uniquely defined by measuring its radial distance from the origin and the angle ϕ between the x-axis and the line joining the point to the origin as shown fig (b).

Point O is called the pole.

The distance r is called the radius vector of the point P and ϕ is its polar angle. These two coordinates taken together are called plane

coordinates of P.

Now we can specify the position of the point P as $P(r, \phi)$. We would now like to know

how x and y are related to r and ϕ .

To relate the x & y coordinates of P to its r & ϕ

coordinates, we can easily write referring to fig (b).

$$x = r \cos \phi \quad (-\infty < x < \infty)$$

$$\text{and } y = r \sin \phi \quad (-\infty < y < \infty) \quad \text{--- (1)}$$

It is quite easy to change from Cartesian Coordinates to plane polar coordinates. By squaring these relations and adding, we will get

$$\rho = \sqrt{x^2 + y^2} \quad \text{--- (2)}$$

and on dividing one by the other, we can write

$$\phi = \tan^{-1} \left(\frac{y}{x} \right) \quad \text{--- (3)}$$

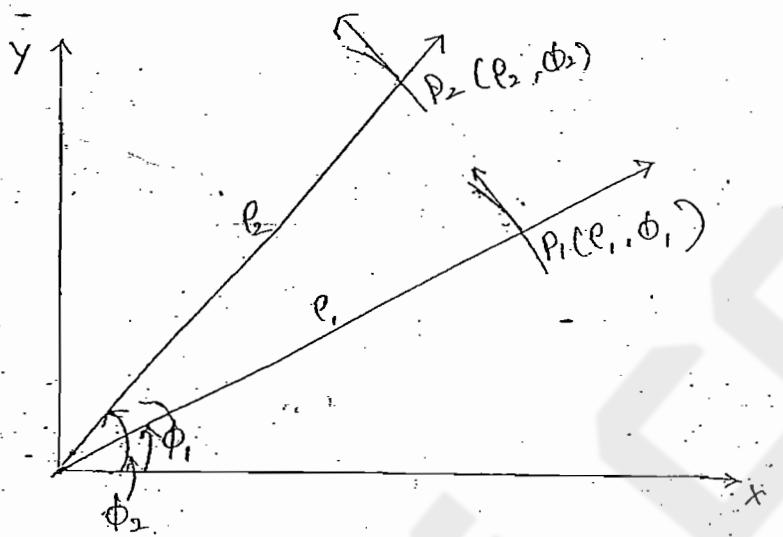
we take ρ to be +ve when it is measured from the origin along the line OP. similarly, ϕ is taken to be +ve in the anticlockwise direction from x-axis. the range of variation of these coordinates is given by

$$0 < \rho < \infty, \quad 0 \leq \phi \leq 2\pi$$

we know that Cartesian coordinate system is orthogonal, i.e. the x and y axes meet at right angles at any point in the plane and their directions are fixed.

we will note that each concentric line cuts the concentric circles at one point only. when we draw a tangent at that point, we will note that the coordinate axes defining the directions of increasing ρ and increasing ϕ are at right angles. That is, the polar coordinates form an orthogonal coordinate system in the plane. But for two different points

$P_1(r_1, \phi_1)$ and $P_2(r_2, \phi_2)$, the directions of r and ϕ coordinate axes are ~~not~~ ^{the} same.



from this we may conclude that unlike in the Cartesian system, the directions of plane polar coordinate axes vary from point to point.

IMIS

(INSTITUTE OF MATHEMATICAL SCIENCES)

INSTITUTE FOR IAS/IFS EXAMINATION

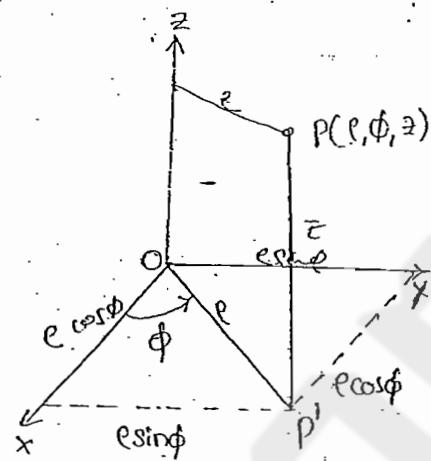
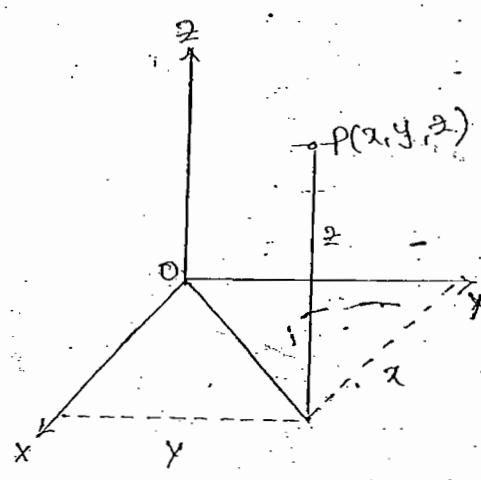
NEW DELHI-110009

Mob: 09999197625

Cylindrical Co-ordinate System:

We know that in Cartesian co-ordinate system, the position of a point P in space is denoted by $P(x, y, z)$. We denote the cylindrical polar co-ordinates of this point by $P(r, \phi, z)$. By referring to below figure, we will note that r and z respectively denote the distance of P from the z-axis, and the xy-plane: while ϕ is the angle which the line joining the origin with the projection of P on xy-plane makes with the x-axis. It is called the azimuthal angle.

If we recall the equation $x^2 + y^2 = r^2$ with $r = \text{constant}$ defines a circle in a plane. This suggests that if you add a Cartesian z-axis to the plane polar co-ordinate system, so that z denotes the perpendicular distance from the xy-plane, we obtain a cylinder. That is, cylindrical polar co-ordinate system extends the plane polar co-ordinate system to three dimensions. So if a point has Cartesian co-ordinates (x, y, z) and cylindrical polar co-ordinates (r, ϕ, z) .



Representation of a point in Cartesian and Cylindrical co-ordinates.

$$x = r \cos \phi \quad (-\infty < x < \infty)$$

$$y = r \sin \phi \quad (-\infty < y < \infty) \quad \text{--- (1)}$$

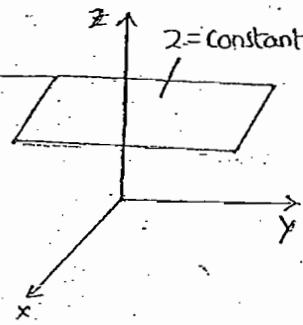
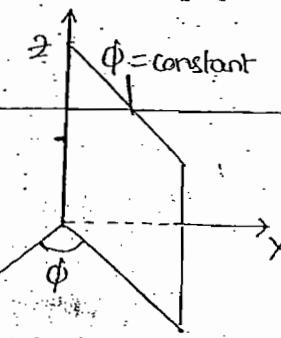
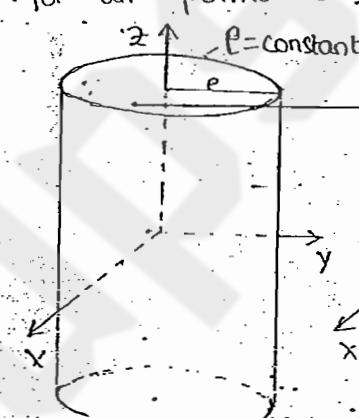
$$z = z \quad (-\infty \leq z < \infty)$$

$$r = \sqrt{x^2 + y^2} \quad (0 < r < \infty)$$

$$\phi = \tan^{-1}(y/x) \quad (0 < \phi \leq 2\pi)$$

$$z = z \quad (-\infty < z < \infty) \quad \text{--- (2)}$$

In case of plane polar coordinates, ϕ is undefined at the origin. But in cylindrical co-ordinates ϕ is undefined for all points on the z -axis ($x=0=y$).



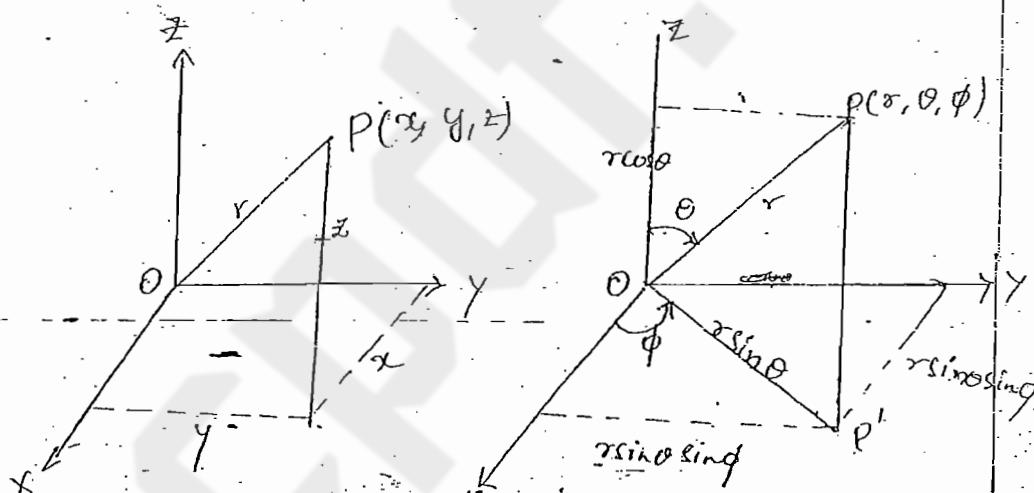
Now refer to fig (a), which shows a cylinder of radius ρ and whose axis of symmetry is along the z -axis. We will note that for any point on the surface of cylinder, ρ is constant. That is, $\rho = \text{constant}$ defines a circular cylindrical surface. This is also called the $\phi = \text{constant}$ surface. For different values of ρ , we will obtain co-axial right circular cylinders. Their common axis of symmetry is z -axis.

The $\rho = \text{constant}$ surface defined by $\phi = \text{constant}$ is half-plane bounded on one edge by the z -axis (fig b).

But the $\rho\phi$ -surface given by $z = \text{constant}$ is a plane parallel to the xy plane (fig c) just as in the Cartesian Co-ordinate system.

Spherical polar co-ordinate System:

In spherical polar co-ordinate system, the position of a point is specified by the radial distance r , the polar angle θ and the azimuthal angle ϕ as shown in the figure. we can see that while θ is measured in the clockwise direction from the z -axis, ϕ is measured in the anticlockwise direction from the x -axis.



Representation of a point in Cartesian and Spherical polar co-ordinates system

Referring to the figure we can see that the projection OP' onto the XY -plane, $OP' = r \sin \theta$ while its projection on z -axis is $r \cos \theta$. The components of OP' along x and y -axes are $OP' \cos \phi$ and $OP' \sin \phi$. (i.e., $r \sin \theta \cos \phi$ and $r \sin \theta \sin \phi$)

Hence, for a point P having cartesian co-ordinates (x, y, z) and spherical polar co-ordinate (r, θ, ϕ) ,

we can write

$$x = op^1 \cos \phi = r \sin \theta \cos \phi \quad (-\pi < \theta < \pi) \quad \left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \end{array} \right\}$$

$$y = op^1 \sin \phi = r \sin \theta \sin \phi \quad (-\pi < \phi < \pi) \quad \left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \end{array} \right\}$$

$$z = op^2 \sin \theta = r \cos \theta \quad (\pi/2 < \theta < \pi) \quad \left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \end{array} \right\}$$

$$r = \sqrt{x^2 + y^2 + z^2} \quad (0 \leq r < \infty) \quad \left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \end{array} \right\}$$

$$\theta = \tan^{-1} \left(\frac{\sqrt{x^2 + y^2}}{z} \right) \quad (0 \leq \theta \leq \pi) \quad \left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \end{array} \right\}$$

$$\text{and } \phi = \tan^{-1} \left(\frac{y}{x} \right). \quad (0 \leq \phi \leq 2\pi) \quad \left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \end{array} \right\}$$

$$\begin{aligned} x^2 + y^2 &= r^2 \sin^2 \theta (\sin^2 \phi + \\ &\quad \cos^2 \phi) \\ &= r^2 \sin^2 \theta \end{aligned}$$

$$\Rightarrow r \sin \theta = \sqrt{x^2 + y^2}$$

$$\therefore \frac{r \sin \theta}{r \cos \theta} = \frac{\sqrt{x^2 + y^2}}{z}$$

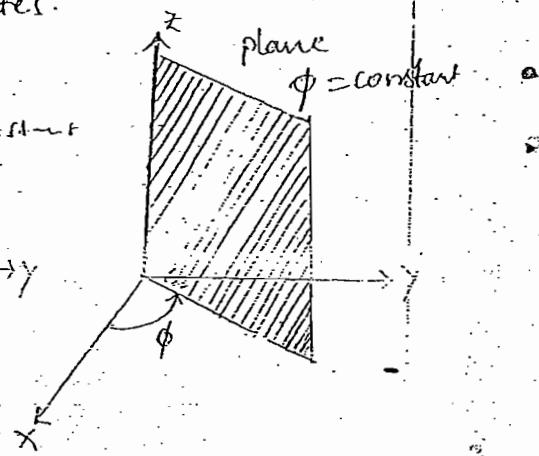
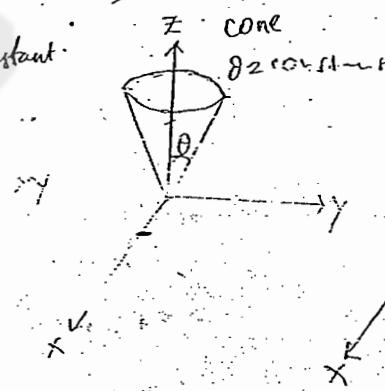
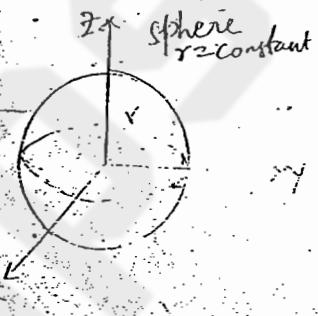
$$\Rightarrow \tan \theta = \frac{\sqrt{x^2 + y^2}}{z}$$

$$\Rightarrow \theta = \tan^{-1} \left(\frac{\sqrt{x^2 + y^2}}{z} \right)$$

The surfaces defined by $r = \text{constant}$,

$\theta = \text{constant}$ and $\phi = \text{constant}$ are as shown below.

It is instructive to note that in spherical co-ordinates, $\phi = \text{constant}$ is the half plane as in cylindrical co-ordinates.



The co-ordinate surfaces are

$r = \text{constant}$; Spheres having centre at the
say, C_1 origin (or origin if constant = 0)
 $i.e. C_{20}$)

$\theta = \text{constant}$; cones having vertex at the
say, C_2 origin (lines if $C_2 = 0$ or π)
and the xy -plane
 $i.e. C_2 = \pi/2$)

$\phi = \text{constant}$; planes through the z -axis.
say, C_3

